

Input by Jens Braarvig (Oslo)

Converted by Richard Mahoney

VOWEL SANDHIS MARKED WITH CIRCUMFLEX!

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

sikṣasamuccayah |

danaparamita nama prathamah paricchedah ||

namah sarvabuddhabodhisatvebhyah ||

yasyâsravena narakâdi mahaprapatadahâdiduskham

anubhutam abhud bhavadbhih |

tivram punah punar anantam asantacittais tac chrotum adaram

udarataram bhajadhvam ||

srutva ... papam anuddhatâtma purvârjitam ca vipulam ksapayaty

asesam |

apraptapurvam api saukhyam avapnuvanti hanim sukhac ca na kadacid api

prayanti ||

sambodhisatvasukham uttamam aksaya ... apy asamasampadam apnuvanti |

tad dharmaratnam atidurlabham apy alabdham labdhaksanah

srnvata sâdaram ucyamanam ||

ayantu ca tribhuvanâikahitasya vakyam srotum prasannamanasah

suranagasatvah |

gandharvayaksagarudâsurakinnarêndrah pretâdayah

sravanajatatsah saharsah ||

sugatan sasutan sadharmakayan pranipatyâdarato 'khilams ca vandyan

|

sugatâtmajasamvarâvataram kathayisyami

samuccitârthavakyaih ||

na ca kiñcid apurvam atra vacyam na ca samgranthanakausalam mamâsti

|

atâiva na me parârthayatnah svamano bhavayitum mamêdam

istam ||

mama tavad anena yati vrddhim kusalam bhavayitum prasadavegah |

yadi matsamadhatur eva pasyed aparo 'py enam ato 'pi sârthako 'yam ||

[bendall ed p2 --->]

ksanasampad iyam sudurlabha pratilabdha purusârthasadhani |
yadi nâtra vici-

[cambridge ms f2a --->]

ntyate hitam punar apy esa samagamah kutah ||

yathôktam aryagandavyuhasutre |

aryajayôsmâyatanavimokse ||

durlabhâstaksananirvrttir durlabho manusyapratilambho durlabha
ksanasampatvisuddhir durlabho buddhôtgado |

durlabhâvikalêndriyata |

durlabho buddhadharmasravo |

durlabham satpurusasamavadhanam |

durlabhani bhutakalyanamitrani |

durlabho bhutanayânusasany- upasamharah |

durlabham samyagjivitam |

durlabhah saddharme tadanukulah prayatno manusyalokae iti ||

tad evamvidham samagamam asadya samvrtiparamâthatah

suviditasamsaraduskasyôpasamanasukhâbhilasino

buddhagotrânubhavat tu yasya mahasatvasyâivam pratyaveksôtpadyate ||

yada mama paresam ca bhayam duskham ca na priyam |

tadâtmanah ko viseso yat tam raksami nêtaram |

iti tenâtmanah satvadhatos ca ||

duskhântam karttukamena sukhântam gantum icchata |

sraddhamulam drdhikrtya bodhau karya matir drdha ||

uktam hi ratnôlkadharanyam ||

sraddhayamanu jinan jinadharmman sraddhayate cari buddhasutanam |

bodhi anuttara sraddhayamano jayati cittam mahapurusanam ||

sraddha purogatamtrjanetri palikavarddhika sarvagunanam |

[bendall ed p3 --->]

kamksavinodani oghapratarani |

sraddhanidarsani

[cambridge ms f2b --->]

ksemapurasya ||
sraddhânavilacittaprasado manavivarjitagauravamula |
sraddha nidhanadhanam caranâgram pani yatha
subhasamgrahamulam ||
sraddha pramodakari parityage |
sraddha praharsakari jinadharmme |
sraddha visesakari gunajñane |
daisika prapani buddhagati ye ||
indriyatiksnaprabhasvaratayai |
sraddhabalam avimardanatayai |
nisrayaklesâdharsikatayai |
aisika sraddha svayambhugunanam ||
sraddhâsangatasangasukhesu aksanavarjitâikaksanâgram |
sraddhâtikramu marapathasya |
darsikôttamamoksapathasya ||
vijam aputiku hetugunanam |
sraddha virohani bodhidrumasya |
varddhani jñanavisesasukhanam |
sraddha nidarsika
sarvajinanam ||
ye sada sraddha sagauravabuddhe |
te tu na sila na siksa tyajanti |
ye tu na sila na siksa tyajanti |
te gunavam stutaye [[doubt]]
gunavantah ||
ye sada sraddha sagauravadharmme |
te jinadharmmâtrptasrnti [[doubt]] ||
ye jinadharmm atrptasrnti |
tesv adhimukti acintiyadharmme ||
ye sada sraddha sagauravasamghe |
te 'vivarttika samghaprasannah ||

ye 'vivarttika samghaprasannas te 'vivarttika sraddhabalatah |
[bendall ed p4 --->]
ye 'vivarttika sraddhabalato |
indriyatiksnaprabhasvara tesam ||
indriyatiksnaprabhasvara yesam tehi vivarjita papakamitrah |
[cambridge ms f3a --->]
yehi vivarjita papakamitrah dharmmikamitraparigraha tesam ||
dharmmikamitraparigraha yesam |
te vipulam kusalôpacinvanti |
ye vipulam kusalôpacinonti hetubalôpagataya mahâtma ||
hetubalôpagataya mahâtma |
tesôdaradhimuktivisesah |
yesôdaradhimuktivisesas te sadâdhisthita sarvajinebhih ||
ye sadâdhisthita sarvajinebhis tesûpapadyati bodhayi cittam |
yesûpapadyati bodhayi cittam te 'bhiyukta maharsigunesu ||
ye 'bhiyukta maharsigunesu jatayabuddhakule 'nujatah |
jataya buddhakule 'nujatas te samayogâyogavimuktah ||
ye samayogâyogavimuktah |
asaya tesa prasadavisuddhah ||
asayu yesa prasadavisuddhah tesâdhyasayûtamasresthah |
yesâdhyasayûtamasresthas te sada paramitasu caranti ||
ye sada paramitasu caranti te pratipannêho mahayane |
ye pratipannêho mahayane te pratipattitu pujayi buddhan ||
ye pratipattitu pujayi buddhan tesu anusmrti buddhâbhedyah |
yesu anusmrti buddhâbhedyah |
te sada pasyiyah cintiyah buddhan ||
ye sada pasyiyah cintiyah buddhan |
tesa na jatu na tisthati buddhah ||
yesa na jatu na tisthati buddhah tesa na jatu rahayati dharmmah
|
[bendall ed p5 --->]
yesa na jatu rahayati dharmmah te sada dhisthita sarvajinebhir |

itya- [cambridge ms f3b --->]

disraddhamulo gunavistaro 'nantas tatrôktah |

tat parisamapya samksepatah punar aha |

durllabhasatvaparthagjanakaya |

ye imi sraddadhîdrsi dharmman |

ye tu subhôpacitah krtapunyas te imi sraddadhi hetubalena ||

yo dasaksetrarajôpamasatvan kalpam upasthihi sarvasukhena |

nôta tu tadsu punyaviseso yadrsa sraddadhato imi dharmman ||

iti |

tathâryadasadharmasutre 'pi desitam ||

sraddha hi paramam yanam yena niryanti nayakah |

tasmad buddhânusaritvam bhajeta matiman narah ||

asraddhasya manusyasya suklo dharmo na rohati |

vijanam agnidagdhanam ankuro harito yatha ||

iti |

atâivâryalalitavistarasutre prativeditam |

sraddhayam ananda yogah karaniyêdam tathagato vijñapayatîti ||

tatha simhapariprcchayam |

sraddhaya |

ksanam aksanam varjayatîty uktam ||

tad evam |

sraddhamulam drdhikrtya bodhicittam drdham kartavyam
sarvapunya samgrahatvat tad yathâryasimhapariprcchayam |

simhena rajakumarena bhagavan prstah ||

samgrahah sarvadarmanam |

karmana kena jayate |

priyas ca bhoti satvanam-

[cambridge ms f4a --->]

yatra yatrôpapadyate ||

bhagavan aha |

sarvasatvapramoksaya cittam bodhaya namayet |

esa samgraha darmanam bhavate tena ca priyah ||

iti |

tathâryagandavyuhasutre 'pi varnitam |

bodhicittam hi kulaputra vijabhutam sarvabuddhadharma-

[bendall ed p6 --->]

nam |

ksetrabhutam sarvajagacchukladharmavirohanataya |

dharanibhutam sarvalokapratisaranataya yavat pitrbhutam
sarvabodhisatvâraksanataya ||

peyalam ||

vaisravanabhutam sarvadaridryasamchedanataya |

cintamanirajabhutam sarvârthasamsadhanataya |

bhadraghatabhutam sarvâbhiprayaparipuratataya |

saktibhutam klesasatruvijayaya |

dharmabhutam yoniso manaskarasamchedanataya |

khadgabhtam klesasirahprapatanataya |

kutharabhutam dukhavrksasamchedanataya |

praharanabhutam sarvôpadravaparitranataya |

vadisabhutam samsarajalacarâbhyuddharanataya |

vatamandalibhutam sarvâvarananivaranatrnavigiranataya |

uddanabhutam sarvabodhisatvacaryapranidhanasamgrahanataya |

caityabhutam sadevamanusâsurasya lokasya |

iti hi kulaputra bodhicittam ebhis cânyais câpramanair
gunavisesaih samanvagatam iti ||

katham punar jñayate |

prthagjanasyâpi bodhicittam utpadyate |

na vanma-

[cambridge ms f4b --->]

tram etad iti |

anekasutrântadarsanat ||

yatha tavad aryavimalakirttinirdese nirdistam |

sumerusamam satkayadrstim utpadya bodhicittam utpadyate |

tatas ca buddhadharma virohantîti ||

ratnakarandasutrâ ca prthagjano 'pi bodhisatvêti jñayate ||

yathôktam |

tad yathâpi nama mañjusrih andakosapraksipto 'pi

kalavinkapoto |

asambhinnândâniskrantah kosat kalavinkarutam eva muñcati ||

evam eva mañjusrih avidyândakosapraksipto 'pi bodhisatvo |

asambhinnâtmadrstir aniskrantas traidhatukad buddharutam

eva muñcati |

yad idam sunyatanimittâpraniharutam eva ||

sarvadharmapravrttinirdese 'pi kathitam |

jayamates ca bodhisatvasya prthivi vidaram adat |

sa kalagato mahanirayam prapatad iti |

sa hi sunyatam nâdhimuktavan sunyatavadini ca pratigham krtavan

||

[bendall ed p7 --->]

niyatâniyatâvataramudrasutre 'py akhyatam ||

katamah pasurathagatiko bodhisatvah |

tad yatha |

kascit purusah pañcabuddhaksetraparamânurajahsaman

lokadhatun abhikramitukamah syat |

sa pasuratham abhiruhya margam pratipadyate sa cirena dirghenâdhvana
yojanasatam gacchet |

sa tatra mahatya vatamandalya pascat khalu pu-

[cambridge ms f5a --->]

nar asitim yojanasahasrani pratyakrsya pratyudavartyêti |

tat kim saknuyat sa purusas tan lokadhatun pasurathenâtikramitum |

yavad anabhilapyânabhilapyair api kalpair ekam api lokadhatum

atikramitum |

aha |

nô hîdam bhagavan |

bhagavan aha |

evam eva mañjusrih yah kascid bodhicittam utpadya mahayanam |

na dharayati |

na pathati |

sravakayaniyan sevate |

tais ca sarddham samstavam karoti |

sravakayanam ca pathati svâdhyayati mimamsate paribudhyate
'rthams ca pathayati yavad bodhayati |

sa tena dhanvaprajñō bhavati so 'nuttarajñānamargat

pratyakrsyate pratyudavarttyate |

yad api tasya bodhisatvasya bodhibhavanâtah prajñêndriyam
prajñacaksuh tad api tasya dhanvikriyate pratihanyate |

srayam pasurathagatiko bodhisatvêti ||

tad evam esa sunyatânadhimuktir mahayanânabhiratis
câsampurnâdhimukticcittacaryasyâpi prayo na samdrsyate |

prag evâdhimatrâdhimukticaryasya bodhisatvasya |

sa hi ratnameghe |

sarvabalacaritavipattisamatikrantah pathyate

'samkhyeyasamadhidharanivimoksâbhijñavidyavikridito |

anantadharmâmaratiniramisâparântakalpakotyānabhoganirvikalpapritiv
egâlōkapratilabdhas

câprameyakalpakotiniyutasatasahasraparamamahayanaprasthanavicitrabhava

nasampurna parârthapratipattiniryana

punyajñanasambharâbhiniharâbhinirvrttih

purvayogasatasahasrasamrddhas ca

pathyate |

athâitan neyârtham |

kasmad anye bodhicittōtpadakâsyam bhumau nêsyante |

na câtrêcchaya kiñcid visesacihnam nitârtham karttum labhyate |

adhimatrâdhimukticaryâdharmata vacanac ca gamyate |

yatha madhyamrduprakarâpy adhimukticaryâsty evêti ||

asya punas tathagataguhyasutrasya ko 'bhiprayo |

yad uktam |

[bendall ed p8 --->]

kasya bhagavan bodhicittōtpadah |

aha |

yasya maharajâdhyasayo 'vikopitah |

aha |

kasya bhagavann adhyasayo 'vikopitah |

aha |

yasya maharaja mahakarunôtpadah |

aha |

kasya bhagavan mahakarunôtpadah |

aha |

yasya maharaja sarvasatvâparityagah |

aha |

katham bhagavan satvâparityakta bhavanti |

aha |

yada maharajâtmasaukhyam parityaktam bhavatîti |

bodhicittamatrâsantustanam karunâbhilâsasamjanârtham

idam uktam |

yatha na te tathagatasasane pravrajita yesam nâsti tyagêti |

evam ihânyabodhicittaninda drastavya na tu bodhicittam anyatha

nôtpadyatae eva ||

yatha dasadharmakasutre desitam |

iha kulaputra bodhisatvo gotrasthah sann anutpaditabodhicittah

tathagatena va tathagatasravakena va samcodyamanah

samvedyamanah samadapyamano 'nuttarayam samyaksambodhau

[cambridge ms f6a --->]

bodhicittam utpadayatîdam prathamam karanam bodhicittôtpadaya |

sambodher va bodhicittasya va varnam bhasyamanam

srutvânuttarayam samyaksambodhau cittam utpadayatîdam dvitiyam

karanam |

sa satva ... nasaranan advipan drstva karunyacittam

upasthapyâ

yavad anuttarayam samyaksambodhau cittam utpadayatîdam trtiyam

karanam bodhicittôtpadaya |

sa tathagatasya sarvâkaraparipurnatam drstva pritim

utpadyânuttarayam samyaksambodhau cittam utpadayatîdam caturtham

karanam iti |

tac ca bodhicittam dvidham bodhipranidhicittam ca
bodhiprasthana cittam ca |
yathâryagandavyuhasutre bhasitam |
durlabhah kulaputra te satvah sarvaloke ye 'nuttarasyam
samyaksambodhau cittam pranidadhati |
tato 'pi durlabhatamas te satva ye 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisamprasthitêti |
tatra bodhipranidhicittam |
maya buddhena bhavitavyam iti cittam pranidhanad utpannam bhavati |
surangamasutre 'pi |
sathyôtpaditasyâpi bodhicittasya buddhatvahetutvâbhidhanat |
kah punar vadah kiñcid eva kusalam krtva |
yathôktam bhadrakalpikasutre |
ghosadatto nama
[bendall ed p9 --->]
tathagato yatra naksatrarajena tathagatena
prathamam bodhicittam utpaditam tambulapatram dattva
gopalakabhutena |
evam vidyutpradipo nama tathagato yatra yasasa tathagatena
prathamam bodhicittam utpaditam dasikam dattva
tantravayabhutena |
evam anantaprabho nama tathagato yatrârcismata tathagatena
prathamam bodhicittam utpaditam trnapradipam dattva
nagarâvalambakabhutena |
evam drdhavikramo nama tathagato yatra duspradharsena
tathagatena prathamam bodhicittam utpaditam dattakastham dattva
kasthaharakabhutenêty adi ||
caryâvikale 'pi ca bodhicitte nâvamanyata karttavya |
tasyâpy anantasamsarasukhaprasavanatvat |
yathâryamaitreyavimokse varnitam |
tad yathâpi nama kulaputra cittam api vajraratnam sarvaprativisistam
suvarnâlamkaram abhibhavati |

vajraratnanama ca na vijahati |

sarvadaridryam vinivarttayati |

evam eva kulaputrâsayapratipattibhinnam api
sarvajñatacittôtpadavajraratnam
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhagunasuvarnâlamkaram abhibhavati
bodhisattvanama ca na vijahati |

sarvasamsaradaridryam vinivarttayatîti |

itas ca vinâpi caryaya bodhicittam upakarakam iti jñatavyam |

yenâpararajâvavadakasutre kathitam |

yasmac ca tvam maharaja bahukrtyo bahukaraniyah |

[cambridge ms f7a --->]

asahah sarvena sarvah sarvatha sarvam sarvada danaparamitayam
siksitum |

evam yavat prajñaparamitayam siksitum |

tasmat tarhi tvam maharajâivam eva samyaksambodhichandam sraddham
tra ... pranidhim ca gacchann api tisthann api

nisanno 'pi sayano 'pi jagrad api bhuñjano 'pi |

pivann api |

satatasamitam anusmara |

manasikuru bhavaya |

sarvabuddhabodhisatvapratyekabuddhâryasravakaprthagjananam

atmanas câtîtânagatapratyutpannani sarvakusalamulany
abhisamksipya tulayitva pindayitvânumodasvâgrayânumodanaya

yavad akasasamataya nirvanasamatayânumodasvânumodya ca

sarvabuddhabodhisatvapratyeka-

[bendall ed p10 --->]

buddhâryasravakanam puajakarmane niryataya |

niryatya ca sarvasatvasadharanani kuru |

tatah sarvasatvanam yavat sarvajñatapratilambhaya

sarvabuddhadharmaparipuranaaya dine dine traikalyam anuttarayam
samyaksambodhau parinamayâivam khalu tvam maharaja pratipannah

san rajyam karayisyasi rajyakrtyani ca na hayayisyasi

bodhisambharams ca paripurayisyasîti ||

atrâiva câsya vipakôktah |

sa khalu punas tvam maharaja tasya
samyaksambodhicittakusalamulakarmano-

[cambridge ms f7b --->]

vipakenânekasatakrto deveśûpapanno 'bhuh |

anekasatakrto manusyesûpapanno 'bhuh |

sarvasu ca devamanusyôpapattisv adhipatyam eva karayasi |

na ca tavat tava maharaja tasya samyaksambodhicittasya

kusalakarmanônativam vâpurnativam va prajñayate |

api ca maharajâikam api samyaksambodhicittam

sarvasattvôttaranârambanativat sarvasatvâmocanârambanativat

sarvasatvasamasvasanârambanativat sarvasatvaparinirvanârambanativat

aprimeyâsamkhyeyakusalôpacayam |

kah punar vado yâivam bahulikarotîti ||

etac ca bodhicittam rupakayadarsanôtpannam |

tatra purvâvadane pathyate |

evam tavat pranidhibodhicittam veditavyam |

idam tu vaktavyam kim abhumipravisthasyâpi

bodhisatvasamvarâdhikaro 'sti na vêtî |

astîti veditavyam akasagarbhasutre labhasatkarârtham

mulâpattisravanat |

dasabhumikasutre tu prathamayam bhumau darsitam |

na ca kañcit satkaram kasyacit sakasat pratikamksaty anyatra

mayâivâisam sarvasatvanam sarvôpakaranabahulyam

upanamayitavyam iti |

tatha câha |

pramuditayam bodhisatvabhūmau suvyavasthito bhavaty acalanayo-

[cambridge ms f8a --->]

ge

... ti |

punas cōktam |

tathaga-

[bendall ed p11 --->]

tavamsaniyato bhavati sambodhiparayanêti |

akasagarbhasutre tv aha |
sravakayanam evâsya na bhavati prag eva mahayanam iti |
tathârâyôgrapariprechayam matsaryaparyavanaddhasyâpi
siksapadani prajñaptani |
pramuditayam tu pathyate |
atmasamjñâpagamac câsyâtmasneho na bhavati |
kutah |
punah sarvôpakaranasnehêti |
tatha mastakâdidanam apy atrâsyôktam ||
evam adî sutresu bhumi pravistasyâpi siksaprajñaptir drsyate |
yatra vâsamanyena bodhisatvam adhikrtyôpadesas tatrâbhyasayogyataya
pratisedhavakyena vâdikarmikabodhisatvena na
siksitavyam bhaved etat |
ubhayâsambhave tu sarvatra siksitavyam |
tatrâpy ekasyam siksayam siksanyam
asaktasyêtarasiksânabhyasadanâpattih ||
aryâksayamatisutre 'py evam avocat |
danakale silôpasamharasyâpeksêti vistarah |
na câtra sithilena bhavitavyam na ca sesasu na samudagacchati |
yathabalam yathabhajamanam iti dasabhumikasutre vacanat |
ayam ca samvarah strinam api mrduklesanam
bodhyabhilasacittanam labhyate |
uktam hi bodhisatvapratimokse |
caturbhih sariputra dharmaih
[cambridge ms f8b --->]
samanvagatah bodhisatvah
satyavadino bhavantîty arabhyâha |
iha sariputra kulaputro va kuladuhita vânuttarayam samyaksambodhau
cittam utpadyârabdhaviryo viharati
kusaladharmaparyesanayêty arabhya sarvôpadesah ||
samvaragrahanam ca bodhisatvasiksapadâbhyasaparamasya
samvarikasyântikat kartavyam |
evam-

[bendall ed p12 --->]

hy asya siksâtikrame tivram apatrapyam guruvisamvadanabhayam
côtpadyate |

tatra cânabhogatah premagauravasiddhir ity esa

samanyasamvaradharmah |

atâiva bodhisatvah tathagatanam puratah siksanam
anyatamasiksanispatikamah samadanam kurvanti |

tasya ca kalyanamitrasyâbhve
dasadigavasthitabuddhabodhisatvâbhimukhibhavabhavanaya samvaro
grahyah samvaram

atmabalam ca tulayitva |

anyatha tu sarvabuddhabodhisatvah sadevakas ca loko visamvaditah
syat |

saddharmasmrtyupasthanasutre hi kiñcin matram cintayitvâpy adadatah
pretagatir ukta pratijñatam câdadato narakagatih |

kim punar anuttaram artham akhilasya jagatah pratijñayâsampadayatah
|

atâivôktam dharmasamgitisutre |

satyagurukena kulaputra bodhisatvena bhavitavyam |

satyasamgiti kulaputra dharmasamgi-

[cambridge ms f9a --->]

tih |

tatra kulaputra katamat satyam yad bodhisatvo 'nuttarayam
samyaksambodhau cittam utpadya tac cittam jivitahetor api na

parityajati na satvesu vipratipadyate |

idam bodhisatvasya satyam ||

yat punar bodhisatvo 'nuttarayam samyaksambodhau cittam utpadya

pascatac tac cittam parityajati satvesu vipratipadyate 'yam bodhisatvasya
pratikrsto mrsavadêti |

aryasagaramatisutre 'pi desitam |

syad yathâpi nama sagaramate raja va rajamatro va sarvam
nagarakam janam svo bhaktenôpanimantryôpeksako bhaven nânnapanam
samudanayet satyam sarvajanakayam visamvadayet |

tatra te 'nnapanabhojanam alabhamanôccagghantah prakrameyuh |

evam eva sagaramate yo bodhisatvah sarvasatvan

asvasyâtirnataranayâmuktamocanayânasvastâsvasanaya yavan
na

bahusrutye 'bhiyogam karoti nâpi tato 'nyesu
bodhipaksyakusalamulesu dharmesu |

ayam bodhisatvo visamvadayati

[bendall ed p13 --->]

sadevakam lokam |

evam ca tam purvabuddhadarsinyo devatôccagghanti vivadayanti |

durlabhas te yajñasvamino ye mahayajñam pratijñayôttarayanti |

tasmât tarhi sagaramate na sa bodhisatvena vag bhasitavya yaya

sadevamanu-

[cambridge ms f9a --->]

sâsuram lokam visamvadayet ||

punar aparam sagaramate bodhisatvah kenacid evâdhisto bhavati
dharmesv arthakaraniyesu |

tatra bodhisatvena vag bhasita bhavati yavad atmaparityago 'pi

bodhisatvena kartavyo bhavet tatra na punah sa satvo visamvadayitavyêti |

tasmât svabalânurupenâikam api kusalamulam samadaya

raksitavyam |

yathôktam aryaksitigarbhasutre |

ebhir dasabhih kusalah karmapathair buddhatvam |

na punar yo 'ntasâikam api yavajjivam kusalam karmapatham na

raksati atha ca punar evam vadati |

aham mahayaniko 'ham cânuttaram samyaksambodhim paryesamîti |

sa pudgalah paramakuhako mahamrsavadikah sarvesam buddhanam

bhagavatam purato visamvadako lokasyôcchedavadi

sa mudhah kalam kurute vinipatagami bhavatîti |

yavat kalam ca saknoti tavat kalam kusalam samadaya

vartitavyam ||

etac ca bhaisajyaguruviduryaprabhasutre drastavyam |

yas tu mahasatvâivam srutvâpi bodhisatvacaryaduskaratam

api prajñayâvagahyôtsahatae eva sakaladuskhitajanaparitranaadhuram

avavodhum tena

vandanapāṅjanapāṅpadeṅanapuāṅyāñnumodanabuddhāṅdhyeāṅāṅāṅayāṅcanabodhipariāṅ
amanam krtva

kalyanamitram abhyetya ta-

[cambridge ms f10a --->] duktānuvadena svayam va vaktavyam |

samanvahrācaryāham evam namēty uktva |

yathāryamañjusribuddhaksetragunavyuhālankarasutre

bhagavata mañjusriya purvajanmāvadane caryōpetam bodhicittam

utpaditam tathōtpadayitavyam |

evam hi tenōktam ||

yavati prathama kotih samsarasyāntavarjita |

tavat satvahitārthaya carisyamy amitam carim ||

[bendall ed p14 --->]

utpadayama sambodhau cittam nathasya sammukham |

nimantraye jagat sarvam daridryan mocitāsmi tat ||

vyapadakhilacittam vērsyamatsaryam eva va |

adyāgre na karisyami bodhim prapsyami yavata |

brahmacaryam carisyami kamams tyaksyami papakan ||

buddhanam anusiksisye silasamvarasamyame |

nāham tvaritarupena bodhim praptum ihōtsahe ||

parāntakotim sthasyami satvasyāikasya karanat |

ksetram visodhayisyami aprameyam acintiyam ||

namadheyam karisyami dasa diksu ca visrutam |

kayavakkarmani cāham sodhayisyami sarvasah ||

sodhayisyē manaskarma karma karttāsmi nāsubham |

iti ||

na cātra sarvakalikat samvaragrahanaj janmāntarāpattisanka

kartavyātrāiva sutre 'ksobhyapranidhanānujñānad evam hy uktam |

yatha tenāksobhyena tathagatena purvam bodhisatvabhu-

[cambridge ms f10b --->]

tenāivam vag bhasita |

visamvadita me buddha bhagavanto bhaveyur yadi sarvasyam jatau na

pravrajeyam iti |

eka jatih prayatnena samsodhya vibudhâtmana |

anyas tu jatir abodheh sâiva samsodhayisyatîty ukteh ||

evam sariputra bodhisatvenâksobhyasya tathagatasya

anusiksitavyam |

evam siksamanah sariputra bodhisatvo mahasatvah sarvasyam

jatau pravrajaty utpadad va tathagatanam anutpadad vâvasyam

grhâvasan niskramati |

tat kasya hetoh |

paramo hy ayam sariputra labho yad uta grhâvasan niskramanam iti

|

yavat |

bharyaputraduhitrtrnsa câsya na bhavatîti |

yatha janmântaresv ayam doso na bhavati tathâtrâiva

vaksyamanam ity astam tavad etat ||

[bendall ed p15 --->]

tad evam samattasamvarasya samanyam apattilaksanam ucyate |

yenâpattilaksanena yuktam vastu svayam apy utpreksya pariharen na

câpattipratirupakesv anapattipratirupakesu ca sammuhyeta |

bodhisatvah sarvasatvanam

varttamanânagatasarvaduskhadaurmanasyôpasamaya

varttamanânagatasukhasaumanasyôtpadaya

ca nihsathyatah kayavanmanahparakramaih prayatnam karoti |

yadi tu tatpratyayasamagrim nânvesate tadanantaraya

pratikaraya na ghatate 'lpaduskhadaurmanasyam

bahuduskhadaurmanasyapratikarabhutam nôtpadayati |

mahârthasiddhyartham câlpârthahanim na karoti ksanam apy upeksate

|

sâpattiko bhavati |

samksepato 'napattih svasaktyavisayesu karyesu tatra

nisphalataya siksya prajñaptiyabhavat |

prakrtisâvadyataya tv anyad grhyatae eva |

yatra svasaktyagocare 'pi tyagasamarthyad apattih syat tan na

cintyam |

samanyapapadesana na ... vat tu tato muktih ||

etat samasato bodhisatvasiksasariram |
vistaratas tv apramanakalpâparyavasananirdesam |
athava samksepatô dve bodhisatvasyâpatti |
yatha saktiyuktâyuktam asamiksyârabhate |
nivr̥ttah samiksa-
[cambridge ms f11a --->]
te sâpattiko bhavati |
nirupya yathârham atikramaty antasas candaladasenâpi
coditah sâpattiko bhavati |
kutah ||
etad adhyasayasamcodanasutre vacanat |
api tu maitreya caturbhih karanaih pratibhanam sarvabuddhabhasi
... bhih |
iha maitreya pratibhanam satyôpasamhitam bhavati |
nâsatyôpasamhitam dharmôpasamhitam bhavati na
adharmôpasamhitam |
klesahayakam bhavati na klesavivarddhakam |
nirvanagunânusamsasandarsakam bhavati na
samsaragunânusamsasandarsakam |
ebhis caturbhih peyalam |
yasya kasyacin maitreyâibhis caturbhih karanaih pratibhanam
pratibhati pratibhasyati va |
tatra sraddhah kulaputrah kuladuhitr̥bhir va
buddhasamjñôtpadayitavya sastrsamjñam krtva |
sa dharmah srotavyah |
tat kasya hetoh |
yat kiñcin maitreya subhasitam sarvam tad buddhabhasitam |
tatra maitreya yêmani pratibhanani pratiksipen nâitani
buddhabhasitanîti |
tesu câgauravam utpadayet pudgalavidvesena tena
sarvabuddhabhasitam pratibhanam pratiksiptam bhavati |
dharmam pratiksipyâ dharmavyasanasamvartaniyena karmanâpayagami
bhavati ||

[bendall ed p16 --->]

yah punar etad abhyasârtham vyutpaditam icchati |
tenâtra siksasamuccaye tavad caryamukhamatrasiksanârtham
abhiyogah karaniyah siksârambhasyâiva mahaphalatvat |
yathôktam prasantaviniscayapratiharyasutre |
yas ca mañjusrir bodhisatvo ganganadivalikasamebhyo buddhebhyah
pratyekam sarvebhyo gamganadivalikasamani
buddhaksetrani vasirajamahamaniratnapratipurnani krtva
dahyad evam dadan ganganadivalikasaman kalpan danam dadyad |
yo vânyo mañjusrir bodhisatvêman evamrupan dharman
srutvâikântena ga-

[cambridge ms f11b --->]

tva cittenâbhinirupayed imesv evamrupesu
dharmesu siksisyamîti |
so 'siksito 'pi mañjusrir bodhisatvo 'syam siksityam chandiko
vatataram punyam prasavati |
na tv eva tad danam ayam punyakriyavastv iti |
tasmad evam anusamsadarsina bodhisatvena na kathamcin nivarttitavyam
|
yathâtrâivâha |
tatra mañjusrir ye
trisahasramahasahasralokadhatuparamânurajahsamah satva-s tesam
ekâikah satvo raja bhavaj jambudvipâdhipatis te sarvae evam
ghosayeyuh |
yo mahayanam udgrahisyati dharayisyati vacayisyati paryavapsyati
pravarttayisyati tasya nakhachedena masam pañcapalikena
divasenâvatarayisyamah tam câitenâpakramena jivitat
vyaparopayisyamêti |
sacen mañjusrir bodhisatvâivam ucyamano nô trasyati na samtrasam
apsyate 'ntasâikacittôtpadenâpi na bibheti na visidati na
vicikitsate |
uttari ca saddharmmaparigrahârtham abhiyujyate pathasvâdhyayâbhimukto
viharati |
ayam mañjusrir bodhisatvas cittasuro danasurah

silasurah ksantisurah viryasurah dhyanasurah

prajñasurah samadhisurah iti vaktavyah ||

sacen mañjusrir bodhisatvah tesam vadhakapurusanam na

kupyati na rusyati na khila dosacittam utpadayati |

sa mañjusrir bodhisatvo brahmasamêndrasamo 'kampyêti ||

itas câgryakale siksâdaro mahaphalavipakah |

tatha hi candrapradipasutre |

[bendall ed p17 --->]

buddhana kotin ayutan upasthihe |

dattena panena prasannacittah |

chatraih patakabhi ca dipamalaih |

kalpana kotyo yatha ganga-

[cambridge ms f12a --->]

valikah ||

yas câiva saddharme praluñyamane |

nirudhyamane sugatasya sasane |

ratrih divam eka careya siksam |

idan tatah punyavisista bhoti ||

tasmat kartavyo 'trâdarah ||

uktani ca sutrântesu bodhisatvasiksapadani |

yathôktam aryaratnameghe |

katham ca kulaputra bodhisatva bodhisatvasiksasamvarasamvrta

bhavanti |

iha bodhisatvah evam vicarayati |

na pratimoksasamvaramatrakena maya sakyam anuttaram

samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhum |

kim tarhi yanîmani tathagatena tesu tesu sutrântesu

bodhisatvasamudacara |

bodhisatvasiksapadani prajñaptani tesu tesu maya siksitavyam

iti vistarah |

tasmad asmadvidhena mandabuddhina durvijñeyo vistarôktatvad bodhisatvasya

samvarah |

tatah kim yuktam ||

marmasthanany ato vidyad yenânapattiko bhavet ||

katamani ca tani marmasthanani yani hi sutrântesu
mahayanâbhiratanam arthayôktani |

yad uta |

atmabhavasya bhoganam tryadhvavrtteh subhasya ca |

utsargah sarvasatvebhyas tadraksa suddhivardhanam ||

esa bodhisatvasamvarasamgrahah |

yatra bodhisatvanam abhyasavisrame 'py apattayo vyavasthapyante ||

yathôktam bodhisatvapratimokse |

yo bodhisatvena margah parigrhitah sarvasatvanam krtena

duskham upagami |

saced bodhisatvasya tam margam parigrhyâvasthitasyâpi

kalpakoter atyayenâikam sukhacittam utpadyetântaso nisadya

cittam api |

tatra bodhisatvenâivam cittam utpadayitavyam sarvasatvanam

atyayikam parigrhyâitad api me varjayan nisidamîti |

parigrhyet tam [[doubt]] |

[cambridge ms f12b --->]

api mañjusrir aha ||

pañcêmani devaputrânantaryani yair anantaryaih

samanvagata bodhisatvah ksipram anuttarasamyaksambodhim

abhisambudhyate |

katamani pañca |

yada devaputra bodhisatvo 'dhyasaty anuttarayam samya-

[bendall ed p18 --->]

ksambodhau cittam utpadya nântara sravakapratyekabuddhabhumau cittam

utpadayatîdam devaputra prathamam

anantaryam |

sarvasvaparityagitayam cittam utpadya nântara

matsaryacittena sarddham sa nyasatîdam devaputra dvtiyam

anantaryam |

sarvasatva maya tratavyêty evam cittam utpadya nântara
sidaatîdam devaputra trtiyam anantaryam |
anutpannâniruddhan sarvadharmā avabhotsyae ity evam cittam
utpadya nântara drstigatesu prapatatîdam devaputra
caturtham anantaryam |
ekaksanasamayuktaya prajñaya sarvadharmā avabhotsyae ity evam
cittam utpadya nântara tisthati na visthivati apraptayam
sarvajñatayam idam devaputra pañcamam anantaryam iti ||
tasmad evam atmabhavabhogapunyanam aviratam
utsargaraksasuddhivrdhaya yathayogam bhavaniyah ||
tatra tavad utsargârtham parigrahadosabhavanadvarena
vairagyam utpadayet tyagânusamsams ca bhavayet |
yatha tava candrapradipasutre |
adhyavasita ye balah kaye 'smin putike samyag |
jivite cañcale 'vasye mayasvapnanibhōpame ||
atiraudrani karmani krtva mohavasânugah |
te yanti narakan ghoran mrtyuyanagatâbudha |
iti ||
tathânantamukhanirharadharanyam uktam ||
ye kecil satva na bhavanti vigrahah parigrahas tatra nidanamulam |
tasmad tyajed yatra bhavet trsna |
utsrstatrsnasya hi dharani bhavet ||
bodhisatvapratimokse kathitam |
punar aparam sariputra bodhisatvah sarvadharmesu
parakiyasamjñam utpadayati |
na kañcid bhavam upadatte |
tat kasya hetoh |
upadanam hi bhayam iti ||
aryôgradattaparipr-
[bendall ed p19 --->]
cchayam apy aha |
yad dattam tan na bhuyo raksitavyam |

yad grhe tad raksitavyam |

yad dattam tat trsnaksayaya |

yad grhe tat trsnavarddhanam |

yad dattam tad aparigraham yad grhe tat saparigraham |

yad dattam tad abhayam yad grhe tat sabhayam |

yad dattam tad bodhimargôpastambhaya |

yad grhe tan marôpastambhaya |

yad dattam tad aksayam |

yad grhe tat ksayi |

yad dattam tatah sukham yad grhe tadarabhya dukham |

yad dattam tat klesôtsargaya |

yad grhe tat klesavarddhanam |

yad dattam tan mahabhogatayai | yad grhe na tan mahabhogatayai |

yad dattam tat satpurusakarma |

yad grhe tat kapurusakarma |

yad dattam tat satpurusacittagrahanaya |

yad grhe tat kapurusacittagrahanaya |

yad dattam tat sarvabuddhaprasastam |

yad grhe tad balajanaprasastam ||

yavat sacet punar asya putre 'tiriktataram premôtpadyate tathânyesu
satvesu tena tisirbhîh paribhasanabhîh svacittam
paribhasitavyam |

katamabhîs tisirbhîh |

samyakprayuktasya samacittasya bodhisatvasya bodhir na visamacittasya

bodhir na mithyaprayuktasya |

ananatvacarino bodhisatvasya bodhir na nanatvacarinah |

abhîs tisirbhîh paribhasanabhîh svacittam paribhasya anyatre
'mitrasamjñôtpadayitavyâmitram hy etan mama |

na maitram |

yo 'ham asyârthaya buddhaprajñaptasiksayôddhuratad gatvâsmin putre
'tiriktataram premôtpadayami |

na tathânyesu satvesu |

tena tatha tatha cittam utpadayitavyam yatha yathâsya

sarvasatvesu putrapremânugata maitry- utpadyate |
atmaksemânu ... maitry- utpadyate |
evam câna yonisah pratyaveksitavyam |
anyatâisâgata |
anyato 'ham |
sarvasatvâpi mama putrâbhuvan |
aham ca sarvasatvanam putro 'bhavam |
nêha samvidyate kascit kasyacit ... paro va |
yavad evam hi grhapate |
grhina bodhisatvena na kasmimscid vastuni mamatvam parigraho va
kartavyah |
nâdhyavasana |
na niyatih na trsnânusayah kartavyah |
sacet punar grhapate grhinam bodhisatvam yacanakôpasamkramya
kiñcid eva vastu yaceta |
saced asya vastv aparityaktam bhavet |
nâivam cittam nidhyapayitavyam |
yady aham etad vastu parityajeyam yadi va na parityajeyam avasyam
mamâitena vastuna vinabhavo bhavisyati |
akamakena maranam upa-
[bendall ed p20 --->]
gantavyam bhavisyati |
etac ca vastu mam tyaksyati aham cainam tyaksyami |
etac ca vastu parityajyâham attasarah kalam karisyami etac ca
parityaktam na me maranakale cittam paryadaya sthasyati |
etac ca me maranakale pritim pramodyam avipratisaritam ca
janayisyati |
sacet punar evam api samanvahan saknuyat tad vastu parityaktum |
tena sa yacanakas catarbhih samjñaptibhih samjñapayitavyah |
katamabhis catarbhih |
durbalas tavad asmy aparipakvakusalamulah |
adikarmiko mahayane |

na cittasya vasi parityagaya |
sôpadanadrstiko 'smi |
ahamkaramamakara-
[cambridge ms f14a --->]
sthitah |
ksamasva satpurusa |
ma paritapsis tathâham karisyami tatha pratipatsye |
tatha viryam arapsye |
yathâinam ca tavâbhiprayam paripurayisyami
sarvasatvanam cêti |
evam khalu grhapate |
tena yacanakah samjñapayitavyah |
etac ca samjñapanam upari dosapariharayôktam |
ma bhud bodhisatvasya tatrâprasado bodhisatve va yacanakasyêti |
na tu matsaryam evam anavadyam bhavati kutsitam cêdam bhagavata
bodhisatvanam ||
yathâha bodhisatvapratimokse |
catvarême sariputra dharma bodhisatvanam na samvidyante |
katame catvarah |
sathyam bodhisatvanam na samvidyate |
matsaryam bodhisatvanam na samvidyate |
irsyapaisunyam bodhisatvanam na samvidyate |
nâham saktô 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhum iti |
linam cittam bodhisatvanam na samvidyate |
yasyême sariputra catvaro dharmah samvidyante sa pandita.ir
jñatavyah |
kuhako vatâyam |
lapako vatâyam |
nastadharmo vatâyam |
samklesadharmo vatâyam lokâmisaguruko vatâyam bhaktacodakaparamo
vatâyam iti |
tatha cittasurah khalu punah sariputra bodhisatva bhavanti |

yavat svahastaparityagi bhavati padaparityagi |

nasaparityagi |

sirsaparityagi |

angapratyangaparityagi |

putraparityagi |

duhitraparityagi |

bharyaparityagi |

ratiparityagi |

parivaraparityagi |

cittaparityagi |

sukhaparityagi |

grhaparityagi |

vastuparityagi |

desaparityagi ratnaparityagi |

sarvasvaparityagîti ||

[bendall ed p21 --->]

evam narayanapariprcchayam apy uktam |

na tad vastûpadatavyam yasmin

[cambridge ms f14b --->]

vastuni nâsya tyagacittam

utpadyate |

na tyagabuddhih krameta |

na sa parigraha parigrahitavyo yasmin parigrahe nôtsarjanacittam

utpadayen na sa parivarôpadatavyo yasmin yacanakair yacyamanasya
parigrahabuddhir utpadyate |

na tad rajyam upadatavyam na te bhoga na tad ratnam

upadatavyam yavan na tat kiñcid vastûpadatavyam |

yasmin vastuni bodhisatvasyâparityagabuddhir utpadyate ||

api tu khalu punah kulaputra bodhisatvena mahasatvenâivam cittam

utpadayitavyam |

ayam mamâtmabhavah sarvasatvebhyaḥ parityaktah utsrstah |

prag eva bahyani vastuni yasya yasya satvasya yena yena yad yat

karyam bhavisyati tasmai tasmai tad dasyami satsamvidyamanam
hastam hastârthikebhyo dasyami padam padârthikebhyo netram
netrârthikebhyo dasyami |

mamsam mamsârthikebhyah sonitam sonitârthikebhyo
majjanam majjârthikebhyo 'ngapratyangany
angapratyangârthikebhyah sirah sirorthikebhyah parityaksyami |

kah punar vado bahyesu vastusu yad uta
dhanadhanyajataruparajataratnâbharanahayagajarathavahanagramanagaraniga
majanapadarastrarajadhanipattanadasidasakarmakarapauruseyaputraduh
itrparivaresu |

api tu khalu punar yasya yasya yena yena yad yat karyam bhavisyati
tasmai tasmai satvaya tat tad deyam samvidyamanam dasyami |
asocann avipratisari avipakapratikanksi parityaksyami |

anapekso dasyami satvânugrahaya satvakarunyena
satvânukampaya tesam eva satvanam samgrahaya |
yatha me 'mi satvah sam-

[cambridge ms f15a --->]

grhita bodhipraptasya

dharmajanakah syur iti |

peyalam ||

tad yathâpi nama kula-putra bhaisajyavrksasya mulato va

hriyamanasya gandatah sakhatah tvaktah patrato va
hriyamanasya

puspatah phalatah sarato va hriyamanasya nâivam bhavati

vikalpo |

mulato me hriyate yavat sarato me hriyatae iti ||

api tu khalu punar avikalpâiva hinamadyôtkrstanam satvanam
vyadhin apanayati |

evam eva kulaputra bodhisatvena mahasatvenâsmims caturmahabhautike
atmabhava bhaisajyasamjñôtpadayitavya

yesam yesam satvanam yena yenârthah tat tad eva me

harantu hastam hastârthinah padam padârthinêti purvavat ||

aryâksayamatisutre 'pi desitam |

ayam eva maya kayah sarvasatvanam kimkaraniyesu

ksapayitavyah |

tad yathâpi namêmani bahyani catvari mahabhutani

prthividhatur abdhatus tejdhatatur vayudhatus ca

[bendall ed p22 --->]

nanasukhair nanaparyayair nanârambanair nanôpakaranair

nanaparibhogaih satvanam nanôpabhogam gacchanti |

evam evâham imam kayam caturmahabhutasamucchrayam nanasukhair

nanaparyayair nanârambanair nanôpakaranair nanaparibhogair

vistarena sarvasatvanam

upabhogyam karisyamîti |

sêmam arthavasam sampasyan kayaduskhatam ca pratyaveksate

kayaduskhataya ca na parikhidyate satvâveksayêti ||

aryavajradhvajasutre 'py aha ||

iti hi bodhisatvâtmanam sarvasatvesu niryatayan

sarvakusalamulôpakaritvena sarvasatvanam kusalamulaih samanva-

[cambridge ms f15b --->]

haran

pradipasamam atmanam sarvasatvesûpanayan sukhasamam

atmanam sarvasatvesv adhitisthan |

dharmakuksisamam atmanam sarvajagati samdharayan alokasamam

atmanam sarvasatvesv anugacchan jagatpratisthapanasamam

atmanam sampasyan |

kusalamulapratyayabhutam atmanam sarvajagaty anugacchan |

mitrasamam atmanam sarvasatvesu niyojayamano 'nuttarasukhamargasamam

atmanam sarvasatvesu samdarsayamanah anuttarasukhôpadhanasamam

atmanam sarvasatvesu parisodhamanah

suryasamam atmanam sarvajagati samikurvanah |

evamdharmaôpetam atmanam sarvasatvesu prayacchan |

yathakamakaraniyavasyam atmanam sarvaloke sampasyann agracaitya

bhavisyamah ... sarvajagatsthityatmanam sampasyan |

samacittatam sarvajagati nispadayan |

sarvôpakaranatirtham atmanam sampasyan |

sarvalokasukhadataram atmanam pratyaveksamanah |

sarvajagato danapatim atmanam adhimucyamanah sarvalokajñanasamam

atmanam kurvanah bodhisatvacaryaprayuktam atmanam

samjanayamanah |

yathavaditathakaritvenâtmanam niyojayamanah |

sarvajñatasannahasannadham atmanam pratyaveksamanah |

purvanimantritam cittam anupalayamanah |

pratipattau câtmanam sthapayamano bo-

[bendall ed p23 --->]

dhisatvyagacittatam manasi kurvanôdyanabhutam atmanam
sarvasatvesu sampasyan |

dharmaratibhutam atmanam sarvalokesv adarsayamanah

[cambridge ms f16a --->]

saumanasyadataram atmanam sarvasatvanam adhitisthan |

anantapritisamjananam atmanam sarvajagato niryatayamanah

sarvasukladharmaya dvarabhutam atmanam sarvaloke

samdharayamanah |

buddhabodhidataram atmanam sarvasatvanam pranidadhat |

pitrsamam atmanam sarvaprajayam niyojayamanah |

sarvôpakaranâvaikalyâdhikaranam atmanam sarvasatvadhatau

pratisthapayamanah ||

iti hi bodhisatvâtmanam upasthayakatvaya dadanah yacanakesu

nicamanasikaracitto bhumyâstaranâdhisthanaceta

dharanisamasarvaduskhasahanamanasikarapravrttah

sarvasatvôpasthanâklantamanasaprayukto balajanaduskrtasthirah

sthavarâdhivasanajatyah asthitah kusalamulâbhiyuktah

aprayuktasarvalokadhatûpasthanah karno nasa samparityajan

yacanakebhyôpasamkrantebhyo

bodhisatvacaryôpattatathagatakulakulinasambhutacittah

sarvabodhisatvânusmaranaviharaprasrto 'sarat sarvatrailokyat sa ...

tyaveksamanah

svasarirânadhyavasitasantanah aniketasarvabuddhadharmânusmrtivihary-

asarac charirat sarâdanâbhiprayêti hi

bodhisatvo jihvam yacitah samano ma ... vata premaniyaya

maitryôpacaravitataya bhadre simhâsane rajârhe nisadya

tam yacanakam abhibhasate drstah |

aristacitto bhutvâksatacitto 'nupahatacitto mahâtman sala ... ci-

[cambridge ms f16b --->]

tto buddhavamsasambhutacitto 'lulitasantanacitto mahasthamabalâdhano
'nadhavasitasariracitto 'nabhinivistavacanacitto
janumandalaprasthitakayo bhutva svakan mukhaj jihva ...
yacanakasya sarvasariram

adhinam krtva vacam pramuñcan snigdham mrdvim
premaniyam maitryôpacaram |

grhana tvam mama jihvam yatha kamakaraniyam kuru |

tatha kuru yatha tvam prito bhavasi

[bendall ed p24 --->]

pritamanasâtmana

pramudito hrstah pritisaumanasyajatêti sa sirah parityajan

sarvadharmâgrasirah paramajñanam avataran

sarvasatvaparitrana sirobodhi ... gacchan sarvajagadagryasirah
anupamajñanam abhilasan sarvadikchirah praptum jñanarajam

adhimucyamano 'nuttarasarvadharmâisvaryasirsatam paripurayitukamo
'nantayacanakapritiparisphutaceta |

iti hi bodhisatvo hastapadan parityajan yacanakebhyah

sraddhahastaprayuktenânugraha caritrena

bodhisatvasimhavikramatyagapratatapanina vyavasargâbhiratena

hastapadaparityagena mahapatisthanakramatalavyatiharena

bodhisatvacaryâdhyavasayena vedanânupahatataya

danaprasadasaktya vimalacittôtpadasamvaro nispariyavasthanajña-

[cambridge ms f17a --->]

nadharmasarirâchinnâbhinnâluptakayasamjñah anicacittah
sarvamarakarmâkalyanamitrôpastabdhavrmhitacetah
sarvabodhisatvasamvarnitâikatyaganiryanêti hi bodhisatvah
svasariram aksipyâ rudhiram

anuprayacchan yacanakebhyah praharsitabodhicitto |

bodhisatvacaryâbhhilasicitto 'paryattaveditacittah
sarvayacanakâbhhilasicittah sarvapatigrahakâvidvistacittah

sarvabodhisatvatyagapratipatpratipanno 'nivarttyaya

pritiprasabdhya svasarirânapeksacittah svasarirad rudhiram

anuprayacchan jñanâyatanamahayanaprasrtaceta

mahayanâvinastamanêstamanas tustamanah pritamaneh

muditamana maitry-manah sukhamanah prasannamanah
pramuditapritisaumanasyajato majjamamsam svasarirat parityajan
yacanakebhyah kalyanatyagaya |

yacakâbhilasitaya vaca tan yacakan abhilapan |

grhnantu bhavanto mama sariran majjamamsam yatha

kamakarunaya tulyapritivivarddhanena tyagacittena |

bodhisatvavijñagananisevitena mahakusalamulena loka-

[bendall ed p25 --->]

malâpakarsitena pravarenâdhyasayena |

sarvabodhisatvasamatôpattair mahadanârambhair manasâkanksitaih

sarvayacakair ananutapyacittair danavastubhih

apratyaveksitena karmavipakapratyayena sarvalokadhatvavimukhaya

sarvabuddhaksetrâlamkaravyuhapujaya sarvajagadabhimukhaya

karunaparitranataya |

sarvabuddhabodhyabhimukhaya |

dasabala ...

[cambridge ms f17b --->]

caranayâtîtânagatapratyutpannasarvabodhisatvâbhimukhayâikakusalamula

paricaryaya sarvavaisaradyâbhimukhenârsabhasimhanadanadanena

tryadhvâbhimukhena |

sarvâdhvasamatajñanena ...

lokâbhimukhenâparântakotigatakalpavyavasayena

bodhisatvapranidhanenâparitrasyanâbhimukhenâkhedacittôtpadena

bodhisatvah svahridayam parityajan

yacanakebhyo danavasasiksitacittah paramitanispadanacittah

sarvabodhisatvadanânuddhatasupratisthitacittah |

adhithanasarvayacanakapratimananacittah |

adhyasayam parisodhayamanah |

sarvajagatparipacananidanam mahapranidhanam pratipadyamano

bodhisatvacaryayam samvasamanah sarvajñatasambharam

sambharamanah pranidhim ariñcan so 'tra yakrtbukkaphupphusam

yacakebhyah parityajan yacanakâbhiprasannaya drstya

prasannaprityakarair netrair bodhisatvaniryatena

premnâvyutthitamanasikarena tyagenâsarat kayat

supratyaveksitena sarâdanacittena smasanaparyantena

kayânumrtimanasikarena vrkasrgalasvabhaksyam sariram
pratyaveksamanah parabhaktimanasikrtaya |

sarirâṇityatayâpaviddhasarirena parabhaktacetanena evam
dharmamanasikaraprayukto bodhisatvas tan yacanakan animisam
preksamanâivam cittam utpadayati |

yadi câham etadyacanakasyâitaccharirad antram
yakrtbukkaphusphusam dadyam |

yadi va na dadyam |

ayuhksayaparyante nâiso-

[cambridge ms f18a --->]

nityah smasanaparyavasana-

[bendall ed p26 --->]

iti |

sâivam manasikarasamtositena santanenâivam dharmajñānenâsayena
kalyanamitrasamjñādhisthitena
yacanakadarsanenâsarat kayat saram adatukamo dharmakamataya
svamamsan nakham parityajann eva tatkusalamulam parinamayatîty
atmabhavôtsargam krtva ||

bhogapunyôtsargo 'py atrâivôkteh |

iti hi bodhisatvo nanadaksiniyapratigrahakesv
anyânyapudgaladigagatesv aprameyakrpanavanipakesu

bodhisatvasravâgatesu bodhisatvasabdāṃ srutvâgatesu

bodhisatvapratyayâvakaśāgatesu bodhisatvadanapurvam
pranidhanasrutesu |

bodhisatvapranidhanacittānimantritesu |

sarvatyagamanasâbhilasitesu

trptayacanakapratimanācetanâgatayacanakaksamapanacetano |

mayâiva tatra disam gatva yuyam pratimanayitavyâbhavisyata yena
yusmakam agamanaklamo na syat |

evam samrddhapranipatena ksamayati sarvayacanakan ksamayitva

snāpayitva visramitasariran krtva tebhyo yadrcchayôpakaranam
pratipadayati |

yad idam manirathan jambudvipakalyanakanyaratnaparipurnan

yad idam suvarnarathan janapadavisuddhakanyaratnaparipurnan |

yad idam vaiduryarathan vâṇukulagitavadyasampravaditaparipurnan

|

evam sphaṭikarathan sumukhasuvesadharisvalamkratarupan

apratikuladarsanacaturakanyaratnaparipurnan iti |

tathâtrâiva desitam manirathan va dadanah
sarvaratnajalasanghannan ajaneyahastyupetan |

[cambridge ms f18b --->]

savahanan |

candanarathan dadano ratnacakrarathyaprayuktan
ratnasimhâsanapratisthitam yavan nanaratnachatrasamghannavyuhan
ratnavitanavitatasamghannan dhvajapatakâlamkrtacaturdi-

[bendall ed p27 --->]

kkan

nanagandhavidhupita ... saragandhânulepânuliptan |

sarvapuspavyuhâvakirnan kanyasatasahasraratnasutraprakarsitan
abhrantagamanan abhrântasamavahanaprayuktan |

yavad apratikulamanojñapratagandhan
sduhitrputravacanôpacaraprayuktan |

vividhagandhacurnasambhrtakrtôpacaran iti ||

punar atrâivâha |

atmanam ca sarvasatvanam niryatayann upasthanam va

sarvabuddhanam upadadano rajyam va parityajan patabhedakam va
nagararajadhanim sarvâlamkarabhusitam yathârham va
yacanakesu sarvaparivaram parityajan putraduhitrbharyam va dadano
yacanakebhayah sarvagrham vâpasrjan |

yavat sarvôpabhogaparibhogan va dadanah |

evam panadanam rasadanam api bodhisatvo dadano vividhan

kalyanan udaran visuddhan avikalams tiktaml lavanan

katakan kasayan nanarasâgrôpetan susnigdhan
vividharasavidhinôpetan dhatuksobhanasamatasthapanan
cittasarirabalôpastambhanan priti prasada pramodyakalpatajananan |

yavat sarvaparôpakramapratishedhakan sarvavyadhisamanârogyasamjananan
|

evam vastradanam puspadanam gandhadanam vilepanadanam
malyadanam |

sayanadanam avasadanam apasrayadanam pradipadanam ca |

glanapratyayabhaisajya-

[cambridge ms f18b --->]

pariskaran bodhisatvo 'nuprayacchan

yavan nanabhajanani vividhasambharany anekakamsyapatrir
aprameyasambharôpacita hiranyasuvarnarupyacurnaparipurnas
tani buddhebhyo bhagavadbhyo dadano 'cintyadaksiniyâdhimuktaceta
bodhisatvaratnebhyo va dadanah |

kalyanamitrasudurlabhacittôtpadenâryasamghaya va dadanah |

buddhasasanôpastambhaya pudgalaya va dadanah |

sravakapratyekabuddhebhyo vâryagunasuprasannacittataya

matapitrbyam dadano |

gurususrusôpasthanacittatayâcaryagurudaksiniyebhyo va

dadanas tatra tatra gurusambharâvavadasiksanaprayuktah |

asanavasanam va krpanavanipakayacanakebhyo dadanah |

sarvasatvâpratihatacaksur maitriparibhavitacittataya |

peyalam ||

iti hi bodhisatvo hastyajaneyan dadanah

saptângasupratisthitam |

sastiha-

[bendall ed p28 --->]

yanan sadgantrôpetan padmavarnan mukhavisuddhan

suvarnâlamkaran hemajalapraticchannasariran

naranatnavicitrâlamkarajalasundaprakṣiptavyuhan

suvarnakalyanan

kalyanacarudarsanam |

aklanta yojanasahasragamanôpacaran asvâjaneyan va dadanah |

sukhavahanasukhasarirôpetan anujavasampannam

caturdigamanâharajavôpetan arohasampannam

divyakalyanacarudarsarvavibhusanôpetan | sa tan dadanah

parityajan gauravena gurujanebhyaḥ kalyanamitramatapitrbyah

krpanavanipakayacanakebhyaḥ sarvajagatpratigrahakabhyo muktacittaya

dadano |

nâgrhitacittatayâvasrjan mahakarunaparispṛṣṭena

santanena mahatyagaparimanabo-

[cambridge ms f19b --->]

dhisatvagunesu pratipadyamano 'bhijatabodhisatvâdhyasayan

parisodhayamano yavad iti hi

bodhisatvâsanadanam dadanah parityajan rajabhadrâsanani

vaiduryapadakani simhapratisthitani
suvarnasutraratnajalavitanany anekacivarasparsôpetaprajñaptani
sarvasaragandhavasitôpacarani vicitramanirajasamucchritadhvajany
anekaratnakotiniyutasatasahasrâlamkaravyuhani

hemajalavitanavitatani
suvarnakinkinijalasanghatitamanojñanadanirghosasabdani
mahantyâsanany abhyudgato dviddhacaksurdasanany
ekachatramahaprthivy-anusasananisadanâbhisiktani |

sarvarajyâisvaryâdhipateyaniyatanisadyâpratihatcakrasasanânusasana
sarvarajâdhipateye pravarttate |

evam yavad iti hi bodhisatvas chatrani dadanah parityajan

maharatnavyuhapratimanditani ratnadandani
kinkinijalasanghannani |

ratnasutrakarnakanthâva-

[bendall ed p29 --->]

livinamitavaiduryamaniharâbhipralambitani
nandighosamanojñasabdôpacarani hemajalâbhyantaravisuddhachadanani
ratnasalakâlamkarasatasahasravitatani ratnakosasandharitany
agurucandanany
ekasaravaragandhakotiniyutasatasahasravidhupitavasitôpacarani

jambunadaprabhasvarasuddhani |

tadrsanam chatranam
anekakotiniyutasatasahasrâlamkaranam tadatiriktani
câsamkhyeyakotiniyutasatasahasrâlamkarany anapeksacitto
dadanah parityajann avasrjann anuprayacchan sammukhibhutebhyo va
satvasarebhyo nirvrtanam va tathagatanam caityâlamkaraya |

dharmaparyestaye bodhisatvakalyanamitre-

[cambridge ms f20a --->]

bhyo vâbhijatabodhisatvadharmabhanakebhyo va matapitrbyam va
samgharatne va

sarvabuddhasasane va yavat sarvapratigrahakebhyah sâivam
tatkusalamulam parinamayati ||

yatha tavat prathamayam eva parinamanayam
sarvakusalamulaprastavesûpadistam |

evam pranidhanam utpadayati |

katham etani kusalamulani sarvajagadupajivyany upakaribhutani

bhaveyur visuddhadharmaparyavasananani yena sarvasatvanam etaih
kusalamulair narakâpayapratiprasrabdhir bhavati |
tairyagyonikayamalaukikad duskaskandhan nivarttayeyuh |
sa tani kusalamulani parinamayann evam tatkusalamulam
parinamayati |
anenâham kusalamulena sarvasatvanam nayanam bhaveyam
sarvaduskaskandhavinivarttanaya |
sarvasatvanam tranam bhaveyam sarvaklesaparimocanataya |
sarvasatvanam saranam bhaveyam sarvabhayâraksanataya |
sarvasatvanam gatih bhaveyam sarvabhūmyanugamanataya |
sarvasatvanam parayanam bhaveyam
atyantayogaksemapratilambhataya |
sarvasatvanam aloko bhaveyam vitimirajñanasamdarsanataya |
sarvasatvanam ulka bhaveyam
avidyatamoandhakaravinivarttanataya |
sarvasatvanam pradyoto bhaveyam
atyantavisuddhipratisthapanataya |
sarvasatvanam nayako bhaveyam acintyadharmanayâvataranataya |
sarvasatvanam parinayako bhaveyam
anavaranaññāskandhōpanayanataya |
peyalam ||
tac cādhyasayatah parinamayati na vacanamatrena |
tac cōdagracittah parinamayati |
hrstacittah parinamayati |
prasannacittah parinamayati |
pramu-
[bendall ed p30 --->]
ditacittah snigdhaçittah parinamayati |
maitracittah prema-
[cambridge ms f20b --->]
cittah anugrahacitto hitacittah sukhacittah
parinamayati |

tac cāivam parinamayati |
idam mama kusalamulam sarvasatvanam gativisuddhaye
samvarteta |
upapattivisuddhaye samvartteta |
punyamahatmyavisuddhaye samvartteta |
anabhibhutatayam samvartteta |
aparyadanatayam samvartteta |
durasadacittatayam samvartteta |
smrtyapramosatayam samvartteta |
gatimativiniscayatayam samvartteta |
buddhyapramanatayam samvartteta |
kayakarmamanaskarmasarvagunâlamkaraparipuryam samvartteta ||
anena me kusalamulena te sarvasatvah sarvabuddhan aragayeyur
aragayitva ca ma viragayeyuh |
tesu ca buddhesu bhagavatsu prasadam abhedyam pratilabheran |
tesam ca tathagatanam arhatam samyaksambuddhanam antike
dharmadesanam srnuyuh |
srutva ca sarva vimatir vinivarttayeyuh |
yathasrutam ca sandharayeyuh |
sandharayantas ca pratipattya sampadayeyuh |
tams ca tathagatan aradhayeyuh |
cittakarmanyatam ca pratilabheran |
anavadyani karmani samudanayeyuh |
mahatsu ca kusalamulesv atmanam pratisthapayeyur atyantam ca
daridryam vinivarttayeyuh sapta dhanapratilambhams ca
paripurayeyuh sarvabuddhanam cānusiksayeyuh
kalyanêndriyapratilambham cādhiḡaccheyuh |
udarâdhimuktisamatam ca parinispadayeyuh |
sarvajñajñane cāvakasam pratilabheran |
apratihatacaksusmattam ca sarvajagaty utpadayeyuh |
laksanâlamkrtatam ca kayapratipurim pratilabheran |
sarvagunâlankaram ca vakyavisuddhim pari-

[cambridge ms f21a --->]

grhniyuh |

samvrtëndriyatam dasabalaprayuktam cittakalyatam
samudanayeyuh |

ani-

[bendall ed p31 --->]

scitaviharatam ca paripurayeyuh |

yena ca sukhôpadhanena sarvabuddhah samanvagatas
tatsukhôpadhanapratilabdah sarvasatva bhaveyur iti ||

yatha sasthi parinamanôktena vidhina parinamayati |

sarvasatva |

jñanâharad bhavantu asangaprayuktacetasa |

aharaprajñâtapino 'nadhyavasitâharah
priti bhaksaniramisâhara yavat kamatsrnavinivarttakah |

sarvasatvah dharmarasameghapravarsaka bhavantu |

anuttaradharmaratiprinitasantanah |

sarvasatvah sarvarasâgrajihva bhavantu rasanimitta grahitarah
sarvabuddhadharmacittanaprayuktah avipannayanâgrayanôttamayanah
sighrayana mahayanah |

sarvasatvâtrptadarsana bhavantu buddhapritipratilabdah |

sarvasatvah sarvakalyanamitradarsanânupahatasantana bhavantu |
sarvasatvâgadabhaisajjarajôpadarsana bhavantu |

sarvasatvah klesavisavinivarttakah |

sarvasatvâdityamandalôdgatadarsana bhavantu
sarvasatvatamastimirapatalavidhamanatvat ||

evam atmanam upanidhaya svabhavanânukulyena pathitavyam |

sarvasatvanam abhiruciradarsanatayam parinamayami |

saumanasyadarsanatayam kalyanadarsanatayam parinamayami |

abhilasitadarsanatayam praharsitadarsanatayam
daurmanasyâdarsanatayam buddhadarsanôpetayam parinamayami ||

sarvasatvah silagandhôpeta bhavantv anacchedyasila
bodhisatvaparamitasila-

[cambridge ms f21b --->]

h ||

sarvasatva danavasita bhavantu sarvatyagaparityaginah |
sarvasatvah ksantivasita bhavantu aksobhyacetanapratilabdha |
sarvasatva viryavasita bhavantu mahaviryayanasannaddha |
sarvasatva dhyanasita bhavantu
pratyutpannabuddhasammukhibhavasthitah samadhipratilabdha |
sarvasatva bodhisatvaparinamanavasita bhavantu sarvasatvah
sarvasukladharmavasita bhavantu sarvâkusaladharmaprahinah |
sarvasatva divyasayanapratilabdha bhavantu mahajñânâdhigamaya |
sarvasatvâryasayana-
[bendall ed p32 --->]
pratilabdha bhavantu |
nihprthagjanabodhicittâvasanatvat sarvasatvah
sukhasayanapratilabdha bhavantu |
sarvasamsarâvacaradukkhaparivarjanatvat sarvasatvah
ksemasayanapratilabdha bhavantu dharmakamasparsôpetah |
sarvasatvah parisuddhabuddhaksetrâvabhasa bhavantu
gunavasasuprayuktâryâvasaniketôccalita |
anuttarasarvabuddhâvasâvirahita |
sarvasatva buddhâpaniscayaviharino bhavantu |
sarvasatvânantâloka bhavantu sarvabuddhadharmesu
sarvasatvâpratihatâvabhasa bhavantu sarvadharmadhatvekaspharanah |
sarvasatvârogyasarira bhavantu tathagatakayapratilabdha |
sarvasatva bhaisajjarajôpama bhavantu
atyantâkalpanadharmanah |
sarvasatvâpratihatabhaisajyastambhâpama bhavantu
jagaccikitsapratipannah |
sarvasatva rogasalyaniruddha bhavantu
sarvajñârogyapratilabdha |
sarvasatvah saravjagadbhaisajyakusala bhavantu
yathâsayabhaisajyaprayogasamprayokta-
[cambridge ms f22a --->]
rah ||

sarvasattvesu sarvarogavinivarttanaya parinamayami |
sarvasattvesv aparyantasthamabalasariratayam parinamayami |
sarvasatvanam cakravadarparvatânnavamardyakayabalôpapattaye
parinamayami |
sarvasatvanam sarvabalôpastambhanâtrptayam parinamayami ||
sarvasatvâpramanabhajana bhavantv akasadhatuvipulah
smrtîndriyôpetah sarvalaukikalokôttarabhasasamgrahanad
grahanasmrtyasampramudhah |
sarvasatvah kalyanavisuddhibhavana bhavantu |
atitânagatapratyutpannasarvabuddhabodhyabhedaprasadagrahinah |
sarvasatva kamangama bhavantu
sarvatragaminibuddhabhumipratilabdah |
sarvasatvah sarvasattvesv apratihatacitta bhavantu |
sarvasatvânabhogasarvabuddhaksetraparisphutagamana bhavantu |
ekacittaksanasarvadharmavikramah |
sarvasatvah srantâklantasarvalokadhatugamana bhavantu |
avisramyamanamanomayakayapratilabdah |
[bendall ed p33 --->]
sarvasatvah sukhagamanamukta bhavantu
sarvabodhisatvacaryânupravesinah |
anena kusalamulena sarvasatvah kalyanamitrâtyagacittânutsrsta
bhavantu krtajñah krtânupalanataya |
sarvasatvah kalyanamitrah sahâikârtha bhavantu
sabhagakusalamulasamgrahanataya |
sarvasatvah kalyanâsaya bhavantu
kalyanamitrasamvasanasampadaviharânudhanvanataya |
sarvasatvah kalyanamitrakusalamulakarmavipakavisuddha bhavantv
ekapranidhanah |
sarvasatva mahayanâbhiraktah sam-
[cambridge ms f22b --->]
prasthita bhavantv aviskambhitayanasarvajñatapyavasanaah |
sarvasatvah pracchaditakusalamula bhavantu
sarvabuddhâvasthagopanapratilabdah |

sarvasatva gunajñanâbhicchadita bhavantu

sarvalokôpaklesavyapavrttah |

sarvasatvâcchinnâviksiptasukladharmano bhavantv
avipannabuddhadharmapravahah |

sarvasatvas chatrabhuta bhavantu dasabalavitanânvitah |

sarvasatvâtýantabodhyasanapratilabdha bhavantu |

sarvasatva buddhavikrantisimhâsanapratilabdha bhavantu

sarvajagadavalokaniyêti ||

aryagaganagañjasutre 'py aha |

ma bhut tan mama kusalamulam dharmajñanakausalyam va yan na

sarvasattvôpajivyam syad iti ||

atitânagatasubhôtsargas tv aryâksayamatisutre abhihitah |

kusalanam ca cittacaitasikananam anusmrtir anusmrtya ca

bodhiparinamana |

idam atitakausalyam |

yo 'nagatanam kusalamulanam nidhyaptibodher
amukhikarmasamanvaharah |

ye me utpatsyante kusalas cittôtpadas tan anuttarayam
samyaksambodhau parinamisyamâtîdam anagatakausalyam ||

tad evam caitasike-

[bendall ed p34 --->]

nâbhyasena sarvatyagâdhimuktim paripurye

tyagacittavegâpannena kayaprayogenôtsrstasarvaparigrahah |

sarvaparigrahamulad bhavaduskhad vimukto muktêty ucyate |

anuttarams câprameyâsamkhyeyan kalpan

nanâkarânantan laukikalokôttaran sukhasampatpravarsan

anubhavati |

tena câtmabhavâdina [[doubt]] vadisâmisenêva svayam

anabhigatôpabhogenâpy akrsya paran api tarayati ||

atâiva-

[cambridge ms f23a --->]

uktam ratnameghe |

danam hi bodhisatvasya bodhir iti ||
siksasamuccaye danaparamita prathamah paricchedah ||
silaparamitayam saddharmaparigraho nama dvitiyah paricchedah ||
evam esam atmabhavâdinam utsrstanam api raksa karya |
kuto |
yasmât ||
paribhogaya satva namâtmabhavâdi diyate |
araksite kuto bhogah |
kim dattam yan na bhujyate ||
tasmat satvôpabhogârtham atmabhavâdi palayet ||
uktam hi bodhisatvapratimokse |
param sariputra raksisyamîty atma raksitavyah |
evamrupaya sariputra hitâisikataya samanvagato bodhisatvo
jivitahetor api papam karma na karotîti ||
viradattapariprcchayam apy aha |
sakatam iva bharôdvahanârtham kevalam dharmabuddhina vadhavyam
iti |
tathâksayamatisutre 'pi |
kayaduskhataya ca na parikhidyate satvâveksatayêti ||
tac câtmabhavâdikam katham palayet |
kalyanamitrânutsarjanat |
yathôktam aryagandavyuhe aryasrisambhavena ||
kalyanamitrasandharitah kulaputra bodhisatva na patanti
durgati-
[bendall ed p35 --->]
su |
kalyanamitrasamanvahrta [[doubt]] nâtikramanti bodhisatvasiksam
|
kalyanamitrapaticchannâbhyudgata bhavanti lokat
kalyanamitraparyupasita bodhisatvâsampramosacarino bhavanti
sarvabodhisatvacaryasu |
kalyanamitraparigrhitah bodhisatva durddharsa bhavanti

karmaklesaih |

sambodhakah kalyanamitrâkaraniyanam sannivarakah

pramadasthanat |

niskasayitarah samsarapurat |

tasmat tarhi kulaputrâivam manasikarat pratiprasrabdhena

kalyanamitrany upasam-

[cambridge ms f23b --->]

kramitavyani |

prthivisamacittena sarvabharavahanâparinamanataya

vajrasamacittenâbhedyâsayataya |

cakravadasamacittena sarvaduskhâsampravedhanataya |

lokadasasamacittena sarvakarmasamadanâjugupsanataya |

rajoharanasamacittena manâtimanavivarjanataya |

yanasamacittena gurubharanirvahanataya |

svasamacittenâkrudhyanataya |

nausamacittena gamanâgamanâparitra-

[bendall ed p36 --->]

syanataya |

suputrasadsena kalyanamitramukhaviksanataya |

atmani ca te kulaputrâturasamjñôtpadayitavya |

kalyanamitresu ca vaidyasamjña |

anusasanisu bhaisajyasamjña |

pratipattisu vyadhinirghatanasamjña |

atmani ca te kulaputra bhirusamjñôtpadayitavya |

kalyanamitresu surasamjña |

anusasanisu praharanasamjña |

pratipattisu satrunirghatanasamjña ||

atrâiva vacanôpasikavimokse varnitam |

kalyanamitrânusasanipratipannasya kulaputra bodhisatvasya buddha

bhagavanto 'bhiraddhacitta bhavanti |

kalyanamitravacanâvilomasthayino bodhisatvasya sarvajñatâsannibhavati |

kalyanamitravacanâvicikitsakasyâsannibhavanti

kalyanamitrani |

kalyanamitramanasikarâvirahitasya sarvârthâbhimukha bhavantîti |

atâivâryasudhanah saradhvajasya bhiksoh padau
sirasâbhivandyânekasatasahasrakrtvah pradaksinikrtya

saradhvajam bhiksum avalokya pranipatya punah punar avalokayan
niyatam pranipatan

[cambridge ms f24a --->]

namasyann avanaman manasi kurvan cintayan bhavayan

paribhavayann udanam udanayan hakkaram kurvan |

gunan abhimukhikurvan nigamayann atra sann anusmaran drdhikurvann
avijahan manasâgamayann upanibadhnan pranidhim samavasaran

darsanam abhilasan svaranimittam udgrhnan yavat tasyântikat
prakrantah |

tatha kalyanamitrâgatam sarvajñatam sampasyann asrumukho rudan
yavan meghasya dramitasyântikat prakrantah ||

bodhisatvapratimokse 'py uktam |

iha sariputra bodhisatvo dharmakamataya nâsti tal loke

[bendall ed p37 --->]

ratnam yan na parityajati |

nâsti tat kayôpasthanam yan na karoti |

nâsti taj janghapresanam yan nôtsahate |

nâsti tad vakkarma yan nôtsahate

acaryôpadhyayagauravataya ||

peyalam ||

tat kasya hetoh |

bandhacchedayâisa dharmah samvartate |

jatijaravyadhimaranasokaparidevaduskhadaurmanasyacchedayâisa
dharmah samvartatae iti ratnacittam utpadya bhaisajyacittam

utpadya |

sarvasatvanam glanyavyupasamayâisa dharmah samvartatae iti |

estavyas câsmabhih sarvasatvanam glanyavyupasamayâivamrupo
dharmêti ||

ugradattapariprechayam apy uktam |

sacet punar grhapate pathasvâdhyayârthiko bodhisatvah

kasyacid antikac catuspadikam gatham srnuyad uddised
vôdgrhniyad danasilaksantiviryadhyana prajñasamprayuktam
bodhisatvasambharôpacayam va tena tasminn acarye dharmagauravam
karaniyam yavadbhir namapadavyañjana ...

[cambridge ms f24b --->]

gathôddista |

yadi tavatâivam kalpams tasyâcaryasyôpasthanaparicaryam kuryad
asathataya

sarvalabhasatkarapujaya |

adyâpi grhapate na pratipuritam acaryasyâcaryagauravam bhavati |

kah punar vado dharmagauravam ||

prajñaparamitayam astasahasrikayam apy uktam |

kalyanamitresu ca tvaya kulaputra tivram gauravam utpadayitavyam |

prema ca karaniyam |

atha khalu sadaprarudito bo-

[bendall ed p38 --->]

dhisatvo mahasatvâivamrupair gunair gauravamanasikarair gacchann
anupurvenânyatamanagaram

anupraptas |

tatra tasyântarayanamadhyagatasyâitad abhut |

yan nv aham imam atmabhavam vikriyânena mulyena dharmodgatasya

bodhisatvasya mahasatvasya satkaram kuryam |

dirgharatram hi mamâtmabhavasahasrani bhagnani ksinani

vikritani punar aparimane samsare 'parimanani yani maya

kamahetoh kamanidanam anubhutani na punar evamrupanam

dharmanam krtasâivamrupanam va satvanam satkaraya ||

atha khalu sadaprarudito bodhisatvo mahasatvo 'ntarayanamadhyagatah
sabdham udirayam asa ghosam anusravayam

asa |

kah purusenârthikah kah purusenârthikêti peyalam |

atha khalu marah papiyan brahmanagrhapatikams tatha

samupasthapayam asa yatha tam ghosam nâsrausuh |

yadâtmanah krayakam na labhate tadâikântam gatva

prarodid asruni ca pravarttayad evam cāvada |

aho vatâsmakam durlabha labha ye vayam atmabhavasyâpi

kretaram na labhamahe |

atha khalu sakro de-

[cambridge ms f25a --->]

vanam indro manavakarupena yavat

sadapraruditam bodhisatvam mahasatvam etad avocat |

kim tvam kulaputra dinamanôtkanthitamanaso 'sruni

pravarttayamanah sthitah ||

sadapraruditâivam aha |

aham manavaka dharmakamatayêmam atmabhavam vikriya

dharmapujam karttukamah so 'ham asya krayakam na labhe |

peyalam ||

atha khalu sa manavakah sadapraruditam bodhisatvam mahasatvam

etad avocat |

na mama kulaputra purusena krtyam api tu khalu punah pitur me yajño

yastavyah |

tatra me purusasya hrdayena krtyam lohitenâ câsthimajjaya ca |

tad dasyasi tvam krayena ||

atha khalu sadapraruditasyâitad abhut |

labha me sulabdhah parinispnam câtmanam jane

prajñaparamitôpayakausalyesu |

yan mayâtmanah krayako labdho hrdayasya rudhirasya câsthimajjayas ca

||

sa hrstacittah kalyacittah pramuditacittas tam manavakam etad

avocat |

dasyami manavaka yena te itâtmabhavad arthah |

yavat sadaprarudito bodhisatvo mahasatvas tiksnam sastram

grhitva daksinam bahum viddhva lohita nisravayati sma

daksinam cōrum viddhva nirmamsam ca krtvâsthi bhettum

kudyamulam upasamkramati ||

[bendall ed p39 --->]

atha khalv anyatara sresthidarikôpariprasadatalagatâdraksit

sadapraruditam bodhisatvam yavat sa sresthidarika
yena sadaprarudito bodhisatvas tenôpasamkramyâitad avocat |
kim nu khalu tvam kulaputrâivamrupam atmanah karanam
karayasîti |
yavat sa darika pujaprayojanam srutva punar aha |
ka puna-
[cambridge ms f25b --->]
s te kulaputra tato gunajatir nispatsyate |
sa tam etad avocat |
sa darike kulaputro mama prajñāparamitam upayakausalyam
côpadeksayti |
tatra vayam siksisyamas tatra vayam siksamanah
sarvasatvanam pratisaranam bhavisyamah |
peyalam ||
atha khalu sa sresthidarika sadapraruditam bodhisatvam etad avocat |
ascaryam kulaputra |
yavad udarah pranitas câmi tvaya dharmah parikirttitah |
ekâikasyâpi kulaputrâivamrupasya dharmasyârthaya
ganganadivalikôpaman api kalpan evam atmabhavah
parityaktavya bhavyuh |
tathôdarah pranitas câmi tvaya dharmah parikirttitah |
api tu khalu kulaputra yena yena krtyam tat te dasyami suvarnam va
manim va muktam va vaiduryam va yavad yena tvam tam
dharmodgatam bodhisatvam satkarisyasi |
yavad vistarena taya darikaya pañcasataparivaraya sarddham tasya
dharmodgatasya samkramanam kartavyam ||
atha khalu dharmodgato bodhisatvo mahasatvah utthayâsanat
svakam grham praviksat |
yavat sapta varsany ekasamadhishamapannâivâbhut |
sadaprarudito bodhisatvo mahasatvah sapta varsani na kamavitarkam
utpadayam asa |
na vyapadavitarkam na vihimsavitarkam utpadayam asa |
na rasagr-

[bendall ed p40 --->]

ddhim utpadayam asânyatra |

kada nama dharmodgato bodhisatvo mahasatvo vyutthasyati |

yad vayam dharmodgatasya bodhisatvasya mahasatvasya dharmâsanam
prajñapayisyamo yatrâsau kulaputro nisadya dharmam desayisyati
tam ca prthivipradesam siktam sammrstam ca

karisyamo nanapuspâbhikiram iti cintayam asa ||

tany api sresthidarika pramukhani pañcadarikasatani

sadapraruditasya bodhisatvasyânusiksamanani dvabhyam
evêryapathabhyam kalam atinamayam asuh ||

atha khalu sadaprarudito bodhisatvo mahasatvo divyam nirghosam

asrausid itah saptame divase dharmodgato bodhisatvo mahasatvo 'smat
samadher vyutthaya madhye nagarasya nisadya

[cambridge ms f26a --->]

dharmam desayisyatîti |

atha khalu sadaprarudito bodhisatvo mahasatvas tam nirghosam
srutvâtamanah pramuditah pritisamanasyajatas tam
prthivipradesam sodhayam asa sarddham
sresthidarikapramukhah pañcabhir darikasatair dharmâsanam
prajñapayam asa saptaratnamayam |

atha khalu sadaprarudito bodhisatvo mahasatvas tam prthivipradesam
sektukamas ca |

na cōdakam samantat paryesamano 'pi labhate yena tam
prthivipradesam siñced |

yathâpi nama marena papiyasa tat sarvam udakam antardhapitam apy eva
namâsyōdakam alabhamanasya cittam duskhitam syad daurmanasyam ca
bhavec cittasya vânyathatvam bhaved yenâsya

kusalamulântardhanam bhaven na va bhrajeran kusalamulani |

atha khalu sadapraruditasya bodhisatvasya mahasatvasyâitad abhut |

yan nv aham atmanah kayam viddhvêmam pradesam rudhirena

siñceyam |

tat kasya hetoh |

ayam hi prthivipradesae uddhatarajasko |

ma rajodhatur ito dharmodgatasya bodhisatvasya mahasatvasya kaye

nipatatu |

kim aham anenâtmbhavenâvasyambhedanadharmina kuryam |
varam khalu punar mamâyam kayâivamrupaya kriyaya vinasyatu
na ca nihsamarthyakriyaya |

kamahetoh kamanidanam bahuni me

[bendall ed p41 --->]

atmabhavasahasrani punah

punar aparimane samsare samsarato bhinnani |

yadi punar bhidyante kamam evamrupesv iva dharmasthanesu

bhidyantam ||

atha khalu sadaprurudito bodhisatvo mahasatvêti pratisamkhyaya

tiksnam sastram grhitva svakayam sama-

[cambridge ms f26b --->]

ntato viddhva tam prthivipradesam svarudhirena sarvam asiñcat |

evam tabhir api darikabhih krtam |

na ca sadaprurudito bodhisatvasya mahasatvasya tasam va

sarvasam darikanam cittasyânyathatvam abhut |

yatra marah papiyan avataram labhetêti ||

atâivam caturdharmakasutre 'py uktam |

kalyanamitram bhiksavo bodhisatvena mahasatvena yavajjivam na

parityaktavyam api jivitahetor iti ||

tad evam kalyanamitrânutsargad atmabhavâdinam raksâdikam
karyam ||

sutranam ca sadêksanad bodhisatvasiksapadani hi prayah

sutresv eva drsyante |

tesu tesu sutrântesu bodhisatvasamudacara bodhisatvasiksapadani
prajñaptanîti vacanat |

tasmât tadaniksane ma bhud apattim apannasyâpy ajñanad aviratir
iti sada sutradarsanayâdarah karyaah |

tad anena kalyanamitrânutsargena sutrântadarsanena ca sarvah

saddharmaparigrahôkto bhavati ||

yathôktam aryasagaramatisutre |

yabhir aksaraniruktibhih so 'nabhilapyo dharmah sucyate tasam

aksaraniruktinam yada dharanam desana yavad |
ayam ucyate saddharmaparigrahaḥ |
punar apāram kulaputra ye te dharmabhanakāisam
evamrupanam sūtrāntanam desayitārah pratipattisaras ca
tesam api dharmabhanakanam yat sevānam bhajanam paryūpaśanam
utthanam upasthānam gauravam citrikārah susrusāraḥ
parigrahas
civarapindapatrasayanāśanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaradanam
sadhukaradanam svamy-arakṣa

kusalapaksarakṣa varnabhasanam avarnapratīcchad-

[cambridge ms f27a --->]

anata |

ayam api saddharma-

[bendall ed p42 --->]

parigrahaḥ |

peyaḥ ||

punar apāram kulaputra yāvivadaparamata |

adharme dharmavadinam ca pudgalanam saha dharmena nigrahaḥ |

ayam api saddharmaparigrahaḥ |

punar apāram kulaputrāpratihatasantanasya

sarvasatvapramokṣabuddher niramisacittasya parebhyo dharmadanam

ayam api saddharmaparigrahaḥ |

punar apāram kulaputra yo dharmasravanahetuko va

dharmadesanahetuko vāntasāikakramavyatiharo

'ntasāikōcchvasaprasvaso va |

ayam api saddharmaparigrahaḥ |

peyaḥ ||

prahrutam vatēdam kulaputra cittam visayesu |

tasya ya nivarana parirakṣāikāgribhavo damah samōpasamo vinayo

'yam ucyate saddharmaparigrahaḥ |

peyaḥ ||

punar apāram kulaputra yena dharmena yo 'dharmah pravartate tasya

dharmasyāparigraho 'nupadanam ayam api saddharmaparigrahēty adi ||

tatr dharmabhanakasevâdina kalyanamitrânutsargôktah |

kalyanamitralaksanam ca |

tad etena saddharmaparigrahena vina |

na raksa |

na suddhir na vrddhis [[doubt]] tatas ca so 'pi na bodhisatvêty
avasyakaryah saddharmaparigrahah ||

uktam hi srimalasinhanadasutre |

yany apîmani bhagavan ganganadivalikasamani

bodhisatvapranidhanani tany ekasmin mahapranidhane

upaniksiptany antargatany anupratisthani yad uta

saddharmaparigrahe |

evam mahavisayo bhagavan saddharmaparigrahêti ||

punar atrâivâha |

syad yathâpi nama devi mahabalavato 'pi purusasyâlpo 'pi

marmani praharo |

vedhaniyo bhavati vadhakaras ca |

evam eva devi marasya papiyasah paritto 'pi saddharmaparigraho-

[cambridge ms f27b --->]

vedhaniyo bhavati sokâvahah paridevakaras ca bhavati |

nâham devi anyam ekam api dharmam kusalam samanupasyami marasya

papiyasâivam vedhaniyam sokâvham paridevakaram ca |

yathâyam alpo 'pi

[bendall ed p43 --->]

saddharmaparigrahêti ||

punar aha |

syad yathâpi nama devi sumeruh parvatarajah sarvan

kulaparvatan abhibhavann abhirocate ca samabhirocate cōccatvena

vipulatvena ca |

evam eva devi mahayanikasya kayajivitanirapeksasya na ca

grhitacittasya saddharmaparigraho navayanasamprasthitanam api

kayajivitasâpeksanam mahayanikanam sarvan kusalan

dharman abhibhavatîty adi ||

tathâryasagaramatisutre 'py aha |
parigrhito bhavati jinebhir devebhi nagebhi ca kinnarebhih |
punyena jñanena parigrhitah
saddharmadharitva tathagatanam ||
peyalam ||
sa sunyaksetresu na jatu jayate
sarvatra jatau ca jinam sa pasyati |
drstva ca tasmiml labhate prasadam saddharmadharitva
tathagatanam ||
jatismaro bhavati mahâtmadharma
pravrajyalabhi bhavate punah punah |
parisuddhacari pratipattisarah
saddharmadharitva tathagatanam ||
peyalam ||
labhi ca bhoti vidudharaniye
na nasyate kalpasatebhi yacchubham |
[bendall ed p44 --->]
pratibhanavanto bhavate 'saktah
saddharmadharitva tathagatanam ||
sakro 'tha brahma tatha lokapal-o manusyaraja bhuvî cakravartti |
sukhena saukhyena sa bodhi budhyate
saddharmadharitva tathagatanam ||
dvatrimsa kaye 'sya bhavanti laksanah
[cambridge ms f28a --->]
aninditângo bhavate vicaksanah |
na tasya trptim labhi preksamanah
saddharmadharitva tathagatanam ||
na tasya sammuhyaati bodhi cittam na cōddhurah paramita carisu |
asamgrhitah kusalah satebhih
saddharmadharitva tathagatanam iti ||
silaparamitayam saddharmaparigraho nama dvitiyah paricchedah ||
dharmabhanakâdiraksa trtiyah paricchedah ||

uktas trayanam api samanyena raksâdyupayah |
raksâdayas tu vacyah |
tatrâtmabhava ka raksa yad anarthavivarjanam ||
tatrêti saddharmaparigrahe varttamanasyâtmabhavaraksa
cintyate yatha paran na nasayet |
idam cânarthavivarjanam aryagaganagañjasutre
saddharmadharanôdyatair bodhisatvair bhasitam ||
[bendall ed p45 --->]
vayam utsahamo bhagavan nirvrte dvipadôttame |
saddharmam dharayisyamah tyaktva kayam svajivitam ||
labhasatkaram utsrstva sarvam côtsrjya samstavam |
anutsrstvêmam dharmam buddhajñananidarsakam ||
akrosaparibhasams ca duruktavacanani ca |
ksantya tan marsayisyamah saddharmapratismgrahat ||
uccagghanam tarjanam câvarnam ayasamsi ca |
sarvams tan marsayisyamo dharayantêmam nayam ||
pe ||
evamvidhe mahaghore bhiksurañjanaksobhane |
vilopakale satvanam saddharmam dharayamahe ||
gambhira ye ca sutrânta vimuktiphalasamhitah |
praticchaka na bhesyanti |
citra mrksyanti te kathas ||
pe ||
maitrim tesu karisyamo ye dharmesv apratisthitah |
karunyam ca karisyamo dharayantêmam nayam ||
drstva duhsilasatvams cêcchalobhapratisthitah |
asrupatam karisyamo gatih kandhasya bhavita ||
[bendall ed p46 --->]
[cambridge ms f28b --->]
sahasâiva ca tam drstva saddharmapratibadhakam |
durato maitram esyamo ma no rusyetâiva hi ||

raksisyamo yathasaktya vacakarmasu samvrtah |
sahasâinan na vaksyamah svapape 'smin pratisthitan ||
danais tathâpi satkaraih paripacyêha tan naran |
pascâinams codayisyamo bhutam apayagocaran ||
grhisambhavasamtyaktah prantâranyasugocarah |
mrgabhuta bhavisyamo 'lpârthâlpakrtyakah ||
pe ||

dantah santas ca muktas ca grame 'sminn avatirya ca |
desayisyamahe dharmam satva ye dharmatârthika ||
suduram api yasyamo dharmakaman nisamya ca |
dharmâramaratipraptârtham karttâsma dehinam ||
sammukham tatra samdrsya satvanam skhalitam prthu |
atmapreksa bhavisyamo dharmasauratyasamsthitah ||
asatkrtah satkrta va merukalpah prabhuya ca |
anupalipta lokena bhesyamo lokanayakah ||
bhiksunam bhinnavrttanam parivadam nisamya ca |
karmasvaka bhavisyamo mâisam karma vipacyatam ||

[bendall ed p47 --->]

badhakan yojayisyanti dharmesv esu hi vartatam |
ete dharma na câsmakam samvidyante kathañcana ||
asmakam sramananam hi na ca sramanaka gunah |
bhutam codana samsrutyêdam sutram pratiksipan ||
samchinnakarnanasanam adarsâisam kutah priyah |
codanam bhutatah srutva saddharmam te ksipanti tam ||
ye bhiksavo bhavisyanti saddharmapratigrahakah |
cestisyante tatha tesam kascid dharmam imam srnot ||
rajano grahayisyanti bhesyanti ca mahajanah |
buddhâdhisthanatah satva dharmam srosyantîmam [[doubt]]
tada ||

tasmin kale vayam-

[cambridge ms f29a --->]

kaste tyaktva kayam sajjivitam |

saddharmam dharayisyamah satvanam hitakaranad |

iti ||

aryasaddharmapundarika 'py uktam ||

acaragocararaksi asamsrstah sucir bhavet |

varjayet samstavam nityam rajaputrebhi rajabhih ||

[bendall ed p48 --->]

ye câpi rajñam purusah kuryat te hi na samstavam |

candalamustikaih saundais tirthikais câpi sarvasah ||

adhimanin na seveta [[doubt]] vinayec câgame sthitan |

arhantasammatan bhiksun duhsilams câiva varjayet ||

bhiksunim varjayen nityam hasyasamlapagocaram |

upasikas ca varjeya prakatam anavasthitah ||

stripandakas ca ye satvah samstavam tair vivarjayet |

kulesu câpi vadhukah kumaryas ca vivarjayet ||

na tah sammodayej jatu kausalyam sadhu prcchitrm [[doubt]] |

samstavam ca vivarjeya saukarâurabhrikaih saha ||

striposakas ca ye satva varjayet tehi samstavam |

natair jhallakamallebhir ye cânye tadrso janah ||

[bendall ed p49 --->]

varamukhyan na seveta ye cânye bhogavrttinah |

pratisammodanam tebhih sarvasah parivarjayet ||

yada ca dharmam deseaya matrgramasya pandito |

na câikah praviset tatra nâpi hasyasthito bhaved iti ||

ayam câparo 'nartho bhaved yad idam marakarmôktam

prajñaparamitayam |

marah papiyams tasya bodhisatvasyâciram yanasamprasthitasyântike

balavattaram udyogam apatsyate |

atrâivâha |

punar aparam ananda yasmin samaye bodhisatvo mahasatvah

prajñaparamitayam yogam apadyate tasmin samaye marah

papiyamso bodhisatvasya vihethanam upasamharanti bhayam

samjanayanti |

ulkapatan disi digva-

[cambridge ms f29b --->]

han utsrjanti samdarsayanti |

apy eva namâyam bodhisatvo mahasatvo 'vaniyeta va

romaharso- vâsya bhaved iti |

yenâsyâikacittôtpado 'pi ksiyetânuttarayah

samyaksambodher iti |

punar aparam anyavijñanasamjñino likhisyanti yavat

paryavapsyanti |

na vayam atrâsvadam labhamahe ity utthayâsanat

prakramisyanti |

evam vijrmbhamanôccagghanto yavat paryavapsyantîti

marakarma |

evam utpatsyante janapadagramâdivitarkah |

evam acaryôpadhyayamatapitrmitrâmatyajñatisalohitamanasikarah

|

evam coramanasikarah |

evam civarâdimanasikarah |

punar aparam dharmabhanakas chandiko bhavisyatîmam gambhiram

prajñaparamitam lekhyaitum yavad vacayitu.m dharmasravanikas ca

kilasi bhavisyati |

evam viparyayat |

dharmabhanakas ca desântaram gantukamo bhavisyati

dharmasravanikas*ca nêti neyam |

evam dharmabhanako mahêccho bhavisyati dharmasravaniko 'lpêcchêti

neyam |

samksepad dharmabhanakadharmasravanikayor ya kacid vidhurata

sarvam tan marakarmêty uktam ||

[bendall ed p50 --->]

aryagaganagañjasutre 'py uktam |

iti hi yavad akusaladharmânuvarttanata |

kusaladharmôtsargas ca sarvam tan marakarmêti ||

aryasagaramatisutre 'py aha |

punar aparam bhagavan bodhisatvâranyako bhavati

prantasayyâsanâbhirato 'lpêcchuh samtustah pravivikto
'samsrsto grhasthapravrajitaih |

so 'lpârthatayâlpakrtyataya ca sukham viharati na ca

bahasrutyaparyestav abhiyukto bhavati na satvaparipakaya na ca

dharmasravane va dharmasam-

[cambridge ms f30a --->]

kathhye vârhaviniscayakathayam va vartamanayam samkramitavyam
manyate |

na pariprcchanajatiyo bhavati |

na kimkusalâbhiyukto bhavati |

tasyâranyavasena câikâramaratitaya ca klesa na

samudacaranti |

sa paryutthanaviskambhanamatrena tustim vindati |

na cânusayasamudyataya margam bhavayati |

sa tatra nâtmârthaya pratipanno bhavati na parârthaya |

ayam bhagavan bodhisatvasyâranyavasapratismyuktah saptamo
marânkusêti ||

pe ||

punar aparam bhagavan bodhisatvah kalyanamitrapratirupakani

papamitrani sevate bhajate paryupaste |

ye hy enam samgrahavastubhyo vicchandya punyasambharat

saddharmaparigrahad vicchandya praviveke niyojayanti |

alpârthayâlpakrtyatayam niyojayanti |

sravakapratyekabuddhapratismyuktas câsmai katha

abhiksnam desayanti ||

yasmims ca samaye bodhisatvo vivekavasena mahayane 'bhyudgacchet

tasmin samaye tam bodhisatvam vaiyavrtyapalibodhe niyojayanti

vaiyavrtyam bodhisatvenâvasyam karaniyam ||

yasmims ca samaye bodhisatvo vaiyavrtye samniyojayitavyas tasmin

samaye viveke niyojayanti |

evam cānam vadanti |

arabdhaviryasya bodhisatvasya bodhir na kusidasya |

sacet tvam astabhir navabhir va kalpair anuttaram sa-

[bendall ed p51 --->]

myaksambodhim nābhisambhotsyase |

na bhuyah sakyasy anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhum |

tatra bhagavan |

bodhisatvo 'tyarabdhena viryena sthanam khalu punar etad vidyate

yan nirvanaphalam-

[cambridge ms f30b --->]

prapnuyad |

ayam bhagavan |

bodhisatvasya kalyanamitrapratirupakena dasamo marānkusah ||

ye 'pi tato 'nye bodhisatvayanyah pudgala marānkusāviddhah

pratyavetesu dharmesu caranti taih sarddham ratim vindati |

tatha hi tadanuvarttaka bhavanti sa hinasevi visesam anadhigato

hinagatim gacchati yad uta dhanvagatim jadāidamukagatim yavad

ekadaso marānkusēti ||

yena cāivam samtatyarabdhaviryasya nirvedat sarvatha

bodhisatvabhavāiva bhavaty atāiva ratnameghe 'bhihitam |

iha bodhisatvah sarvêryapathesu viryam arabhate |

tatha cārabhate yatha na kayakhedam samjanayati |

na cittakhed.am |

idam ucyate bodhisatvasya samtatyaviryam iti |

kidsam tad viryam |

yena khedo bhavati |

yad idam alpabalasya gurukarmârambho 'tivelayam vâparipakvâdhimukter va

duskarakarmârambhas tad yatha

svamamsadanâdih |

dattas cānenâtmabhavah |

kintv akalaparibhogad varayati |

anyatha hi tesam eva satvanam bodhisatvakhedena

bodhicittavijanasan mahatah phalaraser nasah syat ||

atas ca gaganagañjasutre 'bhihitam |

akalapatikanksanata marakarmêti |

nâpy akalêty atmabhavatyagacittam eva nôtpadyâbhyasânarambhad dhi
na kadacid dadyat |

tasmad evam smrtim upasthapy bodhicittaparipacananavirodhibhyo mohat
svârthaghatibhyah pisitâsanebhyah karmakaribhyas câtmabhavo
raksitavyah ||

bhaisajyavrksasya sudarsanasya mulâdibhogyasya yathâiva

vijam |

dattvâpi samraksyam akalabhogat sambuddhabhaisajyataros tathâiva ||

ayam samasato marakarmânarthah ||

asya visarjanam ratnameghasutre kathitam |

katham ca kulaputrâtra bodhisatvo marakarmapariharôpayakusalo bhavati |

iha bodhisatvo 'kalyanamitram sarvena sarvam pariva-

[bendall ed p52 --->]

rjayati |

apratirupadesavasam lokayatamantrasevanabhavanam

labhasatkarapujôpasthanabahumanam sarvena sarvam parivarjayati |

ye cânye upaklesa bodhipaksyamargântarayikas tan sarvena

sarvam parivarjayati |

tesam ca pratipaksam bhajate ||

atrâiva câkalyanamitralaksanam uktam |

silavipannapudgalavivarjanataya papamitraparivarjana veditavya |

evam drstivipannâcaravipannâjivavipannapudgalavivarjanataya |

sanganikâramapudgalavivarjanataya |

kusidapudgalavivarjanataya |

samsarâbhiratapudgalavivarjanataya |

bodhiparanmukhapudgalaparivarjanataya |

grhisamsargavivarjanataya papamitraparivarjana veditavya |

tena ca kulaputrâitani sthanani parivarjayata na tesam pudgalanam

antike dustacittam utpadayitavyam na pratighacittam

nâvamanyanacittam utpadayitavyam |

evam cânena cittam upasthapayitavyam |

uktam hi bhagavata dhatusah satvah kamâdidhatum asravanti
jayante samsyandante samsargac ca vinasyanti |
tasmad aham samsargam varjayisyamîti ||
bodhicittasampramoso 'py anarthah tasya ca hetur ukto ratnakute |
caturbhih kasyapa dharmaih samanvagatasya bodhisatvasya bodhicittam
muhyati |
katamais caturbhih |
acaryagurudaksiniyavisamvadanataya paresam akaukrtye
kaukrtyôpasamharanataya |
mahayanasamprasthitanam-
[cambridge ms f31b --->]
ca satvanam avarnâyaso 'kirtyalokaniscaranataya mayasathyena
ca param upacarati nâdhyayâsayenêti asya vivarjanam atrôktam |
caturbhih kasyapa dharmaih samanvagatasya bodhisatvasya sarvasu
jatisu jatamatrasya bodhicittam amukhibhavati |
na cântara muhyati yavad bodhimandanisadanat |
katamais caturbhih |
yad uta jivitahetor api samprajanan mrsavadam na prabhasate |
antaso hasyapreksikayâpi |
[bendall ed p53 --->]
adhyasayena ca sarvasatvanam antike tisthaty
apagatamayasathyataya sarvabodhisatvesu ca sastrsamjñam
utpadayati |
caturdisam ca tesam varnam niscarayati |
yams ca satvan paripacayati tan sarvan anuttarayam
samyaksambodhau samadapayati |
pradesikayanâsprhanataya |
ebhih kasyapa caturbhir iti ||
simhapariprechayam apy aha |
na jatu dharmadanasyântarayam karoti yah |
tenâsau labhate ksipram lokanathehi sangamam ||
tatha jatismarad dharmadanaj janisvâivam kumarakêti ||
tathâtrâiva |

bodhicittam na riñcati tena sarvasu jatisu |
svapnântare 'pi taccittam kim punar yadi jagratah ||
aha |
yesu viratisthanesu gramesu nagaresu va |
samadayêti bodhaya tena cittam na riñcati ||
aryamañjusribuddhaksetragunavyuhâlamkarasutre 'py aha |
caturbhir dharmaih samanvagato bodhisatvah pranidhanan na calati ||
pe ||
nihatamanas ca bhavatîrsyamatsaryaparivarjakas ca bhavati
parasampadam ca drstvâtmana bhavatîti |
idam eva patrabodhicittasya sphutataram asampramo-
[cambridge ms f32a --->]
sakaranam yat
tatrâiva ratnakute 'bhihitam |
sarvêryapathesu bodhicittaparikarmanataya |
bodhicittapurvangamataya cêti ||
tatha hi candrapradipasutre pathah |
arocayami prativedayami vo yatha yatha bahulu
[bendall ed p54 --->]
vitarkayen narah
tatha tatha bhavati tannimnacittah tehi vitarkehi tannisritehîti ||
avasado 'py anarthâitadvarjanam ca ratnameghe drstam |
iha bodhisatvo nâivam cittam utpadayati |
dusprapa bodhir manusyabhutena sata |
idam ca me viryam parittam ca kusido 'ham bodhis
câdiptasirascailôpamena bahun kalpan |
bahuni kalpasatani bahuni kalpasahasrani samudanetavya |
tan nâham utsahae idrsam bharam udvodhum ||
kim tarhi bodhisatvenâivam cittam utpadayitavyam |
ye 'pi te 'bhisambuddhas tathagâtârhantah samyaksambuddha ye
câbhisambuddhyante ye vâbhisambhotsyante 'pîdrsenâiva
nayenêdrsya pratipada |

idrsenâiva viryenâbhisamuddhâbhisambudhyante 'bhisambhotsyante
ca |
yavan na te tathagatabhutâivâbhisambuddhah |
aham api tatha tatha ghatisye tatha tatha vyayamsye
sarvasatvasadharanena viryena sarvasatvârambanena viryena
yathâham anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyae iti ||
punar aparo 'nartho ratnakute drstah |
aparipacitesu satvesu visvaso bodhisatvasya skhalitam
abhajanibhutesu satvesûdarabuddhadharmasamprakasanat
bodhisatvasya skhalitam ||
udarâdhimuktikesu satvesu hinyanasamprakasanad bodhisatvasya
skhalitam iti |
samyaksmrtyupasthitesu silavatsu kalyanadharmesu prativimanana
duhsilapapadharmasamgraha bodhisatvasya skhalitam iti ||
anadhimuktir apy anarthah |
yathôktam rastrapalasure |
yasyâdhimukti na vidyati buddhadharmagane ca na tasya dhimuktih |
siksavratesu na tasya dhimuktih papamates tirapayamukhasya ||
sêtas cyuto manujesu karmavasad abudho hi vimudhah |
narakesv atha tiryagatisu pretagatisu ca vindati duskham ||
iti asya visarjanam ratnakute 'bhihitam drstam |
yesu câsya gambhiresu buddhinâvagahate |
tatra tathagatâiva saksâti krtva na pratiksipati |
tathagatâiva janite |
nâham jane |
ananta buddhabodhir nanâdhimuktikataya tathagatanam satvesu
dharmadesana pravarttatae iti ||
vaiyavrttyavartamanenânarthavivarjanakusalena bhavitavyam |
bodhisatvapratimokse hi sahadharmike dharmasravane |
tathagatapujayam ca vaiyavrttyam upadistam tatra ya vrttih
sa ratnarasisutrad agata |
tatra vaiyavrttyakarena bhiksuna sarvabhiksusamghasya cittam
abhiradhayitavyam |

tatra ye bhiksavârananyakah prantasayyâsanikas tesam |

vaiyavṛtyakarena bhiksuna sarvena sarvam na karmasamutthanam
datavyam |

yadi punar aranyakasya bhiksoḥ saṅghaparyapannam saikṣakam
karma prapnuyat |

etena vaiyavṛtyakarena bhiksunâtmanâiva tat kartavyam |

anyataro va bhiksur adhyesyo na punah sâranyako bhiksur
utpīdayitavyas tatra yo bhiksuh pīndacariko bhavati tasya tena

vaiyavṛtyakarena bhiksuna pranītabhojanesu samvibhagah
kartavyah |

tatra kasyapa yo bhiksur yogâ-

[cambridge ms f33a --->]

cari bhavati |

tasya tena vaiyavṛtyakarena bhiksunânulomikany upakaranany
upāsahartavyani glānapratyayabhaisajyapariskaras ca |

yasmims ca pradese sa yogâcari bhiksuh prativasati tasmin pradese
nôccasabdah kartavyah |

raksitavyo vaiyavṛtyakarena bhiksuna yogâcari bhiksuh |

sayyâsanôpastambhanâsya kartavya |

pranītani ca sampriyani yogâcarabhumyanukulani

khadaniyabhojanīyany upanamayitavyani ||

pe ||

ye bhiksavo bahusrutye 'bhīyukta bhavanti tesam utsaho data-

[bendall ed p56 --->]

vyah |

yavat te 'pi pariraksitavyah |

ye dharmakathika bhiksavo bhavisyanti |

tesam pratiharadharmata kartavya |

yavad dharmasravanikas cōdyojayitavyah parsanmandalam
parisamsthapayitavyam |

samkathyamandalam visodhayitavyam yavat sadhukarabahulena cāsya
bhavitavyam ||

pe ||

na kvacid vastuni aiscaryasamjñôtpadayitavya |
kiyat parittam api karyam samghamatena kartavyam |
na svamatena yavan na samghikas caturdisasamghikena
samsrstah kartavyah |
evam viparyayad evam staupikena sahânyonyasamsargapratishedhah |
yadi caturdise samghe vaikalyam bhavet samghikas ca labhôtsado
bhavet tena vaiyavrtiyakarena bhiksuna bhiksusamgham
ekamanasam krtva |
samghikalabhac caturdisasamghikakaryam kartavyam |
evam stupe 'pi pralugne 'yam eva vidhir dayakan danapatin va
samadapya pratisamskartavyety ajña |
yadi punah kasyapa kiyad bahur api staupiko labho bhavet |
sa vaiyakrtiyakarena na samghena caturdisasamghe upanamayitavyah |
tat kasmad dheto |
ya staupikântasâikadasâpi sraddhah prasadabahulair niryatita
bhavati |
sa sa-
[cambridge ms f33b --->]
devakasya lokasya caityam |
kah punar vado ratnam va ratnasammatam va yac ca stupe
civaram niryatitam bhavati |
tat tatrâiva tathagatacaitye vatâtapavrstibhih pariksayam
gacchatu |
na punah staupikam civaram hiranyamulyena parivartayitavyam |
na hi staupikasya kascid argho nâpi stupasya kenacid vaikalyam yo hi
kascit kasyapa vaiyavrtiyakaro bhiksu rustacittah
silavatam daksiniyanam [[doubt]] aisvaryad ajñaptim dadati
sa tenâkusalena karmana narakagami bhavatîti |
yadi manusyalokam agacchati daso bhavati parakarmakaro labhi ca
bhavati khatacapetapracandapraharanam |
pe |
dandakarmabhayatarjitam bhiksum-
[bendall ed p57 --->]

karoty akalapresanam

akalajñaptim dadati |

sa tenâkusalena karmana bahusankur nama pratyekanarakas
tatrâsyôpapattir bhavati |

yavat sahasraviddhah kayo bhavati |

adiptah |

pradiptah samprajvalitah |

pe |

yojanasatavistarapramana jihva bhavati |

tasya tatra jihvëndriye bahuni sankusatasahasrani adiptani

ayasmayani nikhatani bhavanti |

yo hi kascit kasyapa vaiyavrttyakaro bhiksur agatâgatam
samghikam labham sannidhim karoti na kalânukalam dadati |

udvasyapayitavya vihethayitva dadati |

kesañcin na dadati |

sa tenâkusalamulena jangha nama guthamrtikapretayonis
tatrâsyôpapattir bhavati |

tatrâsyâyne preta bhojanam grhitvâpadarsayanti |

sôdvasyamanas tadbhojanam animisabhyam netrabyam pasyamanah
ksutpipasaparigato duskham |

vedanam vetti na ca varsasahasrenâpi tasya bhojanasya labhi

bhavati |

yad api kadacit karhicid bhojanam labdham-

[cambridge ms f34a --->]

bhavati tad uccaram bhavati puyasonitam vëti ||

samgharaksitâvadane 'py anarthôktah |

yams tvam samgharaksita satvan adraksih kudyâkarams te

bhiksavâsan |

taih samghikam kudyam slesmana nasitam |

tasya karmano vipakena kudyâkarah samvrttah |

yams tvam samgharaksita satvan adraksih stambhâkarams te

bhiksavâsan |

taih samghikastambhah simhanakena nasitah |

tena stambhâkarah samvrttah |
yams tvam satvan adraksir vrksâkaran patrâkaran
phalâkaran te 'pi bhiksavâsan |
tair api samghikani vrksapatrapus.paphalani paudgalikaparibhogena
paribhuktani tena te vrksapatrapuspaphalâkarah samvrttah |
yams tvam satvan adraksi rajjvakaran
sammarjany-akarams te bhiksavâsan |
taih samghika rajjusammarjanyah paudgalikaparibhogena paribhuktas
tena rajjvakarah sammarjany-aka-
[bendall ed p58 --->]
ras ca samvrttah |
yam tvam satvam adraksis tattâkaram sa sramanerakâsit |
sa tattukam nirmadayati |
agantukas ca bhiksavo 'bhyagatah |
tair asau drstas ca prstas ca sramaneraka kim ayam
samghasya
panakam bhavisyati |
sa matsaryôpahatacittah kathayati |
kim na pasyatha tattukam nirmaditam pitam panakam iti |
te vrtta velêti nairasyam apanna hinadinavadanah
prakrantah |
sa tasya karmano vipakena tattukâkarah samvrttah ||
yam tvam satvam adraksir udukhalâkaram so 'pi
bhiksus asit |
tasya patrakarma pratyupasthitam |
tatra câikah sramanerako 'rhan mudravare niyuktah |
sa tenôktah sramaneraka dadasva me khalistakam kuttayitvêti |
sa kathayati |
sthavira tistha tavan muhurtam vyagro 'smi pascat kuttayitva
dasyamîti |
sa samjatâmarsah kathayati |
[cambridge ms f34b --->]

sramaneraka yadi mama kalpate udukhalam sprastum tvam evâham

udukhale praksipya kuttayeyam |

prag eva khalistokam iti |

sa sramanerah samlaksayati |

tivraparyavasthanaparyavasthito 'yam |

yady aham asmai prativacanam dasyami bhuyasya matraya prakopam

apatsyatîti tusnim avasthitah |

yadâsya paryavasthanam vigatam tadôpasamkramya kathayati |

sthavira janise tvam ko 'ham iti |

sa kathayati |

jane tvam kasyapasya samyaksambuddhasya pravrajitam

sramanerakam |

aham api bhiksuh sthavirah |

sramanerakah kathayati |

yady apy evam tathâpi tu yan maya pravrajitena karaniyam tat

krtam |

kim krtam klesaprahanam chinnsakalabandhano 'ham

sarvabandhanavinirmuktah |

kharam te vakkarma niscaritam |

atyayam atyayato desaya |

apy eva namâitat karmapariksayam tanutvam paryadanam gacched iti |

tenâtyayam-

[bendall ed p59 --->]

atyayato na desitam tena karmanôdukhalâkarah

samvrttah ||

yams tvam satvan adraksih sthalyâkaran |

te kalpikarakâsan bhiksunam upasthayakah |

te bhaisajyani kvathayanto bhiksubhir apriyam uktah tais cittam

pradusya sthalyo bhinnah tena sthalyâkarah

samvrttah |

yam tvam satvam adraksir madhye chinnam tantuna dharyamanam so

'pi bhiksur asil labhi grahikah tena matsaryâbhibhutena

labhah samparivartitah |

yo varsikah sa haimantikah parinamitah |
yas tu haimantikah sa varsikah parinamitah |
tasya karmano vipakena madhye chinna tantuna dharyamano gacchati ||
siksasamuccaye dharmabhanakâdiraksaparicchedas trtiyah ||
siksasamuccaye caturthah paricchedah ||
apare 'pi mahanto 'narthah sutrântesûktah |
yatha tavad akasagarbhasutre |
pañcêmah kulaputra ksatriyasya murddhâbhisiktasya
mulâpattayah |
yabhi-
[cambridge ms f35a --->]
r mulâpattibhih ksatriyo murddhâbhisiktah sarvani
purvâvaropitani kusalamulani jhasayati |
vastupatitah parajikah sarvadevamanusyamukhebhyo 'payagami
bhavati |
katamah pañca |
yah kulaputra murddhâbhisiktam staupikam vastv apaharati
samghikam va caturdisasamghikam va niryatitam va |
svayam vâpaharati harayati va |
iyam prathama mulâpattih ||
yah punar dharmam pratiksipati sravakaniryabhasitam va
pratyekabuddhaniryabhasitam va
mahayananyiryabhasitam va pratiksipati pratishedhayatîyam
dvitiya mulâpattih ||
yah punar mam uddisya sirastundamundakasayavastrapravrtah
siksadhari va si-
[bendall ed p60 --->]
ksâdhari va tasya duhsilasya va
silavato va kasayani vastrany apaharati apaharayati |
grhastham va karoti kaye dandaih praharati carake va praksipati
jivitena va viyojayatîyam trtiya mulâpattih ||
yah punah ksatriyah samcintya mataram jivitat vyaparopayati

pitaram arhantam bhagavacchravakam va jivitat vyaparopayati
samagram va samgham bhinatti tathagatasyârhatâh
samyaksambuddhasya samcintya dustacitto rudhiram utpadayati ||
ebhîh pañcabhir anantaryair karmabhir anyatarânyataram
karmôtpadayatîyam caturthi mulâpattih ||
yah punah ksatriyo 'hetuvadi bhavati paralokôpeksakah |
dasâkusalan karmapathan samadaya vartate 'nyams ca bahun
satvan dasasv akusalesu karmapathesu samadapayati vinayati
nivesayati pratisthapayatîyam pañcami mulâpattih ||
pe ||

yah punar gramabhedam janapadabhedam nagarabhedam rastrabhedam
karotîyam mulâpattih ||
pe ||

adikarminam mahayanasamprasthitanam-

[cambridge ms f35b --->]

kulaputranam kuladuhit-rnam vâstau mulâpattayo |

yabhir mulâpattibhîh skhalitâdikarmika mahayanasamprasthitah
sarvani purvâvaropitani kusalamulani

jhasayanti |

vastupatitah parajita devamanusyamahayanamukhad apayagamino
bhavanti ciram ca samsare sidanti

kalyanamitravirahitah |

katamâstau |

ye satvah purvaduscaritahetunâsmin kliste pañcakasaye loke

upapannas tae itvarakusalamulah kalyanamitram
samnihsrityêdam paramam gambhiram mahayanam srnvanti |

te ca parittabuddhayo 'pi kulaputrânuttarayam samyaksambodhau
cittam utpadayanti |

tesam adikarmika ye ca bodhisatvêdam paramagambhiram
snyatapratisamyuktam sutrântam srnvanti uddisanti pathanti
|

te yathasrutam yathaparyavaptam paresam
purvabuddhisadrsanam svartham suvyañjanam vistarenâgratah
smarayanti prakasayanti |

te hy akrtasama balah prthagjanah srnvantôttrasyanti

samtrasyanti samtrasam apadyante |

te samtrasena vivarttayanty anuttarayah

[bendall ed p61 --->]

samyaksambodhes cittam sravakayane cittam pranidadhati |

esâdikarmikabodhisatvasya mulâpattih prathama ||

yaya mulâpattya sa kulaputrah sarvam purvâvaropitam kusalamulam
jhasayati |

vastupatitah parajitah svargâpavargasukhat |

visamvaditam câsya bodhicittam apayagami bhavati |

tasmad bodhisatvena mahasatvena parapudgalanam asayânusayam
prathamam jñatva yathâsayanam satvanam anupurvena

dharmadesana kartavya |

tad yatha mahasamudre 'nupurvenâvatarayati ||

pe ||

punar aparam adikarmiko bodhisatvah kasyacid eva

[cambridge ms f36a --->]

vaksyati ||

na tvam sakyasi satparamitasu caryam cartum |

na tvam sakyasy anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisamboddhum |

sighram tvam sravakayane pratyekabuddhayane va cittam

utpadaaya |

tena tvam samsaran nirasyasi |

yavad yathapurvôktam iyam adikarmikasya bodhisatvasya dvit-ya
mulâpattih ||

punar aparam adikarmiko bodhisatvah kasyacid evam vaksyati |

kim bhoh pratimoksavinayena |

silena suraksitena sighram tvam anuttarayam samyaksambodhau

cittam utpadayasva |

mahayanam patha |

yat te kiñcit kayavanmanobhih klesapratyayad akusalam karma

samudanitam tena pathena suddhir bhavaty avipakam |

yavad yathapurvôktam ayam adikarmikasya bodhisatvasya trtiya

mulâpattih ||

punar aparam kulaputra kesañcid adikarmiko bodhisatvâivam vaksyati

|

varjayata yuyam kulaputrah sravakayanakatham |

ma srnuta ma pathata ma paresam upadisata |

gopayata sravakayanakatham |

na yuyam tasmât mahat phalam prapsyatha |

na yuyam tato nidanac chaktah klesântam kartum |

sraddadhata mahayanakatham |

srnuta mahayanam pathata mahayanam paresam cōpadisata |

tato yuyam sarvadurgatyapayapathan samayisyatha |

ksipram cānuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyatha ||

yadi te tasya vacanakarino bhavantîdrsam drstigatam

upagrñnyuh |

ubhayor api mulâpatir bhavatîyam adikarmikasya bodhisatvasya

caturthi mulâpattih ||

punar aparam adikarmika bodhisatva dvijihvika bhavanti anyatha

nidarsayanti |

idam ca mahayanam kirtisabdaslokârtham loūbhasatkoūrahetoḥ

pathanti svādhyoūyanti dhoūrayanti voūcayanti

[bendall ed p62 --->]

desayanti paresam ca srutama-

[cambridge ms f36b --->]

tram upadisanti |

evam ca vaksyanti |

vayam mahayanika nānye |

te paresam irsyayanti labhasatkarahetor yatas te labhante

upabhogaparibhogan parebhyas tatpratrayat te prakupyanti tesam

cāvarnam niscarayanti kutsanti pamsayanti vijugupsanti |

atmanam cōtkarsayanti na tan |

atas te irsyahetuna cōttarimanusyadharmair atmanam vijñāpayanti |

tatas te tena vastuna patitah parajita mahayanasukhad etam
mahagurukam apattim apadyante yayâpayagamino bhavanti |
yatha kascit puruso ratnadvipam gacched gantum nava samudram
avatarate sa mahasamudre svayam eva tam navam bhindyat tatrâiva
maranam nigacched |
evam eva ye adikarmika bodhisatva mahagunasagaram
avatartukamêrsyahetos tad vadanti |
tatpratyyat te sraddhanavam bhittva prajñajivitena viyogam
prapnuvanti |
evam te balâdikarmika bodhisatvêrsyahetor anrtapratyyaya
mahagurukam apattim apadyante |
iyam pañcami mulâpattir adikarmikasya bodhisatvasya ||
punar aparam kulaputra bhavisyanty anagate 'dhvani
grhasthapravrajitâdikarmika bodhisatva ye te gambhirah
suyatapratisamyuktah
sutrântâdharaniksantisamadhībhumisvalamkrtamahavidvatpurusa
nam krtasramanam bodhisatvanam gocaras tan
mahayanasutrântan dharayanti
pathanti svâdhyayanti paresam ca vistarena vacayitva
prakasayanti |
aham cêman dharman svabuddhya buddhvâivam ca punar aham
karunyahetos tavôpadisami |
tvaya va punas tatha bhavayitavyam yatha tvam atra gambhiresu
dharmesu
[cambridge ms f37a --->]
pratyakso bhavisyasi |
evam te jñanadarsanam bhavisyati yatha mama |
etarhi na punar eva dadati pathitamatrenâham iman evamrupan
dharman gambhiragambhiran upadisami na saksatkriyaya ||
la-bhasatkarahetor atmanam vikrinati |
tatpratyyat sarvatryadhvagatanam arhatam samyaksambuddhanam
bodhisatvanam aryapudgalanam ca puratah sâparadhiko bhavati |
mahagurukam apattim apadyate |
visamvadayati devamanusyan mahayanena |

sravakayanam evâsya na bhava-

[bendall ed p63 --->]

ti |

prag eva mahayanasyâvataravisesâdhigamah |

prag evânuttara samyaksambodhih ||

tad yatha kascit puruso mahâtavim prasthitah

ksuttarsaprapiditah sa tatra mahaphalavrkse pratisthitah |

aharârtham sôdaraphalavrksam apahaya gandhasampannam
rasasampannam anasvadya visavrksam abhiruhya visaphalani

bhuñjita bhuktva ca kalam kuryat |

tadupamams tan pudgalan vadami |

ye durlabham manusyalabham labdhva kalyanamitram sannisritya

mahayanam avatartukama labhasatkarayasohetor atmanam

upadarsayanti paran pamsayanti evamrupam mahagurukam apattim

apadyante yaya gurukayâpattya sarvavijñanam paramajugupsita bhavanti

|

apayagaminas tatharupas ca pudgala na sevaniyah

sarvaksatriyabrahmanavitsudranam |

yas ca tan sevate sa sâtisaro bhavati sarvavijñanam |

iyam kulaputra bodhisatvasya sasthi mulâpattih ||

punar aparam kulaputra bhavisyanty anagate 'dhvani

ksatriyanam purohitacandalâmatyacandala

bhatacandala murkhah panditamanino mahadhana mahabhogah

|

bahavidhesu danamayapunyakriyavastu-

[cambridge ms f37b --->]

su samdrsyante te

tyagamadamatta manamadadarpena ksatriyam vibhedayanti |

sramanan ksatriyaih |

te ksatriyan nisritya sramanan dandapayanti |

artham dandena musanti |

tenôpadravena te bhiksavah paudgalikam va samghikam va

caturdisasamghikam va staupikam va sramanair apahrtya

tesam prahrtam pradapyante |
te punas candalah ksatriyasyôpanamayisyanti |
te ubhayato 'pi mulâpattim apadyante |
ye ksatriyacandalah sramanaih sarddham pradusyanti
tatharupam ca te dharmam prajñapayisyanti |
adharmam va dharmam apahaya |
sutravinayasiksânapeksya kalôpadesamahapradesan apahaya |
mahakarunanetriprajñaparamitasiksôpayakausalyasiksah
yas câparesu sutresu siksôpadistas tâpahaya |
tatharupam dharmayuktim bhiksunam vihethana-
[bendall ed p64 --->]
arthapurvakam kriyâkaram prajñapayanti |
yaih kriyâkarair bhiksunam vihethana bhavati |
rañcati samathavipasyanânuyogamanaskaram |
te 'vadhyayanto vyapadabahula bhavanti |
tena ca hetuna bhiksunam apy upasantah klesa nôpasamyanti
na tanubhavanti |
tatkale punas te bhiksavâsayavipanna bhavanti silavipannas ca
bhavanti |
acaravipanna bhavanti drstivipanna bhavanti taddhetoh
saithilika bhavanti |
bahulika bhavanti |
asramanah sramanapratijñah |
abrahmacarino brahmacaripratijñah sankhasvarasamacarah
prastavyadharmadesakah |
te bhuyasya matraya saporicarasya ksatriyasya satkrta bhavanti
manitah pujita bhavanti |
te ca prahanâbhiyuktanam bhiksunam grhasthesv avarnam
niscarayanti |
sa ca ksatriyah saporivarah prahanâbhiyuktanam bhiksunam
[cambridge ms f38a --->]
antike pradusyati avadhyayati |

yas tatra prahanikanam bhiksunam upabhogaparibhogas tam
svâdhyayâbhiratanam bhiksunam niryatayanti |

te ubhayato mulâpattim apadyante |

tat kasya hetoh ||

dhyayi bhiksuh suksetram |

nâdhyayanavaiyavrtyâsrita nâdhyayanâbhiyuktah ||

sam-dhidharaniksantibhumisu bhajanibhuta daksiniyah

patrabhutah |

alokakarâlokasya margôpadesakah |

karmaksetraklesaksetran satvan uttarayanti |

nirvanagamane ca marge pratisthapayanti |

imah kulaputrâstau mulâpattayêti ||

asam nihsaranam ihâiva sutre 'bhihitam |

yadi te bodhisatvâkasagarbhasya bodhisatvasya nama srutva

darsanam asyâkankseran |

apayaprapatanabhayat mulâpattir dasayitukama |

yadi te akasagarbham bodhisatvam namaskuryuh nama câsya

parikirttayeyus tesam sa kulaputro yatha bhagyataya

svrupenâgratas tisthati brahmanarupena yavad darikarupena

puratah

sthasyati |

tasyâdikarmikasya bodhisatvasya yatha samutthitas tâpattih

pratidesayati |

gambhiram ca-

[bendall ed p65 --->]

asyôpayakausalyam mahayane caryam

upadarsayati |

yavad avaiarttikabhumau ca pratisthapayati ||

pe ||

yadi tesam sammukham darsanam na dadati |

yas tam abhiyacati |

tenâdikarmikena bodhisatvena sâparadhena pascime yame utthayâsanat

pranmukhena sthitva dhupam dhupayitavyam |

aruno devaputrâyacitavyah |

evam ca vaktavyam |

arunâruna mahakrpa mahabhaga mahôditas tvam jambudvipe

mam karunayâchadayasva |

sighram akasagarbham mahakarunikam mama vacanena bodhaya |

[cambridge ms f38b --->]

mama svapnântare tam upayam upadarsaya yenâham upayenâpattim
pratidesayami |

arye mahayane upayaprajñam pratilapsyamîti ||

tena tatkalam sayyayam nidrapayitavyam sahôdgate 'rune iha

jambudvipe akasagarbhasya bodhisatvasyêha samagamo bhavati

svarupena ca |

tasyâdikarmikasya bodhisatvasya svapnântare puratah sthitva tam
mulâpattim desayati mahayanôpayena |

tatharupam ca tasyôpayajñanam samdarsayati |

yenôpayakausalyena sâdikarmiko bodhisatvas tatrâiva

bodhicittâsampramosam nama samadhim pratilabhate

sudrdhavyavasthitas ca bhavati mahayanae ity adi ||

atha va yo 'tra sutre 'dhyesanamantrah purvam uktah |

tenâyam vidhih karyah |

evam syat |

aranye upavane 'bhyavakase vagaram va tagaram va kalânusari

va dhupayitavyam |

prañjalina ca bhutva samantato digvidiksu ca pañcamandalakena

vanditvême mantrapadah pravartayitavyah |

tad yatha |

sumrsa [[doubt]] |

karunika |

caratu [[doubt]] |

vicara |

sañcara |

karunika |

murara |

murara vegadhari namucame bhujayata karunika cintamani puraya
karunika

sarvâsam me sthapaya |

ajñadhari

[bendall ed p66 --->]

sphugu |

rativiveka gu |

drstiviveka gu |

puraya karunika purayantu mamâsam |

sarvatha câsokagati svaha ||

vidhih purvavat |

sarvavyadhiduhkhasarvabhayasarvôpakaranavihatapratighate

sarvâbhistasiddhaye ca karya ||

yadi ksatriyâdayo 'pi bodhisatvah katham esam apattiniyamo
'nyesam câdhikyam |

atha tena samvarikah |

katham esam apattivyavastha |

katham va taddosat samvarikâpi grhyante |

nâisa dosah |

ye-

[cambridge ms f39a --->]

sam yatra bahulam sambhavah te tatrâkotitah

svanamagrahanadarsanad bhayôtpadanârtham |

parasparatas tu sarvaih sarvâpattayah parihartavyah ||

yena va prakrtimahasâvadyatayâsamadano 'py abhavyo bhavaty
ucchinnakusalamulas ca sutaram tena samvarikêty alam

anaya cintaya ||

upayakausalyasutre 'pi mulâpattir ukta |

kim vâpi kulaputra bodhisatvah pratimoksasiksayam
siksamanah kalpasatasahasram api mulaphalabhaksah syat |

sarvasatvanam ca sûktaduruktani ksamet |

sravakapratyekabuddhabhumipratisamyuktais ca manasikarair vihared iyam

bodhisatvasya guruka mulâpattih |

tad yatha kulaputra sravakayaniyo mulâpattim apannah so 'bhavyas tair
eva skandhaih parinirvatum |

evam eva kulaputro 'pratidesyâitam apattim anihsrjya tan
sravakapratyekabuddhamanasikaran abhavyo buddhabhumau
parinirvatum iti ||

asam ca mulâpattinam sukhagrahanadharanârtham
ekiyamatanam ca samgrahakarikôcyante ||

ratnatrayasvahanad apatparajika mata |
saddharmasya pratiksepada dutiya muninôdita ||
duhsilasyâpi va bhiksoh kasayastainyatadanat |
carake va viniksepada apapravrajanena ca ||

[bendall ed p67 --->]

pañcânantaryakaranan mithyadrstigrahena va |
gramâdibhedanad vâpi mulâpattir jinôdita ||
sunnyatayas ca kathanat satvesu krtabuddhisu |
buddhatvaprasthitanam va sambodher vinivarttanat ||
pratimoksam parityajya mahayane niyojanat |
sisyayanam na ragâdiprahanayêti va grahat ||
paresam grahanad vâpi punah svagunakasanat |
parapamsanato la-

[cambridge ms f39b --->]

bhasatkaraslokahetuna ||
gambhiraksantiko 'smîti mithyâiva kathanat punah |
dandapayed va sramanan dadyad va saranatrayat ||
grhniyad diyamanam va samathe tyajanat punah |
pratisamlinabhogam ca svâdhyayisu nivedanat ||
mulâpattayo hy eta mahanarakahetavah |
aryasyâkasagarbhasya svapne desyah purahsthitaih ||
bodhicittaparityagad yacakayâpradanatah |
tivramatsaryalobhabhyam krodhad va satvatadanat ||
prasadyamano yatnena satvesu na titiksate |

slokat parânuvrttya va saddharmâbhasavarnanad |

iti ||

aryaksitigarbhasutre 'py uktam |

yo mahabrahman mamôddisya pravrajito duhsilapapasamacaro bhiksu-

[bendall ed p68 --->]

r anubhutih kasambakajato 'sramanah sramanapratijñah

abrahmacari brahmacaripratijñah |

dhvastah patitah parajito vividhah klesaih |

atha ca punah sa duhsilapapasamacaro bhiksur adyâpi

sarvadevanam yavat sarvamanusyanam yavat punyanidhinam

darsayita bhavati kalyanamitram |

kim câpi sâpatribhutih tena ca punah sirastundamundena

kasayavastrapravarânêryapathena darsanahetunâpi

bahunam satvanam vividhakusalamulôpastambhanakarah

sugatimargadarsako bhavati |

tasmad yo mamôddisya pravrajitah silavan duhsilo va tasya

nânujanami cakravarttir ajñam api yan mamôddisya

pravrajitasya sahadharmenâpi kaye dandapraharam va datum carake

va prakseptum |

angam angam vikarttanam va kartum jivitat va vyaparopanam

kartum-

[cambridge ms f40a --->]

kim punar adharmena ||

kim câpi mrtah kathyate 'smin dharmavinaye |

atha ca punah sa pudgalo gorocanakasturikasadsrêti |

atrâivâha |

ye mamôddisya pravrajitan yanabhutan patrabhutan va

vihethayisyanti te sarvesam tryadhvagatanam buddhanam ativa

sâparadha bhavanti |

samucchinnakusalamula dagdhasantanâviciparayana bhavantîti |

atrâivâha |

sarvabuddhair adhisthito 'yam moksadhvajo yad uta

raktakasayavastram iti |

asminn eva cōktam |

tena khalu punah samayena bahuni sravakaniyutasatasahasrani bahuni

ca bodhisatvaniyutasatasahasrani bhagavato 'ntike evamrupam
purvakrtam karmâvaranam pratidesayanti |

vayam api bhadanta bhagavan bahunam purvakanam tathagatanam
pravacane patrabhutan patrabhutams ca buddhanam bhagavatam
sravakayaniyan pudgalañ jugupsitavantah pamsitavanto rositavanto
'varnâyasahkathas ca niscaritavantah |

tena vayam karmâvaranena trisv apayesu vividham tivram
pracandam dukkham vedanam pratyannubhutavantah ||

peyalam ||

vayam tat-karmâvaranasesam etarhi bhagavato 'ntike

pratidesayisyamah |

kecid vadanti |

vayam bhagavatâh sravakan vacanais tarjitavantah
paribhasitavantah |

kecid vadanti |

vayam bhagavatâh sravakan apatrabhutan patrâbhutams ca
praharitavantah |

kecid vadanti |

vayam civaran hrtavantah |

kecid vadanti |

vayam bhagavatâh sravakanam upabhogaparibhogan acchinnavantah |

kecid vadanti |

vayam bhagavantam uddisya pravrajitan grhasthan karitavantah

[cambridge ms f40b --->]

tatâsthanam saditah |

kecid vadanti |

asmabhir bhagavan buddhanam bhagavatam sravakâpatrabhutah

patrabhutas ca sâparadhikas carake praksiptas tena vayam
karmâvaranena bahun kalpams trsv apayesu vividham ti-

[bendall ed p69 --->]

vram pracandam dukkham vedanam pratyannubhutavantah ||

pe ||

tad vayam etarhi karmâvaranasesam bhagavato 'ntike

pratidesayamah |

ayatyam samvaram apadyema |

pratigahnatu bhagavan asmakam anukampam upadaya |

uddharatu bhagavan asman anantapapebhyêti vistarah ||

pravrajyântarayasutre 'py anarthôktah |

caturbhir mahanaman dharmaih samanvagato grhi aksanaprpto bhavati

|

jatyandhas ca jadas câjihvakas ca candalas ca jatu

sukhito bhavaty abhyakhyanabahulas ca sandakas ca pandakas ca

nityadasas ca |

stri ca bhavati sva ca sukaras ca gardabhas côstras ca

asivisas ca bhavati tatra tatra jatau ||

katamais caturbhih |

iha mahanaman grhi purvajinakrtâdhikaranam satvanam

naiskramyacittasya pravrajyacittasyâryamargacittasyântarayam karoti |

anena prathamena ||

punar aparam grhi dhanalauyena putralauyena karmavipakam

asraddadhat putrasya va duhitur va bharyaya va

jñatisamghasyâisvaryasthanê vartamane pravrajyântarayam karoti |

anena dvitiyenêti ||

anyadvayam |

saddharmapratiksepah sramanabrahmanesu ca pratighah ||

dasa câkusalah karmapathah anarthah |

saddharmasmrtyupasthanad vipakakatuka drastavyah |

tatah kiñcinmatram sutram sucyate |

pranâtipatavipakalavas tavad |

yathâha |

tad yathâgnisikhacara nama paksino ye 'gnisiksamadhyagata-

[cambridge ms f41a --->]

na dahyante samhrstataras ca

narakeyanam kapalam bhittva rudhiram pibanti |
kapalântaracara nama paksino ye mastakam bhittva
jvalitamastakalungan pibanti |
jihvâmisabhujô nama paksino ye jihvam vidaryâbhitô 'bhitah
prabhaksayanti |
sâpi jihva bhukta punar api samjayate padmadalakomalatara |
evam arthânurupasamjña dantôtpataka-
[bendall ed p70 --->]
nama
kanthanadyapakarsaka nama |
klomakasinah |
amasayâdah |
plihavamvartaka |
antravivarakhadinah |
prsthavamsacara nama |
marmaguhyaka nama paksino ye sarvani marmavivarani bhittva
marmani krntayitva vivarani pravisyâ majjamandam pibanti
krandamananam |
sucichidra nama paksino ye sucisadrsatunda raktam pibanti |
evam asthivivarâsinah sattvagbhaksinah |
nakhanikrntaka medodah snayuvisesakah |
kesônduka nama paksino ye kesamulany utpatayanti ||
sâivam avicipradesas trini yojanasatasahasrani
paksibhairavapakso nama |
tatra tair anyair narakeyaih sahânekani varsasatasahasrani
bhaksyate sambhavati ca |
sa kathañcid api tasman muktah sarvasmad duskhajalaparivrtah |
svabhraprapato nama dvitiyah pradesas tatra gacchati |
tranânvesi saranânvesi paritrânânvesi
samantatâikadasabhir arciskandhair avrto nihsahayah
karmapasabandhanabaddhah samantatah satrubhir avrtah kantaram
anuprapannah sarvasman narakapuñjad adhikataram vyasanam

abhiprapannas tam svabhrapapatam nama pradesam anudhavati |

patite 'tiva padah praviliyate |

utksiptah pu-

[cambridge ms f41b --->]

nar api sambhavati |

sukumaratarah slaksnatarah kharabhis tivrabhir vedanabhir
abhibhutah |

tasyâivam bhayaviklavavadanasya
karacaranasarvângapratyangapraviliyamanasya sa pradesah
svabhrapapato nama pradurbhavati |

sa tasmin dese nipatati patitah svabhre prapatati trini

yojanasahasrani |

punar api karmakrtena vayunôtksipyate |

sa prapatamanah kamkavayasagrdrôlukair bhaksyate |

yavat tasyâivam utksipyamanasya ca prapatatas cânekani

varsasatasahasrani gacchanti |

kathañcid api tasman muktah paribhramitas cakrânkam vivaram nama
pradesam anudhavati |

tasmims ca pradese sahasrârani cakrani pradurbhavanti

vajranabhini tiksnajvalani sighrabhramani tasya sahaagamanad eva
ta-

[bendall ed p71 --->]

ni cakrani sariram prapya bhramanti |

pe ||

pratyekam sarvângani pramathnanto dahanti padatale câsya

sankubhir bhidyete |

evam makkotakaparovate |

makkotakaih pranijatibhih sântarvahihparamânusah

prabhaksyate |

bhukto bhuktah punar api samjayate sukumaratarah |

sukumarataya bhuyo 'py adhikatarah vedanam anubhavati |

bhuktabhuktasya prabhutataram evâsya tvanmamsam pradurbhavati |

tasya pranâtipatakrtôpacitasya tatphalam bhavati ||

adattâdanavipakam aha |

sâisa duskrtakarmântacari

alatacakranirmanagandharvanagaramrgatrsnikasadsam mahad
arthajatam pasyati ratnavastradhanadhanyanikarabhutam |

tasyâivam lobhâbhibhutasya karmana mohitasyâivam bhavati |

mamêdam iti |

sâivam mohitah papakari prajvalitângarakarsur langhayitva

taddravinam anudhavati |

sa karmakrtair yamapurussair grhyate

[cambridge ms f42a --->]

sastrajalamadhyagatah

sarvângapratyangasah patyate visasyate dahyate 'sthyavasesah

kriyate |

na câsyânadikalapravrttah sa lobhas tam apy avastham gatasya
parihyatae iti ||

kamamithyâcaram adhikrtyâha |

esa sa papakarta tasmac chastrasankatan muktah kathamapy
angarakarsur langhayitva karmana bhramitah pradesam anyam
prapadyate |

vitathadarsanam nama tatra karmakrtam striyam pasyati ya tena

purvam nastasmrtina drsta |

drstva cânadikalâbhyasto ragâgnir utpadyate |

sa tena dhavati yena ta striyah |

tas câyomayyo naryah karmakrtah |

tabhir asau grhyate |

grhitva câusthat prabhrti tatha bhujyate yathâsya

sarsapaphalamatrapramanam api nâvasistam |

tasmiñ sarire bhavati |

punar api sambhavati |

punar api bhujyate |

sa katukam kharam vedanam anubhavams tasmad ragâgner na

nivartate |

yena ta striyas tena bhuyah sah samdhavati |

na câsya tatpida ta-

[bendall ed p72 --->]

tha badhate yatha ragâgnih |

atha ta striyo bhuyo vajramayâyomayaprajvalitagatras tam manusyam
adaya jvalamalâkulasarvasariras tam narakeyam siktamustivad
bhindanti |

punar api sambhavatîti purvavat ||

pe ||

striyo mulam apayasya dhananasasya sarvatha |

strividheya nara ye tu kutas tesam bhavet sukham ||

pe ||

yavat |

stri vinaso vinasanam iha loke paratra ca |

tasmat striyo vivarjyah syur yadîcchet sukham atmanêti ||

mrsavadam adhikatyâha |

sa tair yamapurusaîr grhyate grhitva ca tanmukham vidarayanti

tasmaj jihvam apakarsayanti |

sa ca jihva karmavasat pañcayojanasatapramana bhavati |

tasya mrsavadasya balena

[cambridge ms f42b --->]

tasyas ca sahanirgamanakale te

yamapura bhūmav anahayanti pradiptâyomayyam |

karmakrtam ca halasahasram pradurbhavati pradiptâgrasamyuktam
balavadbhir balivardais tad asyântargatam jihvayam vahati |

tatra puyarudhirakrmisravinyo nadyah pravahanti ||

pe ||

sa ca jihva tatha sukumara yatha devanam aksi ||

yavat sa vedanatas tanati krndati vikrosati na câsya tadduhkham
kascid apanayatîti vistarah |

tasyâivam pracandam vedanam anubhavato 'nekani

varsasatasahasrani sa ca jihva krsyate |

sa kathañcit tasya narakasya mukhe pravisati |

sa bhayavihvalavadano yena va tena va nihpalayate 'ngarakarsusu

dahyamano nimajjan |

tasyâivam duhkhârttasyâsaranasyâpara-

[bendall ed p73 --->]

yanasya punar api

yamapurusah pradurbhavanti mudgarâsipanayah |

te tam purusam mastakat prabhrti yavat padau curnayantîty adi

||

paisunyavipakas tu yathâiva mrsavadasya trini yojanasatani

jihvêti visesas tu |

tam yamapurusa nistrimsan adaya pradiptadharan jihvam

nikrntanti |

jambukais cânsamin pradese bhaksyate |

paramakatukam vedanam prativedayate sa krandati vikrosaty

avyaktâksaram jihvavirahitêty adi ||

parusyavipakam aha |

te tam jihvam asyam vidarya grhnanti |

grhitva nisitadharaih sastrais chittva tasya bhuyâiva

khadaniyârthena mukhe praksipanti |

sa ca jighansârditah ksutksamavadanah

svarudhiralalaparirutam tam eva svajihvam bhaksayati |

sa ca jihva chinna punar api samjayate karmavasat |

atha sa bhumau vedanârttah pari-

[cambridge ms f43a --->]

vartate vicestate krandate |

tasyâivam vedanârttasya parivrttanayanatarakasya

duskhârttasya dinasyâsahayasyâikakinah svakrtam

upabhuñjanasya yamapurusanusasanigatham bhasante ||

jihvadhanor vinirmuktas tiksno vag visikhas tvaya |

parusyam iti yad drstam tasyâitat phalam agatam ||

iti vistarah ||

sambhinnapralapavipakam aha ||

tasya tat prajvalitam tamradravalohitam jihvam dahati |

jihvam dagdhva kantham dahati |

kantham dagdhva hrdayam dahati hrdayam dagdhvântrani dahati

|

tany api dagdhva pakvâsayam dahati |

pakvâsayam api dagdhvâdhobhagena nirgacchati ||

yamapurusa gatham ahuh |

[bendall ed p74 --->]

purvôttaârâbaddhapadam nirarthakam asamgatam |

abaddham yat tvaya proktam tasyâitat phalam agatam ||

ya na [[doubt]] satyavati nityam na câdhyayanatatpara |

na sa jihva budhair drsta kevalam mamsakhandika |

iti vistarah ||

abhidhyavipakam aha |

atha pasyati riktam tuccham asarakam karmakrtam bahudravinam

paraparigrhitam tasya karmacoditavyamohitasyâivam bhavati |

mamêdam syad iti |

tatah sa narakas tenâiva dhavati yena tad dravyam |

tasyâbhidhyâkhyamanasasyâkusalasyâsevitabhavitabahulikrtasya

tatphalam yad asau narake viparitam pasyati |

tasyâivam pasyato 'bhidhyabahulasya haste sastram pradurbhavati sa

tena dhavati |

tesam apy anyesam narakanam haste sastrani pradurbhavanti |

sa taih saha sastrena yudhyate yavat tatha kartyate yatha

sarsapaphalamatram api na bhavati mamsam asya sarire

tathâsthikankalâvasesah kriyate ||

pe ||

paresam sampa ...

[cambridge ms f43b --->]

mama syad iti cintitam |

tasyâbhidhyasamutthasya visasya phalam agatam iti ||

vyapadaphalam aha |

karmamayah simhavyaghrasarpah krodhâbhibhutah puratas

tisthante |

etebhyo bhayabhito yena va tena va nihpalayate |
sa katham saknoti palayitum asubhasya karmanah |
sa tair grhyate |
grhitva ca purvam tavan mastakad bhujyate yavat parsvatah
sarpair visadamstraih samdasya samdasya bhaksyate |
vyaghrair api prsthato bhaksyate |
padav api vahnina dahyete sa yamapurusa durad isubhir vidhyatae iti
vistarah ||

[bendall ed p75 --->]

mithyadrstiphalam punar aparimitam |
pathas tu samksipyate |
sastravarsatomaravajravarsâsanipasanavarse hanyate |
ekadasabhir arcciskandhaih ksutpipasâgnina ca sukhanirgatena
nirantaram dahyatae iti ||
kamamulas ca sarvânarthêti tebhyaîvôdvejitavyam |
yathâtrâivâha |
asty agnikundo nama narakah |
tatra katarena karmana satvôpapadyante |
yenâsramanena sramanapratijñena matrgramasya
nrthagitasyâbharananam va sabdam srutvâyonisena
manaskarenâksiptabuddhina tac chrutva hasitaladitakriditany
asucim

uktam ||

pe ||

tatra te narakâyovarsena sarvângapratyangasas curnyante
'ngaravarsena ca pacyante dahyantae ity adi |
evam pauranakamâsvadanasmaranat padumo nama narakah
pathyate svapnântabhutasmaranac ca |
tatra te narakah kumbhisu pacyante |
te dronisv ayomayair musalair hanyantae iti vistarah ||
evam apsarasah prarthanaya brahmacaryaparinamanan mahapadumo nama
narakôktah |
tatra ksaranaditarangini nama pravahati |

tasyam nadyam yany asthini te pasanah |

yac che-

[cambridge ms f44a --->]

valam te kesah |

yah pankas tan mamsam |

yâpah tat kathitam tamram |

ye matsyas te narakêty adi ||

evam purusasya purusena saha maithunavipratipatteh
aprimeyâkarana visesah pathyante |

evam sisubhih saha vipratipatteh ksaranadyam uhyamanan darakan
pasyati |

te tam vilapanti |

sa tam nadim avagahate |

tesu balakesu tivrasnehapratibandhasokaduskhavegat |

evam govadavâjâidakâdisu praktisâvadyah

kamamithyâcarah kharataravipakah pathyate |

tasam eva govadavâdinam taptâyomayinam akusalanirmitanam
yonimargena sa tiryakkamasevi pravisati |

sa tasa-

[bendall ed p76 --->]

m udare pradiptângaranikaraparipurne svidyate pacyate

bahuni varsasatasahasranîti vistarena drastavyam ||

evam anyanasitasv api bhiksunisv vipratipannanam
mahanarakapatanah pathyante |

evam svastrisv apy ayonimargena gacchatah |

evam prasahyânitasv api parastrisu labdhasu ca kanyasu |

evam upavasasthasu evam gurunam patnisu

jñâtisabdamanitasu ca vipratipatteh tivras câparimanas ca
mahanarakapatanah pathyante ||

saptamaithunasamyuktasutre 'py aha |

iha brahmanâikatyo brahmacarinam atmanam pratijanite |

sa nêhâiva matrgramena sarddham dvayam samapadyate 'pi tu
matrgramam caksusa rupam nidhyayan pasyati |

sa tada svadayati adhyavasyati adhyavasaya tisthati |
ayam ucyate brahmana brahmacari samyukto maithunena dharmena na
visamyuktah |
aparisuddham brahmacaryam carati ||
evam matrgramena sarddham samkridatah
samkilikilayamanasya
[cambridge ms f44b --->]
asvadayatah aparissuddham brahmacaryam uktam |
evam matrgramâpasthanam asvadayatah |
evam tirahkudyagatasya tirodusyagatasya va matrgramasya
nrttagitâdisabdham asvadayato maithunasamyogam ity uktam |
evam pañcakamagunasamarpitam param avalokyâsvadayatah ||
evam devâdisthanesu brahmacaryaparinamanat samyukto maithunena
dharmena na visamyuktêti ||
yatas câite kamâivam smaranaprarthanavisayam api gatâivam
anarthakaras tenâiva kamâpavadakasutre 'bhihitam |
nivaraya bhikso cittam kamebhyah |
sabhayasa câisa margah sapratibhayah sakantakah sagahanah
unmargah kumargo vedanapathah |
asatpurusasamsevitah |
nâisa margah satpurusasamsevitah |
na tvam evam cintayasi |
kasmal alpâsvadah kamôkta bhagavata |
bahuduskhabahûpa-
[bendall ed p77 --->]
drava bahûpayasa |
adinavo 'tra bhuyan |
rogo bhiksavah kama gandah salyamadyamadyamulam
amisavadisam mrtyur anityah kamas tucchah
mrsamosadharminah svapnôpamah kamah |
kim apy ete balôllapanah ||
pe ||

yatha mrganam bandhanaya kutam dvijanam bandhanaya

jalam |

matsyanam bandhanaya kupinam |

markatanam bandhanaya lepah patanganam bandhanayâgniskandhah

|

evam kamah ||

pe ||

kamaparyesanam carato dirgharatram simhanam mukhe

parivartitasyânto na prajñayate |

yavad goghatakanam gavâsanam mukhe parivartitasyânto na

prajñayate |

yavan mandukanam satam sarpanam mukhe parivartitasyânto na

prajñayate |

dirgharatram kaman pratisevamanam corêti krtva

grhitanam siraschinnanam anto na prajñayate |

pa-

[cambridge ms f45a --->]

radarikh paripanthika gramaghataka janapadaghataka yavad

granthimocakêti krtva grhitanam siraschinnanam

anto na prajñayate |

duskham tivram kharam katukam anubhutam rudhiram prasyanditam

pragharitam yac catusu mahasamudresûdakam

prabhutataram ||

pe ||

kayo hy ayam bahvadinavah |

asthisamghatah snayusambaddho mamsenânuliptah carmana

paryavanaddhah chavya praticchannah chidravicchidrah

krmisamghanisevitah satvanam anarthakah klesakarmanam vastu

||

asmin kaye vividhâbadhôtadyante |

tad yatha caksurogah srotrarogo yavad arsamsi pitako

bhagandarah ||

pe ||

kayikah santapah kayikam duskham |

kayasya jirnata bhagnata kubjata |

khalityam palityam valipracurata |

indriyanam paripakah paribhedah

[bendall ed p78 --->]

samskaranam puranibhavo jarjaribhavah |

yavan nârhasy evam udgharantam pragharantam jugupsaniyam kayam
pratisevitum ||

pe ||

ka tava bhikso kamâsantih |

kas ca tvam pralobhayati |

katham ca tvam prahito murchito 'dhyavasito 'dhyavaśanam

apannah |

yadâham parinirvrto bhavami |

saddharmas cântarhito bhavati |

tvam ca kaman pratisevya vinipatagato bhavisyasi |

kada jaramaranad atmanam parimocayisyasi ||

alam bhikso nivaraya cittam kamebhyah |

akalah kamaparyesanayah |

kalo 'yam dharmaparyesanayêti ||

ugradattapariprcchayam apy aha |

tena kamamithyâcarat prativiratena bhavitavyam svadarasamtustena
paradarânabhilasinâraktanetratreksina nirvinnamanasa |

ekântaduskhah kama |

ity abhiksnam manasikaraprayuktena |

yadâpy asya svadaresu ka-

[cambridge ms f45b --->]

mavitarkôtpadyeta |

tadâpi tena svadaresv asubhânudarsinôtrastamanasa |

klesavasataya kamah pratisevitavyah |

na tv adhyavaśanavinibaddhena nityam anityânatmâsucisamjñina |

evam cânena smrtir upasthapyah |

tathâham karisyami yatha samkalpair api kaman na paribhoksye |

kah punar vado dvîndriyasamapattya vâhangavijñaptya vêti ||

punar atrâivâha |

bodhisatvena svabharyayântike tisrah samjñôtpadayitavyah |

katamas tisrah |

ratikridasahayikâisa nâisa paralokasahayika |

annapanasahayikâisa nâisa karmavipakânubhavanasahayika |

sukhasahayikâisa nâisa duskhasahayika ||

yavad aparas tisrah |

silântarayasamjña dhyanântarayasamjña

prajñântarayasamjña ||

aparas tisrah |

corasamjña badhakasamjña narakapalasangjñêti ||

candrottaradarikapariprchayam apy uktam |

atha candrottaradarika samanantaram pradhavantam tam

[bendall ed p79 --->]

mahantam janakayam drstva tasyam velayam

vihayasântarikse

talamatram abhyudgamyâ sthitva ca tam mahantam janakayam gathabhir

adhyabhasata ||

kayam mamêksadhvam imam manojñam suvarnavarnam

jvalanaprakasam |

na raktacittasya hi manusasya prajñayate sobhanakam sariram ||

ye etv agnikarsûpamasampradiptan tyajanti kaman visayesv

agrddhah |

sadindriyaih samvarasamvrtas ca ye brahmacaryam ca caranti

subham ||

drstva ca daran hi parasya ye vai kurvanti matabhaginîti

samjñam |

prasadikas te hi sudarsaniya bhavanti nityam paramam manojñah ||

sphutam imam vettha purim samantad yo romakupan mama câtigandhah

|

na ragacittena mayârjito 'yam

[cambridge ms f46a --->]

phalam tu danasya damasya cêdam ||
na me samutpadyati ragacittam ma vitaragasu janisva ragam |
saksi mamâyam purato munîndrah satyam yatha vedmi na jatu
mithya ||

yuyam ca purvam pitaro mamâsa |
aham ca yusmakam abhuj janitri |
bhrata svasa câpi pita babhuva ko ragacittam janayej jananyam ||
praghatitah prak ca mamâtha sarve |
aham visasta ca pura bhavadbhih |
sarve 'mitra vadhakah parasya |
katham tu va jayati ragacittam ||
na rupavanto hi bhavanti ragat |
na raktacittah sugatim vrajanti |
na nirvrtim yanti ca raktacitta rago hi tasmât parivarjaniyah ||

[bendall ed p80 --->]

kamasya hetor nirayam patanti |
pretas tirsaco 'tha bhavanti ragat |
kumbhândayaksâsurah pisaca bhavanti ye
ragaparittacittah ||
kanas ca khañjas ca vijihvakas ca |
virupakas câiva bhavanti ragat |
bhavanti nanavidhadosabhajas caranti ye kamacarim jaghanyam ||
yac cakravartitvam avapnuvanti |
bhavanti sakras tridasêsvaras ca |
brahmanêsa [[doubt]] vasavartinas ca tad brahmacaryam vipulam
caritva ||
jatyandhabhava vadhira visamjña |
svasukarôstrah kharavanaras ca |
hastyasvagovyaghrapatangamaksah bhavanti nityam khalu
kamalolah ||
ksitîsvaras câiva bhavanty udagrah susresthino vai

grhapatyamatyah |

sukhasaumanasyena ca yanti vrddhim ye brahmacaryam vipulam caranti ||

kabhallitapan atha dhumagaran bandhams tatha

tadanatarjjanams ca |

chedam sirah karnakarâksinasah |

padasya cârcchanti hi kamadasa |

iti ||

udayanavatsarajapariprcchayam ca vivarnitah kamah ||

drstva vranam dhavati maksika yatha |

drstvâsucim dhavati gardabho yatha |

svanas ca suna-

[cambridge ms f46b --->]

iva mamsakaranat |

tathâiva dhavanty abudhah striye ratah ||

[bendall ed p81 --->]

avidyapidhita balas tamahskandhane avrtah |

strisu saktas tatha mudhâmedhyêva vayasah ||

marasya gocaro hy esa prasthita yena durgatih |

asvadasamjñino grddha mitasthane yatha krimih ||

kitakumbho yatha citro yatra yatrâiva drsyate |

purno mutrapurisenâ drtir va vatapurita ||

singhanakakaphâlalah [[doubt]] slesmani klinnamastakah |

daurgandhyam sravate kayad balanam tad yatha madhu ||

asthipurnam mukhadvaram mamsacarmâdibhis citam |

gandabhuto hy ayam kayah kutsito hy amagandhikah ||

nanapranibhih sampurno mukhagando yatha bhavet |

evam eva hy ayam kayo vishthâdyasucibhajanam ||

antyântrâkulam hy udaram sayakrtphupphusâkulam |

vrkkau vilohitam pittam mastalungâsthimajjakam ||

asitim krimikulasahasrani yani tisthanti antare |

aha bala na pasyanti mohajalenâvrtah ||

[bendall ed p82 --->]

navavranamukhah prasravanty asucim putigandhikam |
bala nimittam grhnanti vacane darsane 'pi ca ||
uktah pascan na jananti yo desah sarvakutsitah |
uccaragocara balah khetasinghanabhoinah ||
jugupsaniye rajyante vranam drstvêva maksikah |
kaksasv agharate svedo gandho vayati kutsitah ||
kurvanti duskrtam karma yena gacchanti durgatim |
hinan kaman nisevanto hinan dharman nisevya ca ||
gatvâvicim dusprajñah duskham vindanti vedanam |
uccarêva durgandhah striyo buddhah prakirtitah ||
tasmad dhinasya hinabhih sribhir bhavati sangatih |
uccarabhastram yo grhyabalâvasam nigacchati ||
yadrsam kurute karma tadrsam labhate phalam ||
tathâtrâi-

[cambridge ms f47a --->]

vâha |
tad evamrupair duskhaparyesitair bhogaih svajvikârtham
upasamhrtair na prabhavanti sramanabrahmanebhyo danam datum
krpanavanipakayacakebhyo 'vasikrtah sribhih
strinirjitah strinigrhitah stridasah |
tenâiva stripremna tasyâiva posanaya na saknuvanti danam
datum silam ca samadatum |
sa tatra raktah samanah striparibhasitani sahate
tarjanâvalokananirbhartsanam api sahate |
sa matrgramena tarjitah purusah samsidati visidati sukham
câsyâvalokayati |
kamahetoh kamanidanam ca vasagata bhavati |
ayam maharaja kamalolupasya purusasyôccarasukhaparamasyâsucou
ratasyâsamprajanyâcarino dosah ||
pe ||

[bendall ed p83 --->]

srutvêdram tu samvegam na tesam bhavati nirvrtih |

bhuyah kurvanti samsargam sribhiih sarddham pramoditah ||
duskhakaman nisevante bhasante ca jugupsitah ||
dharmam srutvârthasammudhah bhasante ca subhasitam |
strigatam câsya tac cittam vidalasyêva musike ||
muhurtam bhavati samvegah srutvâtha jinabhasitam |
punah kupyati rago 'sya visahalalahalam yatha ||
sukarasyêvôtraso muhurtam anuvarttate |
drstva vai athôccaram grddhatam janayaty asau ||
evam sukhârthino balah prahaya jinasasanam |
hinan kaman nisevante yena gacchanti durgatim ||
raktah pramattah kamesu krtva karma supapakam |
silavattam visamvadya pascad gacchanti durgatim ||
yasyêdrsam dharmanayam veditva |
strisu prasadah purusasya nô bhavet |
visodhitah svargapatho 'sya nityam |
na durlabha tasya varâgrabodhih ||
labdhva ksanam hi sa prajño dharmam srutva cêdrsam |
sarvan kaman vivarjyêha pravrajyam niskramet budha |
iti ||

prasantavi-

[cambridge ms f47b --->]

niscayapratiharyasutre 'py aparo 'narthôktah ||

yah kascin mañjusrih ku-

[bendall ed p84 --->]

laputro va kuladuhita va jambudvipakan

sarvasatvañ jivitat vyaparopya sarvasvam haret |

yo vânyo mañjusrih kulaputro va kuladuhita

bodhisatvasyâikakusalacittasyântarayam kuryad antasas

tiryagyonigatasyâpy ekâlôpadanasahagatasya kusalamulasyântarayam

kuryad ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram papam prasavati |

tat kasya hetoh |

buddhôt padasamjanakanam sakusalamulanam antarayah sthito bhavati

|

yah kascin mañjusrih parakulesu bodhisatvasyêrsyamatsaryam
kuryat tasya tasmin samaye tato nidanam [[doubt]] trini

bhayani pratikanksitavyani |

katamani trini |

narakôpapattibhayam jatyandhabhayam pratyantajanmôpapattibhayam cêti
||

punar aha ||

yas tasya kuryat puruso 'priyam va bhutam hy abhutam ca
vaded avarnam |

parusam vadet kruddhamanâpi yas tam ksobham ca kuryat punar asya yo
'pi ||

atmabhavena mahata narakesu sa durmatih |

utpadyate vipannâtma duskham sa vetti vedanam ||

yojananam satam pañca jayate 'sya samucchrayah |

kotiparivrtah sasvad bhaksyate ca suna bhramam ||

pañcamurddhasahasrani bhavanty asyâpavadinah |

jihvanam ca satah pañca bhavanty ekâikamurddhani ||

ekâikasyam ca jihvayam satah pañca jvalanmukhah |

langalanam ca vahanty asya vacam bhasitva papikam ||

[bendall ed p85 --->]

pratapane ca pacyante tivraduskhânalâkule |

utpidam bodhisatvanam ye kurvanti asangatah ||

tiryagyonih sanaraka na tesam bhoti durlabha |

kalpakotisahasrani satani niyutani ca ||

tatah cyuta ghoravisa bhonti sarpah sudarunah |

ksutpipa-

[cambridge ms f48a --->]

sâbhibhutas ca kurvate karma darunam ||

labdhvâpi bhojanapanam trptim nâivâdhigacchati |

tatas cyuto manusyesu sa ... yady upapadyate ||

jatyandho bhoti durmedha dustacetâsamvrtah |

aryanarâdhikam [[doubt]] vacam uktva durbhasitam narah ||

manusyebhyas cyutas câpi punar gacchati durgatim |
kalpakotisahasresu jatabuddham na pasyati ||
punar atrâivâha |
yavanti mañjusrir bodhisatvo bodhisatvasyântike
pratighacittany utpadayaty avamanyanacittani va |
tavatah kalpan sannahah sannaddhavyo vastavyam maya
mahanarakesv iti |
na mañjusrir bodhisatvo 'nyena karmana sakyō vinipatayitum
anyatra bodhisatvâpavadad eva |
tad yatha mañjusrir vajramaniratnam nânyena kasthena
losthena va sakyam bhettum anyatra vajrad |
evam eva mañjusrir bodhisatvo 'nyena karmana na sakyō vinipatayitum
anyatra bodhisatvâpavadad evêti || ||

[bendall ed p86 --->]

aryasaddhabalâdhanâvataramudrasutre 'py aha ||
yah kascin mañjusrir kulaputro va kuladuhita va dasasu diksu
sarvalokadhatusu sarvasatvândhakaresu bandhane kruddhah
pravesayet |
yas cânyah kulaputro va kuladuhita va bodhisatve kruddhah
paranmukham tisthet |
nâinam duratmanam pasyamîty ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram papam
pravasati ||

atrâivôktam |

yah kascin mañjusrir sarvajambudvipakanam satvanam
sarvasvam hared yas cânyo yadrsam tadrsam bodhisatvam garhed
tato 'samkhyeyataram papam prasavati ||

atrâivôktam |

yah kascin mañjusrir kulaputro va kuladuhita va
ganganadivalikasaman stupan vinipatayed daheta va |
yas cânyah kulaputro va kuladuhita va maha-

[cambridge ms f48b --->]

yanâdhimuktasya

bodhisatvasya vyapadakhilakrodhacittam utpadya krosayet

paribhasayed ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram papam prasavati |

tat kasmad dhetoḥ |

bodhisatvaniryata hi buddha bhagavanto buddhaniryatas ca

stupah sarvasukhōpadhanani ca sarvadevanikayas ca |

bodhisatvam asatkrtya sarvabuddhâsatkrta bhavanti |

bodhisatvam satkrtya sarvabuddhah satkrta bhavanti |

sarvabuddhan anuttaraya pujaya pujayitukamena bodhisatvah

pujayitavyah ||

etat pujavipakas ca prasantaviniscayapratiharyasutre 'bhihitah ||

yas tv esam kurute raksam dharmikim dharmavadinam |

hitva sudurgatih sarvah sakro bhavati devarat ||

brahmâpi yamas tusito vasavartti punah punah |

manusyesûpapannas ca cakravartti sa jayate ||

[bendall ed p87 --->]

sresthi grhapatis câpi bhavaty adhyo mahadhanah |

prajñasmrtibhyam samyuktah sukhito nirupadrava |

iti ||

atha katamam bodhisatvam adhikrtyâyam karâpakaracinta |

prthagjanam eva ||

yathôktam sraddhabalâdhanâvataramudrasutre |

yah ka-

[cambridge ms f49a --->]

scin mañjusriḥ kulaputro va kuladuhita va

sarvalokadhaturajoupamanam satvanam divase divase divyam satarasam

aharam dadyad divyani ca vastrany evam dadan

ganganadivalikasaman kalpasamudran danam dadyat |

yas cânyah kulaputro va kuladuhita vâikasyôpasakasyânanyasastur

dasakusalakarmapathasamanvagatasyâikadivasam

ekam aharam dadyad buddhasyâyam bhagavataḥ siksayam

siksîtêti samaropam krtva |

ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram punyam prasavati ||

yah kascin mañjusriḥ kulaputro va kuladuhita va

sarvalokadhaturajoupamanam dasakusalakarmapathasamanvagatanam

upasakanam divase divase divyam satarasam

aharam dadyad divyani ca vastrany evam dadan
ganganadivalikasaman kalpan dadyat |

yas cânyah

kulaputro va kuladuhita vâikasya bhikSOR ekadivasam aharam dadyad |

ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram punyam prasavatîti ||

niyatâniyatâvataramudrasutre 'py aha |

sacen mañjusrir dasasu diksu sarvalokadhatusu
sarvasatvôtpatitâksa bhavyuh parikalpam upadaya |

atha kascid eva kulaputro va kuladuhita va tesam sarvasatvanam
maitracittas tany aksini janayet parikalpam

upadaya |

yo vânyo mañjusrih kulaputro va kuladuhita va

mahayanâdhimuktam bodhisatvam prasannacittah pasyed |

ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram punyam prasavati ||

yah kascin mañjusrih kulaputro va kuladuhita va dasasu diksu

sarvasatvan bandhanâgarapravivistan bandhanâgaran mocayitva

cakravartisukhe sthapayed brahmatvasukhe va |

yo vânyo mañjusrih kulaputro va kuladuhita va

mahayanâdhimuktasya prasannacitto darsanâbhilasi bhaved varnam
câsyôdahared |

ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram punyam prasavatîti ||

[bendall ed p88 --->]

tatha ksitigarbhasutre 'py aha |

yah punar bhadanta bhagavan ksatriyakalyano vâmatyakalyano va
bhattakalyano va sramanakalyano va brahmanakalyano va
param raksaty atmanam raksati paralokam raksati |

bhagavacchasane patrabhutam apatrabhutam va yavan mundam
kasayakhanda-

[cambridge ms f49b --->]

pravrtam pariraksati srosyati pujayisyati

sravakakatham evam pratyekabuddhakatham srosyati

pujayisyati |

mahayanakatham ca mahayanasamprasthitan pudgalan silavato

gunâdhyan yuktamuktapratibhanan taih sarddham ramati kridati
pariprcchati pariprasnayati tesam srotavyam kartavyam manyate ||
pe ||

kiyantam bhagavan papam ksapayisyati ||

bhagavan aha ||

tad yathâpi nama kulaputra kascit purusôtpadyate |

yah sarvam jambudvipam saptaratnaparipurnam krtva

tisthatam buddhanam bhagavatam danam dadyat tathâiva

madhyâhnasamaye tathâiva sayâhnasamaye danam dadyad anena

pariyayena varsasatasahasram evamrupam danam dadyat |

tat kim manyase kulaputrâpi nu sa puruso bahu punyam prasavet ||

aha ||

bahu bhadanta bhagavan sa purusah punyaskandham prasaved aprameyam

asamkhyeyam |

na tasya punyaskandhasya kenacic chakyam pramanam udgrahitum anyatra
tathagatena ||

bhagavan aha ||

yas tu kulaputra ksatriyakalyano va yavad yatha purvôktam |

pe |

sa bahutaram punyam prasavati |

yavad vipulataram apramanataram asamkhyeyataram punyaskandham
prasavati |

yo mama pascimayam pañcasatyam vartamanayam saddharmanetri
raksati sa raksaty atmanam |

raksati params ca raksati paralokam raksati mama sasanam
sravakan patrabhutan apatrabhutan va yava-

[bendall ed p89 --->]

n mundan

kasayavastrapravrtan api raksati |

na vihethayati |

yavat svakam rastram pararastram ca vardhayati |

apayan ksapayati |

surâlayam ca prapayati ciram câyuh palayati |

svaklesams ca paraklesams ca jhasayati |
sambodhimargam satparamita-
[cambridge ms f50a --->]
s cōpastambhayati |
sarvâpayañ jahati |
na ciram samsare samsarati |
nityam kalyanamitraitr buddhais ca bhagavadbhir bodhisatvais ca
mahasatvais ca sarddham samavadhanagato bhavati |
satatam kalyanamitrâvirahito na cirena yathâbhiprayesu
buddhaksetresv anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambhotsyate ||
atha tavad eva sarvadevêndrah saparivara |
yavat pisacêndrah saparivarôththayâsanad yena bhagavan
tenâñjalim pranamyâivam ahuh |
ye te bhadanta bhagavan etarhy anagate 'dhvani yavat pascimayam
pañcasatyam ksatriyakalyana bhavanti yavad gahapatikalyanah |
pe |
evam saddharmaraksakâivam triratnavamsajvalayitarah |
pe |
vayam api sarve saparivaras tam ksatriyakalyanam yavad
gahapatikalyanam dasabhir akarai raksisyamah
paripalayisyamo vardhayisyamah ||
katamair dasabhih |
ayus câsya vardhayisyamah ayurantarayam ca dharmena
nivarayisyamah |
arogyam ca parivaram ca dhanaskandham cōpabhogaparibhogam
câisvaryam ca yasah kalyanamitrani prajñasampadam ca
vardhapayisyamah |
ebhir dasabhir iti vistarah ||
evam abhumipravistesv evâyam vipakavistaro drastavyah ||
avalokanasutre 'pi |
sambodhau cittam utpadya hitârtham sarvapraninam |
yah stupam lokanathasya karotîha pradaksinam ||

[bendall ed p90 --->]

ity ady anusamsavistaram uktevâha |

yas tv esam buddhaputranam narah kurvitâpriyam |

devan manusyan varjitva narakam tasya gocaram ||

iti vistarah purvavat ||

na câtra visesahetuh kascid upadarsayitum sakyatae ity alam
vikalpena ||

karmâvaranavisuddhisutre 'py avaranasabdenâna-

[cambridge ms f50b --->]

rthôktah |

avaranam mañjusrir ucyate ragâvaranam dvesâvaranam

mohâvaranam danam avaranam

silaksantiviryadhyana-prajñâvaranam |

pe |

tat kasya hetoh balaprthagjana mañjusrir danam dadana

matsarinam antike 'prasadam kurvanti |

te tenâprasadena pratighacittam utpadayanti |

pratighakhiladosena mahanarakesûpapadyante |

silam raksanto duhsilan kutsayanti paribhasanti |

te tesam avarnam ca bhasanti |

te tesam dosam srutva bahunasyâprasadam kurvanti |

te tenâprasadena durgatigamino bhavanti |

te ksantim bhavayantah ksantimadenâtmanam utkarsayanti

pramadyanti |

vayam ksantivadinah |

ime punar anye vyapannacittah |

tesam ksantimadanamattanam pramadamulakani dukkhany

utpadyante |

te viryam arabhamanâtmanam utkarsayanti paran pamsayanti |

kusidême bhiksavo viharanty anabhiyuktah sraddhadeyam

paribhuñjanah |

nâite 'rhanti paniyasthalakam api |

te tena viryârambhenâtmanam utkarsayanti param ca pamsayanti |

tan aham balan iti vadami |

te dhyanam samapadyamanas tatra dhyanasamapatta sprham

utpadayanti |

tesam evam bhavati |

vayam samadhiviharina |

ime 'nye bhiksavo viksiptacitta viharanti |

kutas te buddha bhavisyantîti vistarah ||

sarvadharmâpravrttinirdese 'py aha |

bodhisatvâpattya codayati |

duribhavati bodhih |

ka-

[bendall ed p91 --->]

rmâvaranam ca parigrhnati |

iryaya codayati |

duribhavati bodhih |

iryapathena codayati duribhavati bodhih |

saced bodhisatvasyântike hinasamjñam utpadayati atmani
côdarasamjñam ksinoty atmanam-

[cambridge ms f51a --->]

karmâvaranam ca grhnati |

iha bodhisatvena bodhisatvam avavadatânusasata va

sastrsamjñam upasthapyâvavaditavyo 'nusasitavyah |

bodhisatvena bodhisatvasyântike na paribhvacittam utpadayitavyam |

saced asyâparityakta bodhih |

na devaputra bodhisatvah kvacid eva kusalamulani samucchinatti |

yathâdvitiyabodhisatvam agamyêti |

anutpaditabodhicitte 'pi tavad bodhir bhavye satve 'vamanyana

pratisiddha |

kim punar uditabodhicitte ||

yathôktam surangamasamadhisutre |

tatra drdhamate katamad anutpaditabodhicittavyakaranam ||

iha drdhamate sa pudgalah pañcagatike samsare upapanno bhavati |

yadi va nirayesu yadi va tiryagyonau yadi va yamaloke yadi va devesu
yadi va manusyesu |
sa ca pudgalas tiksânêdriyo bhavati |
udarâdhimuktikah |
tam enam tathagatah prajanati |
ayam purusapudgalo yavad iyadbhih
kalpakotiniyutasatasahasrair anuttarayam samyaksambodhau cittam
utpadayisyati ||
pe ||
iyadbhis câsamkhyeyakalpasatasahasrair bodhim abhisambhotsyate ||
pe ||
idam drdhamate ucyate |
bodhisatvasyânutpaditabodhicittavyakaranam |
atha khalv ayusman mahakasyapo bhagavantam etad avocat |
adyâgrenâsmabhir bhagavan sarvasatvanam antike
sastrsamjñôtpadayitavya |
tat kasya hetoh |
na hy asmakam etaj jñanam pravarttate |
katamasya bodhisatvasya bodhiparipacakanândriyani samvidyante |
katamasya na samvidyante |
tato vayam bhagavann ajananas tatharupesuhinasamjñam
utpadayema |
tena
[bendall ed p92 --->]
vayam ksanyema ||
bhagavan aha |
sadhu sadhu kasyapa subhasita te iyam vak |
idam ca maya kasyapârthavasam sa-
[cambridge ms f51b --->]
mpasyamanena yusmakam
evam dharmo desito |
ma bhiksavah pudgalena pudgalam pravacetavyam |

yac chighram ksanyati hi bhiksavah pudgalah pudgalam pravacinvan

|

aham va pudgalam praminuyam yo va syan madrsah |

etena kasyapa nirdesena bodhisatvena va sravakena va

sarvasatvanam antike sastrsamjñôtpadayitavya |

mâtra kascid bodhisatvayanikah pudgalo bhavet tena tatrâtma

raksitavyêti |

yasya tu niyatam eva bodhiprapticihnam asti tatra sutaram avamanyana

raksitavya ||

yathôktam aryasaddharmapundarikasutre |

istamayan mrttikasamcitan va pritas ca kurvanti jinasya

stupan |

uddisya va pamsukarâsayo 'pi atavisu durgesu ca

karayanti ||

siktamaya va puna kuta krtva ye kecid uddisya jinana stupan |

kumarakah kridisu tatra tatra |

te sarvi bodhayâbhusi labhinah ||

[bendall ed p93 --->]

yavat ||

ye citrabhittisu karonti vighram |

paripurnagatrams chatapunyalaksanan ||

likhet svayam câpi likhapayed va |

te sarvi bodhayâbhusi labhinah ||

ye câpi kecit tarhi siksamanah |

kridaratim câpi vinodayantah ||

nakhena kasthena krtasi vighran |

bhittisu purusâtha kumaraka va ||

sarve ca te bodhi abhusi labhinah ||

pe ||

vadapita jhallariyo 'pi ye hi |

jalamandaka vâpy atha mandaka va |

sugatanam uddisyatha pujanârtham gitam ca gitam madhuram

manojñam |

sarve ca te buddhâbhusi loke ||

krtva ca yam bahuvidadhatupujam |

kim alpakampi sugatana dhatusu |

ekam pi vadayaiva vadyabhandam |

puspena câikena hi pujayitva |

[bendall ed p94 --->]

anupurva draksyanti hi buddhakotyah |

yais ca

[cambridge ms f52a --->]

añjalis tatra krtâpi stupe |

paripurnâikatalasaktika va |

onamitam sirsa bhaven muhurttam |

onamitam kaya tathâikavaram |

namo 'stu buddhaya krtâikavaram |

ye hi tada dhatudharesu tesu |

viksiptacittair api yathâikavaram |

te sarvi praptêmam agrabodhim |

sugatana tesam tada tasmi kale |

parinirvrtanam atha tisthatam va |

ye dharmanamâpi srnusu satvas |

te sarvi bodhayâbhusi labhina |

iti ||

mahakarunasutre 'py uktam ||

tad yatha vadisikena mahaty udakasarasi matsyâkarsanârtham
sâmisam vadisam praksiptam bhavet samanantarapraksiptam ca

matsyena nigirnam bhavet |

kim câpi sa matsyôdakasarasi bhramaty atha ca punar vaddhâiva

sa vaktavyo drdhena sutrena sthalagatadandasunibaddhena |

yat sa vadisikâgatya tena sutralaghavena janati |

grhito matsyêti |

tam enam sutrad grhitva sthalagatam ka-

[bendall ed p95 --->]

roti

yathakamakaranaya paribhogaya |

evam eva ye satva buddhesu bhagavatsu cittam prasadya kusalamulam

avaropayanti |

antasâikacittaprasadam api |

kim câpi te satva duskrtena karmâvaranenâksanesûpapanna
bhavanty atha ca buddha bhagavantas tan satvan bauddhena

jñanena samgrahavastusutrena grhitva samsarôdakasarasôddhrtya
nirvanasthale sthapayanâtî ||

tasmad esu sastrsamjña karya |

vandamanas ca manasa vanditavyah |

bhavati hi navako 'pi bodhicittabalad vandyo |

yatha meghena dramidena mahabodhisatvenâpi sata navakâryasudhanah
sarvasarirena pranipatya vanditah |

niyatârtham cêdam |

yathâdhyasayasamcodanâdisu

sarvabodhisatvayanikapudgalanamaskaro 'nujñatavyah |

sarvasabdenâtmano 'pi grahanat |

katham ekatra vandyâ

[cambridge ms f52b --->]

vandakatvam na virudhyate |

parasparam vandyatvenâivâlambanat |

atâivânasvadanad apunyabhavah |

kim ca buddhanam apy evam isyate |

ma bhud anavastha |

ekasya cânyunatêti ||

aryasarvadharmavaipulyasamgrahasutre 'py anarthôktah |

suksmam hi mañjusrih saddharmapratiksepakarmâvaranam |

yo hi kascin mañjusris tathagatabhasitadharme kasmimscic
chobhanasamjñam karoti |

kvacid asobhanasamjñam sa saddharmam pratiksipati |

tena saddharmam pratiksipata tathagato 'bhyakhyato bhavati |

dharmah pratiksipto bhavati |
samgho 'pavadito bhavati |
yâivam vadatîdam yuktam idam ayuktam iti sa saddharmam pratiksipati |
na maya prthak kascid dharmah sravakayanasamprayuktah
pratyekabuddhayanasamprayukto mahayanasamprayukto desitah |
tat te mohapurussâmama dharmam nanakarisyanti |
idam sravakanam desitam idam pratyekabuddhanam idam
bodhisatvanam iti |
sa nanatvasamjñaya saddharmam pratiksipati |
iyam bodhisatvasya siksa |
iyam bodhisatvasyâsiksêti saddharmam pratiksipati |
dharmabhanakasyâsti pratibhanam nâsti pratibhanam iti
saddharmam pratiksipati |
dharmam dharmataya ka-
[bendall ed p96 --->]
thayati saddharmam pratiksipati |
apagate buddhôt-pade nâsti dharanipratilambhêti dharmam pratiksipati
|
nâsti dharmabhanakasya dharanipratilambhêti dharmam pratiksipati |
dharmabhanakasya caryam dusayati dharmam pratiksipati |
dharmabhanako na pratipattisampannêti dharmam pratiksipati |
pramadenâinam codayati saddharmam pratiksipati |
iryapathena codayati saddharmam pratiksipati |
aksaracaryaya silavipattya codayati dharmam pratiksipati |
prati-
[cambridge ms f53a --->]
bhanena sampadayatîti dharmam pratiksipati |
aloko 'sya dharmanam na suviditêti dharmam pratiksipati |
mantrena mantram abudhyamanah prativadatîti dharmam pratiksipati |
aksarasamjñya tathagatasasanam nâvagahatêti dharmam
pratiksipati |
sutrena sutram virodhayatîti dharmam pratiksipati |

gathaya gatham virodhayatîti dharmam pratiksipati |
aksarasamjñaya kañcid adhimuktam karoti kañcin na karotîti
dharmam pratiksipati |
dharmabhanakasyârthany akatham abhinamayatîti dharmam pratiksipati |
vicaksuh karmâsya karoti dharmam pratiksipati |
samlayayan vadatîti dharmam pratiksipati |
ihâsyâsti caryêhâsya nâsti caryêti dharmam pratiksipati |
idam sûktam idam asûktam iti dharmam pratiksipati |
anena nâsti caryêti dharmam pratiksipati |
anena buddhavacanasamayôkto nânena buddhavacanasamayôktêti
dharmam pratiksipatîti hi mañjusrir yavat kiñcid vilopayati
tavad dharmam pratiksipati |
dharmabhanakasyêdam rupam iti cintayati vadati bhiksur va
bhiksuni vôpasako vôpasika va |
sarvah sa saddharmam pratiksipatîty adi ||
atrâiva côktam |
yasya kasyacit kulaputra tathagatasya parinirvrtasya dharmah pratibhati
yathâdhimuktanam satvanam desayitum |
tasyam ca parsadi yady ekasatvasyâpi ekaromaharso bhaved ekâsrupato
va sarvah sa tathagatânubhavana |
tatra mohapurusa bodhisatva bodhisatvapratijñâ bodhisatvadusaka
dharmastainyakuhakâivam vaksyanti
dharmôpadesakebhyah |
kim ete |
na budhyantae iti ||
[bendall ed p97 --->]
pe ||
ye bodhisatvesv avamanyanam kurvanti |
nâham tesam paryantakrtam nirayam-
[cambridge ms f53b --->]
samvadami |
tat kasya hetoh |

yo bodhisatvo dharmabhanakam apavadati buddham sa vigarhati
dharmam sa pratiksipati samgham sa jugupsati |
buddhe so 'gauravo yo dharmabhanake 'gauravah |
buddham sa na drastukamo yo dharmabhanakam adrastukamah |
buddhasya so 'varnam bhasate yo dharmabhanakasyâvarnam
bhasate |
buddhas tena parityakto bhavati yah prathamacittôtpadike 'pi
bodhisatve pratighacittam karotîti ||

pe ||

yo 'py ayam maitreya satparamitasamudagamo bodhisatvanam
sambodhaya tam te mohapurussâivam vaksyanti |
prajñāparamitayam eva bodhisatvena siksitavyam |
kim sesabhih paramitabhih |
te 'nyam paramitam dusayitavyam manyante |
tat kim manyase 'jita dusprajñah sa kasirajâbhud yena
kapotârtham syenaya svamamsani dattani |
maitreyâha |
nô hîdam bhagavan |
bhagavan aha |
yani maya maitreya bodhisatvacaryam carata
satparamitapratisamyuktani kusalamulany upacitani apakrtam nu
taih kusalamulaih ||

maitreyâha |

nô hîdam bhagavan ||

bhagavan aha |

tvam tavad ajita sastim kalpan danaparamitayam sastim
kalpan silaparamitayam sastim kalpan

ksantiparamitayam sastim kalpan viryaparamitayam
sastim kalpan dhyanaparamitayam sastim kalpan
prajñāparamitayam samudagatah |

tat te mohapurussâivam vaksyanti |

ekanayenâiva bodhir yad uta sunyatanayenêti |

te caryasu parisuddha bhavisyantîty adi ||

iti siksasamuccaye caturthah paricchedah ||

silaparamitayam anarthavarjanam pañcamah paricchedah ||

uktah samksepatō 'narthah |

tasya vivarjanam yathâdhyasayasamcodanasutre |

evamvidhânarthasravanabhayabhirukaih

[cambridge ms f54a --->]

adikarmikabodhisatvaih samadanani yatha grhitani tatha karyam |

evam-

[bendall ed p98 --->]

hi tair uktam |

ete vayam bhagavann adyâgrena tathagatasya puratah |

evam samadanam kurmah |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrena bodhisatvayanikam pudgalam
grhinam va pravrajitam vâpattya codayisyamo bhutena vâbhutena
va visamvadito 'smabhis tathagato 'rhan samyaksambuddho bhavet |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrena bodhisatvayanikam pudgalam
avamanyemâvarnam câsya bhasema visamvadito 'smabhis tathagato
bhaved arhan samyaksambuddhah |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrena bodhisatvayanikam pudgalam
grhinam va pravrajitam va pañcabhih kamagunaih kridantam
paricarayantam dastvâprasadam kuryama vilekham va
cittasyôtpadayemâguravam vôt padayema na ca tatra sastrsamjñam
utpadayema |

visamvadito 'smabhis tathagato bhavet |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrena mitrakulabhiksad akulanidanam
bodhisatvayanikanam pudgalanam kayapidam cittapidam va
kuryama visamvadito 'smabhis tathagato bhavet |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrena bodhisatvayanikam pudgalam
drstvâikenâpy amanojñavacanênâbhasema visamvadito 'smabhis
tathagato bhavet |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrena triskrtvo ratreh triskrtvo divasya
bodhisatvayanikam pudgalam na namasyema visamvadito 'smabhis
tathagato bhavet |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrenâsya vratasamadanasya krtaso
rajyapratilambham va dhanapratilambham va kayajivitam va na
parityajema

[cambridge ms f54b --->]

visamvadito 'smabhis tathagato bhavet |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrena sravakayanikam va
pratyekabuddhayanikam va pudgalam avamanyema |

vayam visistatara nâite iti visamvadito 'smabhis tathagato bhavet
|saced vayam bhagavan nicacittas candalasadsacitta na viharema
visamvadito 'smabhis tathagato bhavet |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrenâtmanam utkarsayema param va
pamsayema visamvadito 'smabhis tathagato bhavet |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrena vyapadavigrahabhayad yojanam va
yojanasatam va na palayemêritah samana visamvadito 'smabhis
tathagato bhavet |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrena silavantam atmanam pratijanima
bahusrutam va dhutaguninam vânyatarânyatarena va gunenâtmanam
udbhavayema visamvadito 'smabhis tathagato bhavet |

saced vayam bhagavann adyâgrena praticchannakalyana vivrtapapa na
viharema visamvadito 'smabhis tathagato bhaved arhan samyaksambuddhah
||

pe ||

tatra bhagavan maitreyam bodhisatvam mahasatvam amantrayate sma |

karmâvaranam maitreya

[bendall ed p99 --->]

ksapayitukamena kulaputrena va kuladuhitra vâivam samadanam
kartavyam yathâibhîh kulaputrah krtam iti ||

sarvadharmâpravrttinirdese 'py aha ||

trskrtva ratrim divasam tathâiva |

sa bodhisatvan pranameta murdhna |

tesam na kiñcit skhalitam gaveset |

careta caryam hi sada yathêstam ||

pasyed yada kamagunai ramantam |

na tasya kiñcit skhalitam gaveset |

gunair anantam vara bodhicaryam |

eso 'pi kalena hitam sprseta ||

yuktyânupurvyâ kriyayânupurvyâ |

bhavej jino nâiva hi ekavaca |

bahukalpakotyô niyutani câisa |

sannahasamprasthitana-

[cambridge ms f55a --->]

ny abhavi ||

atrâivâha |

ye kulaputrâivamrupena karmâvaranenânarthikah |

tair na dvitiyasya bodhisatvasya sarvacaryasu vipratipattavyam |

sarvah kriyas tasya vimoktavyah |

evam cittam utpadayitavyam |

nâham paracittam jane durvijñeya satvacarya |

idam ca khalu kulaputrârthavasam sampasyams tathagatâivam-

[bendall ed p100 --->]

dharmam desayati |

na pudgalena pudgalah pramatavyah ||

aham va pudgalam praminuyam yo va syan madrsah ||

yah kulaputrâtmanam raksitukamas tena na kasyacic carya
vivecayitavya |

na paresam vikuttana kartavya |

ayam idrso 'yam idrsêti |

buddhadharmâbhiyuktena bhavitavyam ratrim divam
dharmapaliguddhamanasenêti ||

tatha ksitigarbhasutre 'pi kathitam |

atha tavad eva bahuni satasahasrani vidvamsah satvôtthayâsanad
yena bhagavams tenâñjalim pranamyâivam ahuh |

vayam bhadanta bhagavatah puratâivam pranidhanam kurmah yavac
ciram vayam bhadanta bhagavan samsare samsarema tavan matra
pratilabdhaksantikama rajasthanam pratilabhema |

mâmatyasthanam |

ma nagarajyestasthanam |

ma gramajyestasthanam |

ma nigamajyestasthanam |

ma purohitajyestasthanam ma bhattajyestasthanam |

yavan ma sârthavahajyestasthanam |

môpadhyajyestasthanam |

ma sramanajyestasthanam |

ma grhapatijyesthasthanam |

ma kutumbijyesthasthanam yavat sarvaso vayam ma satvanam
adhipatisthanam pratilabhema yavan na ksantipratilabdham syama |

yato nidanam vayam evamrupam atigadham karma buddhanam sasanam
aksipema |

iti vistarah ||

candrapradipasutre 'py anarthavivarjanam uktam |

nâsti papam akartavyam kumara tesu bhesyati |

ma tehi samsta-

[cambridge ms f55b --->]

vam sarddham kuryah tvam kali pascime ||

alape samlapeyyasi kuryasi tesv agauravam |

analinah satkareyyasy agrabodhayi karanat ||

[bendall ed p101 --->]

varsâgram pariprecchitva yas te vrddhataro bhavet |

kuryasi gauravam tatra sirasa padavandanaih ||

na tesam skhalitam pasyed bodhimandam vipasyatam |

pratighatam na janayet maitracittah sada bhavet ||

yady esam skhalitam pasyed dosams tesam na kirtayet |

yadrsam kahiti karma tadrsam lapsyate phalam ||

smitena mukhacandrena vrddhesu navakesu ca |

purvâbhasi bhaven nityam hatamanas ca sarvatah ||

civaraih pindapatais ca kuryat tesam anugraham |

evam cittam pradadhyas tvam sarve bhesyanti nayaka |

iti ||

yasya ca bodhicittôtpadike gauravam prasadas ca nôtpadyete |

tena svadurgatiprapatabhayaraksârtham

drstâdrstapramodyânubhavanârtham

svacittakalusaprasadanârtham

cittakalyatacittakarmanyatapratilabhârtham ca yathâryagandavyuhe

bodhicittôtpadikaguna bhagavadaryamaitreyenâcaryasudhanam

adhikrtyôdbhavitas tatha bhavayitavyah ||

esa drstva jaravyadhipiditan pranino duskhasatair upadrutan

|

janmamrtyubhaya sokatapitan tesârthi carate krpâsayah ||
duskhayantraparipiditam jagat drstva pañcagaticakramandale |
jñanavajramayam esa te drdham duskhayantragaticakrabhedanam ||
[bendall ed p102 --->]

ragadosatrnakhanukantakam drstisamgabahu
kaksasamkulam |
satvaksetraparisodhanârthikah prajñalangaladrđham gavesate ||
mohavidyagahanâsayam jagat prajñacaksuhata nastadaisikam |
tasya ksema disa-
[cambridge ms f56a --->]

daisikah prabhuh sârthavaha jagato bhavisyati ||
ksantidharmatrivimoksavahano jñanakhadga ripuklesadharsakah |
surasutâbhayasya dayako daisako hi jagato bhavisyati ||
dharmanava samudanatyat ayam jñanasagarapathe susiksitah |
santiratnavaradvipanayakah karnadhara tribhavârnave 'yam ||
jñanarasmipranidhanamandalah sarvasatva bhavanâvabhasakah |
dharmadhatugagane samudgato buddhasurya samudesyate 'yam ||
maitricandanasamadhisitalah sarvasatvasama cittasuprabhah |
sukladharmaparipurnamandalo buddhacandra samudesyate 'yam ||
asaye drdhatale pratisthito bodhicaryânupurvôdgatah |
sarvadharmaratanâkaro hy ayam jñanasaravaro bhavisyati ||
bodhicittabhujagêndrasambhavo dharmadhatugagane samudgatah |
[bendall ed p103 --->]

dharmameghayugapatpravarsanah sarvasuklaphala sasyavardhanah ||
suddhi vartti trimalattamo 'py aham maitrisneha smrtibhajanam
drđham |
bodhicittavimalâgnisuprabham dharmadipa samujjvalayisyati ||
bodhicittakalalah krpârbudo maitrapesir acalâsayo ghanah |
bodhi angam anupurvasambhavo buddhagarbhâyu sampravardhate ||
punyagarbham abhivarddhayisyati prajñagarbham abhisodhayisyati |
jñanagarbha samudesyate 'yam yadrsah pranidhigarbhasambhavah
||

idrsah karunamaitradharmitah satvamocana mati hitâsayam |
durlabha jagi sdevamanuse yadrso 'yu visuddhamanasah ||
idrsâsayasumulasamsthito idrso drdhaprayogavarddhitah |
idrsas tribhavachadanaprabho jñanavrksaphaladah sudurlabhah ||
esa sarvagunasambhavârthikah sarvadharmaparipr-
[cambridge ms f56b --->]
cchanârthikah |
sarvasamsayavidaranârthikah sarvamisra bhajate 'tandritah ||
[bendall ed p104 --->]
esa marakalikesasudano esa drstimalaklesasodhanah |
esa sarvajagamoksanôdyato esa te sada visesa panditah ||
esa durgati visodhayisyati svargamargam upadarsayisyati |
moksamargam upanesyate jagad yadrse gunapathe pratisthitah ||
esa sarvataduskhamocako |
esa sarvagatisaukhyadayakah |
esa sarvabhayapasachedako |
bhesyate bhagavatinisudana |
iti ||
evam anaya bhavanayânarthavivarjanam sukaram bhavati |
tathâdhyasayasañcodanasutre 'py anarthavivarjanam uktam |
caturbhir maitreya dharmaih samanvagato bodhisatvayanikah pudgalah
pascimayam pañcasatyam saddharmavipralope vartamane 'ksato
'nupahatah svastina parimoksyate ||
katamais caturbhih |
atmaskhalitapratyaveksanataya |
paresam bodhisatvayanikanam pudgalanam apattyacodanataya |
mitrakulabhiksad akulânavalokanataya |
amanaskavacanaprativiramanataya |
ebhir maitreya caturbhir iti purvavat ||
aparais caturbhih |
katamaih |
alpasrutasatvaparivarjanataya |

parsadanupadanataya |

prantasayyâsananisevanataya ca |

atmadamasamathayogam anuyuktataya ca |

ebhis caturbhir iti vistarah ||

punar atrâivâha |

adikarmikena maitreya bodhisatvena prajñabalâdhanapraptena
labhasatkaraparivarjitena labhasatkaradosadarsina bhavitavyam ||

pe ||

samganikâramaparivarjitena samga-

[bendall ed p105 --->]

nikâramadosadarsina bhavitavyam |

bhasyâramaparivarjitena bhasyâramadosadarsi-

[cambridge ms f57a --->]

na bhavitavyam |

nidrâramavarjitena nidrâramadosadarsina bhavitavyam |

karmâramavarjitena karmâramadosadarsina bhavitavyam |

prapañcâramavarjitena prapañcâramadosadarsina bhavitavyam ||

pe ||

iha maitreya bodhisatvena mahasatvena ragasamjanano labhasatkarah
pratyaveksitavyah |

smrtividhvamsanakaro labhasatkarah pratyaveksitavyah |

labhâlabhatayônnamâvanamakaro labhasatkarah pratyaveksitavyah |

mohôtpadano labhasatkarah pratyaveksitavyah |

kulamatsaryâdhyavasano labhasatkarah pratyaveksitavyah |

atmârthanispadanataya sathyôtpadano labhasatkarah
pratyaveksitavyah |

caturaryavamsaparivarjanatayâhrikyânapatrapyasamjanano
labhasatkarah pratyaveksitavyah |

evam sarvabuddhânanujñano labhasatkarah pratyaveksitavyah |

manamadôtpadano labhasatkarah pratyaveksitavyah |

gurunam avamanano labhasatkarah |

marapakso labhasatkarah |

ekântapramadamulah kusalamulâpaharano labhasatkarah |

vidyuccakrâsanisadrso labhasatkarah |

bahupaligodhapaliguddho mitrakulabhiksad akulâvalokano
daurmanasyasamjananah |

buddhivibhramano labhasatkarah priyavastuparinamanataya
sokabhajano labhasatkarah |catuhsmrtyupasthanasammosanah
sukladharmadurbalikiranah catuhsamyakprahanaparihanakarano
labhasatkarah |

rddhyabhijñāparihanakaranah |

purvam satkarapascad asatkarakaranah |

amitrasatkaranamitraprahano labhasatkarah |

parâbhisamdhanataya ganikasadsah |

dhyana-

[cambridge ms f57b --->]

apramanaparivarjanah |

narakatiryagyoniyamalokaprapatano labhasatkarah |

devadattôdrakasamacaro labhasatkarah pratyaveksitavyah ||

[bendall ed p106 --->]

ime evamrupa maitreya labhasatkare adinava ye bodhisatvena
pratyaveksitavyah |

pratyaveksya câlpêcchatayam rantavyam na paritaptavyam |

tat kasya hetoh |

alpêcchasya hi maitreyêmae evamrupa dosa na bhavanti na
câsyântaraya bhavanti buddhadharmanam |

anirvinnas ca bhavati grhipravrajitebhyah |

anuraksaniyas ca bhavati devamanusyanam
parisuddhâsayasthitah |

asamtrastas ca bhavati sarvadurgatinipatebhyah |

anabhibhutas ca bhavati tarjanavigatah |

asamharyas ca bhavati maravisayavimuktah |

adharsaniyas ca bhavati sarvavyasanaih |

abhilasaniyas ca bhavati devamanusyanam
dhyanâbhyasâvasthitah [[doubt]] |

spastas ca bhavati mayasathyaprahino 'pramattas ca bhavati
pañcakamagunadosadarsi yathavadi tathakari bhavaty aryavamse
sthitah |

abhilasitas ca bhavati vidvadbhîh sabrahmacaribhîh |
imam maitreyâivamrupam anusamsam vîditva panditena
bodhisatvenâdhyasayenâlpêcchatayam rantavyam |
alpêcchatâsevitavya sarvalabhasatkaraprahanayêti ||
samganikam adhikrtyâha |
vijahya ragam vijahya dosam na tisthate samganikasu yogi |
bhavaty asau tatpravanas tannimnah |
etena dosena ratim na kuryat |
auddhatya hasyam ca tatha vitarka |
bhavanty ami samganikasu sarve ||
samkirnacari hi bhavaty asamvrtah |
karoti yah samganikam asaram ||
lokasya mantresu ramanti bala |
hiyanti cêhâgrakathasu balah |
[bendall ed p107 --->]
pradosa vardhenti vitarkôtsada |
etena dosena na tatra rajate ||
na vardhate câpi srutena bhiksuh |
ayuktamantresu ratim janitva |
tasmât
[cambridge ms f57b --->]
parityajyâyuktamantran |
dharme ratim vindatha nityakalam ||
sahasraso 'sthani maya svakani |
tyaktani bodhim pratikanksa tarhi |
na câsmi trptah srnumana dharmam |
te khedam esyanti srnonta dharmam ||
sarvena sarvam parivarjaniya |
ayuktamantras câsistamantrah |
dharme vare tatra ratim janetha |
yo durlabhah kalpasatair anekaih ||
vane vasantena gunârthikena |

parasya dosa na hi viksitavyah |

aham visisto 'ham eva srestho |

nâiva cittam samupadaniyam ||

[bendall ed p108 --->]

mado 'yam sarvapramadamulo |

na hinabhiksu avamanyitavyah |

anupurvâiso iha sasanasya |

nâikena janmena labhate bodhim ||

atrêva bhasyâramam adhikrtyâha |

agauravo bhoti srutena matto |

vivadamentresu nivista bhoti |

musitasrutis câpi asamprajanyo |

bhasye ramantasya

[cambridge ms f58b --->]

ime hi dosah ||

adhyatmacintâtta [[doubt]] sudura bhoti |

cittam na kayas ca prasanna bhoti |

unnamanamani bahuni gacchati |

bhasye ramantasyême hi dosah ||

saddharmacittat tu pranastu balah |

sukarkaso bhoti asnigdhacittah |

vipasyanayah samathac ca dure |

bhasye ramantasyême hi dosah ||

agauravo bhoti sada gurunam |

[bendall ed p109 --->]

paligodhamantresu ratim janitva |

asarasthayi parihinaprajño |

bhasye ramantasyême hi dosah ||

amanito devagunaih sa bhoti |

nâpy asya tasmin sprha samjananti |

pratisamvidato bhavati vihino |

bhasye ramantasyême hi dosah ||
paribhasyate câpi sa panditebhih |
ye kacid asti prthakayasaksi [[doubt]] |
nirarthakam jivitu tasya bhoti |
bhasye ramantasyême hi dosah ||
sa socate kalu karotu balah |
pratipatti hino 'smi kim adya kuryam |
suduskhito bhoti alabdha gadho |
bhasye ramantasyême hi dosah ||
calâcalo bhoti tnam yathêritam |
vicikitsate evam asau na samsayah |
na tasya jatu drdha buddhi bhoti |
bhasye ramantasyême hi dosah ||
[bendall ed p110 --->]
nata yatha tisthati rangamadhye |
anyana surana gunan prabhasate |
svayam ca bhoti pratipattihino |
bhasye ramantasyême hi dosah ||
sathas ca so bhoti laghunirasah |
punah punas cârabhate vivadam |
so durato aryadharmasya bhoti |
bhasye ramantasyême hi dosah ||
samhrsyate satkrtâlpasthamah |
prakampate viprakrto 'jani |
kafir yatha cañcalacitta bhoti |
bhasye ramantasyême hi dosah ||
pe ||
ramitva bhasyasmi ciram pi kalam |
na vindate pritim ihâtmasaukhyam |
varam hi ekasya padasya cintana |
pritim pade yatra labhed anantam ||

nêksutvace saram ihâsti kiñcin |
madhye 'sti tatsara supremaniyah |
bhuktva tvacam nêha punah sasakyam |
labdhum narenêksurasam pradhanam ||
[bendall ed p111 --->]
yatha tvacam tadvad avaihi bhasyam |
yatha rasas tadvad ihârthacinta [[doubt]] |
tasmad dhi bhasye tu ratim vihaya |
cintethârtham sadâpramattah ||
nidrâramam adhikrtyâha |
mahac ca so vardhati mohajalam |
vicikitsako bhoti sa drstipraptah ||
drstikrtany asya bahuni bhonti |
yasmana middhe 'bhiratim prayati ||
prajña ca tesam bhavati sudurbala |
parihyate buddhi na tasya bhoti |
jñanac ca so hiyati nityakalam |
yasmana middhe 'bhiratim prayati ||
kusidâjño 'laso 'prajño 'manusyâvatara labhenti tasya |
vihethayante ca vane vasantam yasmana middhe 'bhiratim prayati ||
kusalena cittena sadânarthiko |
dhar-me ca chando na hi bhoti tasya |
adharmakayas ca sa bhoti bhuyo yasmana middhe 'bhiratim prayati ||
saddharmachandena vihinamudhah parihoyate sarvagunehi ba-
[cambridge ms f59a --->]
lah |
suklam ca ghateti tamo 'dhigacchati |
[bendall ed p112 --->]
yasmana middhe 'bhiratim prayati ||
avisarado bhoti pralinacittah |
pramodya tasyô bhavati na nityam |

nidrayâpagrastah sithilânga bhoti |
yasmana middhe 'bhiratim prayati ||
atma tu jñatva ca kusidapraptah irsyayate viryabalair upetan |
viryânvitanam câvarna bhasate yasmana middhe 'bhiratim prayati
||
pe ||
yat sarvaduskhasya tamasya nasanam |
apayaparivarjanataya mulam |
sarvehi buddhair hi sada prasastam |
tam viryam aryam satatam bhajasva ||
karmâramam adhikrtyâha ||
sudurvaco bhoti gurubhi coditah |
pradaksinam grhnati nânusasanam |
vipannasilas ca sa bhoti ksipram |
dosâmi karmarate bhavanti ||
utkanthito bhoti sa nityakalam |
grhasthakarmani sada vicintayan |
dhyana prahanais ca na tasya krtyam |
dosâmi karmarate bhavati ||
tivras ca samjayati tasya rago |
rasârasesu grasitah sa murcchitah |
[bendall ed p113 --->]
na tusyate 'sav itarêtarena |
dosâmi karmarate bhavanti ||
mahatya ca bhoti parisaya tustho |
sa duskhito bhoti taya vihinah |
samkirna bhoti sayathêha gardabho |
dosâmi karmarate bhavanti ||
pe ||
diva ca ratrau cānanyacitto |
bhakte ca code ca bhavaty abhiksnam |
svanarthiko bhoti gunaih sa sarvada |

dosâmi karmarate bhavanti ||

krtyany asau prcchati laukikani |

ayuktamantrais ca ratim prayati |

yuktais ca mantraih sa na vindate ratim |

dosâmi karmarate bhavanti ||

pe ||

atha khalu maitreyo bodhisatvo mahasatvo bhagavantam etad avocat |

suparittaprajñas te bhagavan bodhisatva bhavisyanti vihinaprajña ye
'gradharman varjayitva hinani karmany arapsyante ||

evam ukte bhagavan maitreyam bodhisatvam mahasatvam etad avocat |

evam etan maitreya |

evam etad yatha vadasi

[cambridge ms f59b --->]

suparittaprajñas te bodhisatva bhavisyanti ye 'gradharman
parivarjayitva hinani karmany arapsyante |

api tv arocayami te maitreya prativedayami te |

na te bodhisatvas tathagata-

[bendall ed p114 --->]

sasane pravrajita yesam nâsti yogo nâsti dhyanam nâsti
prahanam nâsty adhyayanam nâsti bahusrutyaparyestih |

api tu maitreya dhyana prahanaprabhavitam tathagatasasanam
jñanasamskrtam jñanasamahitam abhiyogaprabhavitam |

na grhikarmântavaiyaprtypabhavitam |

ayuktayoganam etad karma samsarâbhiratanam yad uta vaiyaprtiyam
laukikakrtyapaligodhah |

na tatra bodhisatvena sprhôt padayitavya |

sacen maitreya vaiyaprtiyâbhirato bodhisatvah saptaratnamayaih stupair
imam trisahasramahasahasram lokadhatum purayet |

nâham tenâradhito bhavemyam na manito nâpi satkrtah ||

pe |

tatra jambudvipah puritah syad vaiyaprtiyakarair bodhisatvaih |

sarvais tair ekasyôddesasvâdhyayâbhiyuktasya
bodhisatvasyôpasthanaparicarya karaniya |

jambudvipapramanais cōddesasvâdhyayâbhiyuktair bodhisatvair ekasya

pratisamlayanâbhiyuktasya bodhisatvasyôpasthanaparicarya kartavya ||

pe ||

tat kasya hetoh |

duskaram etat karma yad uta prajñakarma |

uttaram niruttaram sarvatrailokyaprativisistam abhyudgatam tasmāt
tarhi maitreya bodhisatvena yogârthikena viryam arabdhukamena prajñayam
abhiyoktavyam iti ||

prapañcâramam adhikrtyâha |

astâksana tasya na bhonti dure |

ksanasampada tasya na bhoti srestha |

ete 'nartha sya bhavanti nityam |

dosâmi tasya prapañcacarinah ||

pe ||

dosan iman samyag avetya panditah sarvan prapañcan parivarjita |

sulabhânartha hi prapa-

[cambridge ms f60a --->]

ñcacarinah |

tasmāt prapañcena na samvaseta ||

[bendall ed p115 --->]

yayac chatam yojanakam param varam |

yatra prapañco stiya vighraho va |

na tatra vasam na nīketu kuryan muhurttamātram stiya yatra klesah ||

nârthârthikah pravrajita gunârthika |

ma vighraha kurvatha dustacittah |

na vo 'sti ksetram na krsir vanijya |

syur yasyârthaya prapañcâite ||

na putra dhita na ca vo 'sti bharya |

na cāsya mitram na ca bandhuvargah |

dasyo na dasa na cēsvaratvam |

ma vighram kurvatha pravrajitva ||

kasayavastrani grhitva sraddhaya |

santaprasantair hi nisevitani |

santaprasantôpasanta bhotha |

prapañca varjitva janetha ksantim ||

asivisan raksatha raudracittan |

narakas ca tiryag visayo yamasya |

prapañcacarasya na bhonti dure |

tasmad dhi ksantau janayeta viryam ||

pe ||

imena yogena labheta suddhim |

ksapayitva karmâvaranam asesam |

dharseti maram sacalam savahanam yo dhiru tasyâiva janeti

ksantim |

iti ||

[bendall ed p116 --->]

samksepatas tatrânarthavivarjanam uktam |

tasmat tarhi maitreya bodhisatvayanikena kulaputrena va kuladuhitra va

pascimayam pañcasatyam saddharmapralope vartamane

'ksatanânupahatena svastina parimoktukamena sarvakarmâvaranani

ksapayitukamenâsamsargâbhiratena bhavitavyam

aranyavanaprantavasînânabhiyuktasatva

parivarjitenâtmaskhalitagavesina paraskhalitâgavesina

tusnibhavâbhiratena prajñaparamitaviharâbhiratenêti ||

aryaratnameghe 'py anarthavarjanam uktam |

tavat pindaya carati yavad asya karyasya praptir bhavati |

anyatra yesu sthanesu canda va kukkuras tarunavatsa va gava

prakrtiduhisila va tiryagyonigata |

vihethanâbhipraya va stripurusadarakadarika jugupsi-

[cambridge ms f60b --->]

tani va sthanani |

tani sarvena sarvam varjayatîti ||

anenâitad darsitam bhavati yad drste 'pi badhakarâivamvidhe |

tad avarjayatâpattir bhavatîti ||

atha yad evamady anarthavarjanam uktam kenâital labhyate

sarvanisphalasyandavarjanat |

phalam atra parârtham |

tadartham yah syando na samvartate |

sa nisphalatvad varjayitavyah ||yatha candrapradipasutre
kayasamvaramadhye pathyate |

na hastalolupo bhavati na padalolupah hastapadasamyatêti ||

tatha dasadharmakasutre 'pi desitam hastaviksepah padaviksepo
'dhavanam paridhavanam langhanam plavanam idam ucyate
kayadausthulyam iti ||

[bendall ed p117 --->]

aryadharmasamgitisutre tu yatha bodhisatvanam parârthad anyat karma
na kalpate |

tatha spastam eva paridipitam yat kiñcid bhagavan bodhisatvanam
kayakarma yat kiñcid vakkarma yat kiñcin manaskarma tat sarvam
satvâveksitam pravartate mahakarunâdhipateyam
satvahitâdhisthananimittam sarvasatvahitasukhâdhyasayapravrttam
|

sâivam hitâsayah evam samjñibhavati |

sa maya pratipattih pratipattavyaya sarvasatvanam hitâvaha
sukhâvaha ca ||

pe ||

ayatanesu sunyagramavat pratyaveksana pratipattih |

na câyatanaparityagam sprhayatîti ||

aryagaganagañjasutre 'py uktam |

tad yathâpi nama chidran marutah pravisati |

evam eva yato yatâiva cittasya chidram bhavati tatas tatâiva maro
'vataram labhate |

tasmat sadâchidracittena bodhisatvena bhavitavyam |tatrêyam
achidracittata yad idam sarvâkarajñatayah sunyatayah paripurir
iti ||

ka punar iyam sarvâkaravarôpeta sunyata |

yêyam bodhisatvacaryayâparityagenâbhyasyamana |

abhyasta va |

sarvabhavasunyata |

esa ca ratnacudasutre vistarenâkhyata ||

tathâksayamatisutre 'pi darsitam |

papaka-

[cambridge ms f61a --->]

nam akusalanam dharmanam prahanaya chandam janayatîty atra
prastave yani cânyani punah kanicid anyany api cittaviksepakarani
yani samadhiskandhasya vipaksaya samvartante |

ayam ucyate samadhivipaksah |

yavad ime ucyante papakâkusala dharmêti ||

sikasamuccaye silaparamitayam anarthavivarjanam pañcamah
paricchedah ||

atmabhavaraksa sasthah paricchedah |

uktam nisphalasyandavarjanam |

katham etat sidhyed ity aha |

etat sidhyet sada smrtyêti ||

dvadasêmah smrtayo nisphalasyandavarjanaya samvartante |

yad uta |

tathagatâjñânatikramânupalanavipakagauravasmrtih |

sarvakayasya niscalasvabhavatapratisthitâtânumsmrtih |

sati satvârthe yad angam anupayogi tad
drdhatarasmrtyapeksaniscalamadhyachandaparâpattikrtam
sarvahiracestasmrtih |

na câsya bhayôtsavâdisambandhasambhrame 'ngamuktasmrtih |

iryapathacatuskâksepanirupanasmtih |

antarântara cêryapathavikopâraksanârtham
iryapathasampadavalokanasmtih |

bhasanakale câtiprasadâuddhatyasamrambha paksapatâdivasad
atimatrâprasadikahastapadasiromukhavikaranyamanasmrtih |

yah srota vaktavyah sa yavanmatrena dhvaninârtham janati |

tadanatirekena svarena bhasanasmtir anyatra
parâsankadosasambhavat |

asiksitajanasamagamasankate
svacittataccittaprasadanâditatparyasmrtih |

cittamattadvipasya samathastambhe nityabaddhasmtih |

muhur muhus ca cittâvasthapratyaveksanasmtih |

mahajanasampatam prayo 'nyakaryatyagenâpi
yathôktasmrtiraksatparyasmrtir iti ||

[bendall ed p119 --->]

evam etabhīh smrtībhir niṣphalasyandanavarjanam sidhyati |
sa ca smrtis tivṛādarad bhavet |
tatrādarah karyesu
[cambridge ms f61b --->]
sarvabhavenābhimukhyam |
avajñāpratipaksah |
ayam cādarah samathamahatmyam jñatva tatparyena jayate |
kas tavad ayam samo nama |
yāryāksayamatisutre samathōktah ||
tatra katama samathāksayata |
ya cittasya santir upasantir aviksepakendriyasamyamah |
anuddhatata |
anunnahanatācapalatācañcalata saumyata guptata
karmanyatājaneyatāikāgratāikāramata samganikavarjanata
vivekaratih kayavivekas cittāvibhramo
'ranyamukhamanasikaratālpēcchata |
yavad iryapathaguptih kalajñata samayajñata matrajñata
muktijñata |
subharata suposatētyadi ||
kim punar asya samasya mahatmyam yathabhutajñānanajanasaktih |
yasmāt samahito yathabhutam prajānatīty avadan munih ||
yathōktam dharmasamgitau |
samahitamanaso yathabhutadarsanam bhavati |
yathabhutadarsino bodhisatvasya satvesu mahakaruna pravartate |
evam cāsya bhavati |
idam maya samadhimukham sarvadharmayathabhutadarsanam ca
sarvasatvanam nispadayitavyam |
sa taya mahakarunaya samcodyamano 'dhisilam adhicitam adhiprajñam
ca siksam paripuryam caturam samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyate |
tasman maya silasusthitanāprakampenāsithilena bhavitavyam iti |
idam samathamahatmyam atmanah paresam
cānantāpayādiduhkhasamatikramānanta
laukikalokōttarasukhasamprataprakarsaparapṛāpyatmakam avagamya
tadabhilāsenātapo bhavayitavyah |

adiptagrântagatenêva sitalajalâbhilasina |

tena tivrâdaro bhavati siksasu |

tenâpi smrtir upatisthati |

upasthitasmrtir nisphalam varjayati |

[bendall ed p120 --->]

yas ca nisphalam varjayati tasyânartha na sambhava-

[cambridge ms f62a --->]

nti |

tasmad atmabhavam raksitukamena smrtimulam anvisya nityam
upasthitasmrtina bhavitavyam ||

atâivôgrapariprcchayam grhinam bodhisatvam adhikrtyôktam |

suramaireyamadyapramadasthanat prativiratena bhavitavyam
amattenÃçnunmattenÃçcapalenÃçcaÃ±calenÃçsaá¹f bhrÄ•ntenÃçmukhareá¹‡Ãçnunnaá¹•enÃ
nuddhatenôpasthitisamprajanyenêti ||

atrâiva ca pravrajitabodhisatvam adhikrtyôktam
smrtisamprajanyasyâviksepêti ||

tatra smrtih aryaratnacudasutre 'bhihita |

yaya smrtya sarvaklesanam pradurbhavo na bhavati |

yaya smrtya sarvamarakarmanam avataram na dadati |

yaya smrtyôtpathe va kumarge va na patati |

yaya smrtya dauvarikabhutaya sarvesam akusalanam
cittacaitasikanam dharmanam avakasam dadatîyam ucyate
samyaksmrtir iti ||

samprajanyam tu prajñaparamitayam uktam |

carams caramîti prajan-ti |

sthitah sthito 'smîti prajanati |

sayanah sayitêti prajanati |

nisanno nisanno 'smîti prajanati |

yatha yatha câsyah [[doubt]] kayah sthito bhavati tatha tathâiva
prajanati ||

pe||

so 'tikraman va pratikraman va samprajanams cari bhavati |

alokite vilokite sammiñjite prasarite
samghatipattapatracivaradharane |

asite pite khadite nidraklamaprativinodane agate gate sthite nisanne
supte jagarite bhasite tusnibhave pratisamlayane samprajanams
cari bhavatîti ||

[bendall ed p121 --->]

silam hi samadhisamvartaniyam ||

yathôktam candrapradipasutre |

ksipram samadhim labhate niranganam |

visuddhasile 'sminn anusamsêti ||

ato 'vagamyate ye kecit samadhihetavah prayogas te silântargatêti |

tasmat samadhyartha-

[cambridge ms f62b --->]

na smrtisamprajanyasilena bhavitavyam |

tatha silârthinâpi samadhau yatnah karyah tatrâiva sutre vacanat

|

dhyanânusamsesu hi pathyate |

nâsau bhoti anacaro acaro supratisthitah |

gocare carate yogi vivarjeti agocaram ||

nisparidahavihari guptêndriyasamvrta |

iti ||

etabhyam ca silasamadhibhyam anyonyasamvardhanakarabhyam

cittakarmaparinispatih etavati cêyam bodhisatvasiksa yad uta

cittaparikarma |

etanmulatvat sarvasatvârthanam ||

uktam hy aryaratnameghe |

cittapurvangamas ca sarvadharmah |

citte pariññate sarvadharmah pariññata bhavanti |

api tu

cittena niyate lokah cittam cittam na pasyati |

cittena ciyate karma subham va yadi vâsubham ||

cittam bhramate 'latavat |

cittam bhramate turangavat |

cittam dahate devâgnivat |

[bendall ed p122 --->]

cittam harate mahâmbuvat ||

sâivam vyupapariksamanas citte sûpasthitasmrtir viharati na
cittasya vasam gacchati |

ap tu cittam evâsya vasam gacchati |
cittenâsya vasibhutenâ sarvadharmâ vasibhavantîti ||

tathâryadharmasangitisutre 'py uktam |

mativikramo bodhisatvâha |

yo 'yam dharmo dharmêty ucyate nâyam dharmo desastho*na pradesastho
'nyatra svacittâdhino dharmah tasman maya svacittam svaradhitam
svadhishthitam susamarabdham sunigrhitam kartavyam |

tat kasya hetoh |

yatra cittam tatra gunadosah |

nâsti niscittatayam gunadosah |

tatra bodhisatvo*dosebhyas cittam nivarya gunesu pravartayati ||

tad ucyate |

cittâdhino*dharmo dharmâdhina bodhir iti ||

ayam bhagavan dharmam samadanah sukhâbhisambodhaya samvartatae
iti ||

aryagandavyuhasutre 'pi varnitam |

svacittâdhisthanam sarvabodhisatvacarya

[cambridge ms f63a --->]

svacittâdhisthanam sarvasatvaparipakavinayah ||

pe ||

tasya mama kulaputrâivam bhavati |

svacittam evôpastambhayitavyam sarvakusalamulaih |

svacittam evâbhisandayitavyam dharmameghaih |

svacittam eva parisodhayitavyam avaranaya dharmebyah |

svacittam eva drdhikartavyam viryenêty adi ||

tathâtrâiva mayadevy-adarsanâkulibhute ariasudhane ratnanetraya
nagaradevatayas taddarsanârtham iyam anusasani |

cittanagaraparipalanakusalena te kulaputra bhavitavyam
sarvasamsaravisayaraty-

[bendall ed p123 --->]

asamvasanataya |

cittanagarâlamkaraprayuktena te kulaputra bhavitavyam
dasatathagatabalâdhyalambanataya |

cittanagaraparisodhanaprayuktena te kulaputra bhavitavyam
irsyamatsaryasathyâpanayanataya |

cittanagaravivardhanâbhiyuktena te kulaputra bhavitavyam
sarvajñatasambharamahaviryavegavivardhanataya |

cittanagaraduryodhanadurasadatâbhinirharaprayuktena te kulaputra
bhavitavyam sarvaklesamarakayikapapamitramaracakrânavamardhanataya |

cittanagarapravistaraprayuktena te kulaputra bhavitavyam
mahamaitrisarvajagatsphuranataya |

cittanagarapratichadanaprayuktena te kulaputra bhavitavyam
vipuladharmacchatrasarvâkusala dharmapratipaksâbhinirharanataya |

cittanagaravivaranaprayuktena te kulaputra bhavitavyam
adhyatmikabahyavastu sarvajagatsamprapanataya |

cittanagaradrhasthamâbhinirharaprayuktena te kulaputra bhavitavyam
sarvâkusaladharmasva santatyavasananataya |

yavad evam cittanagaravisuddhyabhiyuktena kulaputra bodhisatvena sakyam
sarvakusalamula samarjanam anupraptum |

tat kasya hetoh |

tatha hi tasya bodhisatvasyâivam cittanagara-

[cambridge ms f63b --->]

parisuddhaysa sarvâvaranani purato na samtisthante |

buddhadarsanâvaranam va dharmasravanâvaranam vêtî adi |

tasmad vyavasthitam evam |

cittaparikarmâiva bodhisatvasiksêti |

tac câcapalacetasaḥ ||

samac ca na calec cittam bahyacestanivartanat ||

asamprajanyaparatantrasya musitasmrtes ca cittam calati samihitad
alambanad anyatra niyamanatvat |

yada tu smrtisamprajanyena bahyas cesta*nivarti-

[bendall ed p124 --->]

ta bhavanti tada tadvasatvad ekasminn alambane nibaddham yavad isyate
tavat tisthati |

tatas ca purvavad anusamsavistarah |

adyatve 'pi ca satvârthaksamo bhavaty eva prasadakaratvat |

katham ||

sarvatrâcapalamandamitasnigdhâbhibhasanat |

avarjajey janam bhavyam adeyas câpi jayate ||

etad eva ca bodhisatvasya krtyam yad uta satvâvarjanam |

yathâryadharmasamgitisutre |

aryapriyadarsena bodhisatvena paridipitam |

tatha tatha bhagavan bodhisatvena pratipattavyam yat sahadarsanenâiva
satvah prasiduyuh |

tat kasmad dheto |

na bhagavan bodhisatvasyânyat karaniyam asty anyatra satvâvarjanat |

satvapariapakâivâyam bhagavan bodhisatvasya dharmasamgitir iti ||

evam punar akriyamane ko dosêty aha |

anadeyam tu tam lokah paribhuya jinânkuram |

bhasmachanno yatha vahnih pacyeta narakâdisu ||

yatha prag upadarsitam ||

yena câsya paribhavâivam anartha ratnameghe jinenôktas tena
samksepasamvarah |yenâprasadah satvanam tad yatnena vivarjayed
iti ||

yathâha |

katame ca te bodhisatvasamudacarah |

yavad iha bodhisatvo nâsthane viharati nâkale |

nâkalabhani bhavati nâkalajño bhavati nâdesajño bhavati |

yato nidanam asyântike satvâprasadam prativedayeyuh |

sa sarvasatvânuraksaya |

[cambridge ms f64a --->]

atmanas ca bodhisambharapariপুরanârtham*sampannêryapatho bhavati
mrdubhani mandabhani |

asamsargabahulah |

pravivekâbhimukhah |

suprasannamukhêti ||

[bendall ed p125 --->]

atâiva dharmasamgitisutre desitam |

yah satvan raksati sa silam raksatîti |

anaya kaniyena matgramena saha rahoavasthâdisu lokaraksa ca
krta syat |

evam bhogyesu jalasthalesu mutrapurisaslesmapuyâdinam
kutsitanam rahasy arahasi côtsargam na kuryad
devamanusyacittaraksârtham ||

saddharmasmrtyupasthane ca rahôtsistam krtvânutsistâharesv
adadatah pretagatih pathyate ||

tatha bodhisatvapatimokse 'py aprasadapariharôktah |

na purato dantakastham khaditavyam na puratah khete
niksiptavyêti |

esa ca gauravalajjavidhih sarvadrastavyo na brahmacarisv eva |

atra tu sutre brahmacary-adhikarah tesu
gurutarâpattibhayasamdarsanârtham ||

yathâtrâivâha |

nôccairbhasina bhavitavyam iti ||

na câyam vidhih pradesikah |

tatha brahmapariprcchayam apy uktam na ca vadhasadsena bodhisatvena
bhavitavyam iti |

tatha pratimoksad api lokâprasadakaram anvesya varjaniyam |

tan na tavad ||

mukhapuram na bhuñjita sasabdam prasrtânanah |

pralambapadam nâsita na bahum mardayet samam ||

evam svayam apy utpreksya drstva srutva ca lokâprasadam
rakseta |

aprasadakaravacanavarjanam tu na sukaram iti smaranabodhanârtham
upadarsyate |

[bendall ed p126 --->]

aryasagaramatisutre desitam |

nâvalinavacano bhavati |

na vyavakirnavacana |

nâvasyandanavacana |

nôjjvalanavacana |

na ragânunitavacana |

na praktavacana |

nâsamraksitavacanah |

na vyapadasamdhuksanavacanah |

na cañcalavacanah |

na capalavacanah |

na rataranga-

[cambridge ms f64b --->]

vacanah |

na mukhasaksy-avaropanavacano bhavatîti ||

aryatathagataguhyasutre 'py aha |

na khalu punah kulaputra bodhisatvasya vag rakta va dusta va
mudha va klista va |

ksunnavyakarana va svapaksôtkarsanavacana va |

parapaksanigrahavacana va |

atmavarnânunayavacana va |

paravarnapratighavacana va |

pratijñôttaranavacana va |

abhimanikavyakaranavacana vêtî ||

aryadasabhumakasutre 'py uktam |

yêyam vagamanojña svasantanaparasantanavinasani tatharupam
vacam prahaya |

yêyam vak snigdha mrdvi manojña madhura priyakarani
manâpakarani [[doubt]] hitakarani karnasukha hridayamgama
premani varnavispasta vijñeya sravaniyânisrita
bahunakanta bahunapriya bahunamanâpa [[doubt]] vijñaprasasta
sarvasatvahitasukhâvaha manôtplavakari manahprahladanakari
svaparasantanapramodanakari ragadvesamohasarvaklesâprasamani
tatharupam vacam niscarayati |

yavad itihasapurvakam api vacanam pariharya pariharatîti ||

aryagaganagañjasutre tûktam |

guruvacanânavamardanataya |

paravacanânacchindanataya câdeyagrahyavacano bhavatîti ||

[bendall ed p127 --->]

dharmasamgitisutre 'py uktam |

gaganagañjo bodhisatvâha |

na bodhisatvenâisa vag bhasitavya yayâparo vyapadyeta |
na sa vag bhasitavya yayâparam tapayet |
na bodhisatvena sa vag bhasitavya yat paro janiyat |
na sa vag bhasitavya yayârtha nirartha |
na bodhisatvena sa vag bhasitavya yaya na vidyam utpadayet |
na sa vag bhasitavya ya satvanam na hrdayamgama na pauri na
karnasukha

[cambridge ms f65a --->]

na sa vag bhasitavyêti ||
samksepatas tu parâprasadaraksâryasagaramatisutre desita |
aparâika dharmo*mahayanasamgrahaya samvartate
svaskhalitapratyaveksanataya sarvasatvânuraksêti ||
esa raksâtmbhavasya |
yathâparair na nasyeta |
yatha na paran na nasayet |
asya tu granthavistarasyâyam pindârtho bodhisatvena manasa nityam
dharayitavyah ||
suniscalam suprasannam dhiram sâdaragauravam |
salajjam sabhayam santam parâradhanatatparam ||
atmasatvavasam nityam anavadyesu vastusu |
nirmanam iva nirmanam dharayamy esa manasam |
iti ||
kim etavati atmabhavaraksa |
na hi |
kim tarhi bhaisajyavasanâdibhih saha |
tatra dvididham bhaisajyam |
satatabhaisajyam glanapratyayabhaisajyam ca |
tatra satatabhaisajyam adhikrtyâryaratnameghe 'bhihitam |
tasmât pindapatrad ekam pratyamsam sabrahmacarinam
sthapayati |
dvitiyam duskhitanam trtiyam vinipatitanam caturtham atmana
paribhunkte |
paribhuñjano na raktah paribhunkte 'sakto 'grddho 'nadyavasitah |

anyatra yavad eva kayasya sthitaye |

yapanayai |

tatha paribhunkte yatha nâtisamlikhito bhavati |

nâtigurukayah |

[bendall ed p128 --->]

tat kasya hetoh |

atisamlikhito hi kusalapaksaparanmukho bhavati |

atigurukayo middhâvastabdho bhavati |

tena tam pindapatam paribhujya kusalapaksâbhimukhena bhavitavyam
ity adi ||

aryaratnarasav apy uktam |

tena gramam va nagaram va nigamam va pindaya carata
dharmasamnaham samnahya pindaya cartavyam |

tatra katamo dharmasamnahah |

amanâpani [[doubt]] rupani drstva na pratihantavyam |

manâpani [[doubt]] drstva nânunetavyam |

evam manâpâmanâpesu [[doubt]] sabdagandharasasprastavyesu
vijñâptesu nânu-

[cambridge ms f65b --->]

netavyam na pratihantavyam |

indriyasusamvrtenânutksiptacaksusa yugamatrapreksina |

dantâjaneyacittena purvadharmamanasikaram anutsrjata
nâmisapraksiptaya santatya pindaya cartavyam sâvadanacarina
ca bhavitavyam |

yatas ca pindapato labhyate tatrânunayo na kartavyah yatas ca na
labhyate tatra pratighato*nôtpadayitavyah |

dasakulapravese na câikadasat kulad bhiksa na labhyate |

tathâpi na paritaptavyam evam ca cittam utpadayitavyam |

evam bahukrtya hy ete sramanabrahmanagrhapatayo na tair avasyam
mama datavyam |

idam tavad ascaryam yan mam ete samanvaharanti |

kah punar vado yad bhiksam dasyanti |

tenâivam aparitapata pindaya cartavyam ||

ye câsya satvas caksusu abhasam agacchanti

stripurusadarakadarikah |

antasas tiryagyonigatas tatra maitrikarunacittam utpadayitavyam |

tathâham karisyami yatha ye me satvas caksusâbhasam agacchanti
pindapatam va dasyanti tan sugatigaminah karisyami |

tadrsam yogam apatsye |

tena luham va pranitam va pindapata samgrhya samantac
caturdisam vyavalokayitavyam |

ka-

[bendall ed p129 --->]

iha gramanageranigame daridrah satvah |

yasyâsmat pindapatat samvibhagam karisyami |

yadi daridram satvam pasyati tena tatpindapatat samvibhagah
kartavyah |

atha na kañcit satvam daridram pasyati |

tenâivam cittam utpadayitavyam |

santy anabhasagatah satva ye mama caksusu abhasam nâgacchanti |

tesam itah pindapatad agram*pratyamsam niryatayami |

dattâdanah paribhuñjatam |

tena tat pindapatam grhitva tad aranyâyatanam abhiruhya
dhautapanina sobhanasamacarena sramanacaritrakalpa-

[cambridge ms f66a --->]

samatvâgatenâdhisthanâdhisthitena paryankam baddhva
sapindapatah paribhoktavyah ||pe ||

paribhuñjata câivam manasikarôtpadayitavyah |

santy asmin kaye 'sitih krimikulasahasrani |

tany anenâivâujasa sukham phasum viharantu |

idanim câisam amisena samgraham karisyami |

bodhipraptas ca punar dharmena samgraham karisyami |

yadi punar asya luham pindapatam bhavati tenâivam cittam
utpadayitavyam |

luhâharataya me laghuh kayo bhavisyati
prahanaksamôccarapravravanisyandanas ca me paritto bhavisyati |

sraddhadeyam ca parittam bhavisyati |

kayalaghuta cittalaghuta ca me bhavisyati |

alpamlanamiddhas ca me bhavisyati |

yada punar asya prabhutah pindapato bhavati tatrâpi matrâbhojina
bhavitavyam utsarjanadharmina ca |

tatah pindapatad anyatarayam silayam avatiryâivam cittam
utpadayitavyam |

ye kecin mrgapaksisamgâmisabhojanenârthikas te dattâdanah
paribhuñjatam iti ||

punar aha |

tena sarvena rasasamjña nôtpadayitavya ||

pe ||

candalakumarasadrseña maya

[bendall ed p130 --->]

bhavitavyam |

cittakayacauksena |

na bhojanacauksena |

tat kasmad dhetoḥ |

kiyatpranitam api bhojanam bhuktam |

sarvam tat putinisyandaparyavasanaṃ durgandhaparyavasanaṃ
pratikulaparyavasanaṃ |

tasman maya na pranitabhojanâkanksina bhavitavyam |

tena nâivam cittam utpadayitavyam |puruso me pindapatam dad-ti
na striḥ |

stri me pindapatam dadati na purusah |

darako me pindapatam dadati na darika |

darika me pindapatam dadati na darakah |

pranitam labhe 'ham na luham |

satkrtya labhe 'ham nâsatkrtya |

capalam labhe 'ham na krcchrena pravistamatram ca mam
samanvahareyuh |

na me kascid viksepo bhavet |

sunihitam labhe 'ham-

[cambridge ms f66b --->]

pranitan nanarasam labhe 'ham |

na hinadaridrabhajanam labhe 'ham pratyudgaccheyur mam
stripurusadarakadarikah |

ime te sarve 'kusala manasikara nôtpadayitavyah ||

pe ||

prayena hi satva rasagrddha bhojanahetoh papani karmani krtva
narakesûpapadyante |

ye ye punah samtustâgrddhâlulopa rasapratiprasabdha
jihvëndriyasamtustah kiyalluhenâpi bhojanena jñapayanti |

tesam cyutanam kalagatanam svargôpapattir bhavati |

sugatigamanam bhavati devamanusyesu |

te devôpapannah sudham paribhuñjate |

evam kasyapa pindacarikena bhiksuna rasatrsnam
vinivartayitva nidhyaptacittena superipakvan kulmasan paribhuñjata na
paritaptavyam |

tat kasmad dhethoh |

kayasamdharanârtham margasamdharanârtham maya bhojanam
paribhoktavyam ||

pe ||

yadi punah kasyapa pindacariko bhiksur
meghâkulavrstikalasamaye vartamane na saknuyat
pindayâvatartum |

tena maitryâharasamnaddhena dharmacintamanasikarapratisthitena
dviratram triratram va bhaktacchadacchinnenâivam
samjñôtpadayitavya |

santi yamalaukikah preta duskarakarmakarino ye varsasatena
khetapindam apy aharam na pratilabhante |

tan maya dharmayonisas cintapratisthitena kayadaurbalyam va
cittadaurbalyam va nôtpadayitavyam |

adhivasayisyami ksutpipasam |

na punar aryamargabhavanayam viryam sramsayisyami ||

pe ||

yatra kule pindapatam su-

[bendall ed p131 --->]

cim karayet tatra kule asane nisadya dharmi katha kartavya |

yavan na sa pindapatah sucikrto bhavet tena pindapatam
grhitva utthayâsanat prakramitavyam |

pindacarikena kasyapa bhiksuna

[cambridge ms f67a --->]

nâvabhasakarena bhavitavyam na lapana na kuhana kartavya ||

tatra katamo 'vabhasah |

yat paresam evam vacam bhasate |

luho me pindapato rukso me pindapatâsin na ca me yavadartham
bhuktam |

bahujanasadharanas ca me pindapatah krtah |

alpam me bhuktam jighatsito 'smîti |

yat kiñcid evamrupam avabhasanimittam |

iyam ucyate cittakuhana |

sarvam etat pindacarikena bhiksuna na kartavyam |

upeksakabhutena |

yat patre patitam luham va pranitam va subham vâsubham va
tat paribhoktavyam aparitapyamanenâsayasuddhena dharmanidhyaptibahulena |

kayajapanârtham aryamargasyôpastambhârtham sa pindapatah
paribhoktavyêti ||

tathâryôgrapariprcchayam apy uktam |

yasyas cântike pindapatam paribhujya na saknoty atmanah parasya
cârtham paripurayitum anujanamy aham tasya pindacarikasya
bodhisatvasya nimantranam iti ||

evam tavat satatabhaisajyenâtmabhavaraksa karya |

tatrâpi na matsyamamsena lankâvatarasutre pratisiddhatvat ||

[bendall ed p132 --->]

tatha hy uktam |

mamsam sarvam abhaksyam krpâtmano bodhisatvasyêti vadami ||

pe ||

svajanyad vyabhicarac ca sukrasonitasambhavat |

udvejaniyam bhutanam yogi mamsam vivarjayet ||

mamsani ca palandums ca madyani vividhani ca |

grñjanam lasunam câiva yogi nityam vivarjayet ||

mraksanam varjayet tailam salyaviddhesu na svapet |

chidrâchidresu satvanam yac ca sthanam mahabhayam ||

pe ||

labhârtham hanyate prani mamsârtham diyate dhanam |

ubhau tau papakarmanau pacyete rauravâdisu ||

yavat ||

yo 'tikramya muner vakyam mamsam bhakseta durmatih |

lokadvayavinasârtham diksitah sakyasasane ||

te yanti paramam ghoram narakam papaka-rinah |

rauravâdisu raudresu pacyante mamsakhadakah ||

trikotiksuddham mamsam vai akalpitam ayacitam |

acoditam ca nâivâsti tasman mamsam na bhaksyayet ||

mamsam na bhaksyayed yogi maya buddhais ca garhitam |

anyonyabhaksanah satvah kravyâdakulasambhavah ||

yavat ||

durgandhah kutsaniyas cômattas câpi jayate |

[bendall ed p133 --->]

candalapukkasakule dombesu ca punah punah ||

dakinijatiyonau ca mamsâde jayate kule |

rksa-

[cambridge ms f67b --->]

marjarayonau ca jayate 'sau narâdhamah ||

hastikaksye mahameghe nirvanângulimalike |

lankâvatarasutre ca maya mamsam vigarhitam ||

buddhais ca bodhisatvais ca sravakais ca vigarhitam |

khadate yadi nirlajjônmatto jayate sada ||

brahmanesu ca jayante 'tha va yoginam kule |

prajñavan dhanavams câiva mamsâdyanam vivarjanat ||

drstasrutavisankabhih sarvam mamsam vivarjayet |

tarkika nâvabudhyante kravyâdakulasambhavah ||

yathâisa rago moksasyântarayakaro bhavet |

tathâiva mamsamadyâdi antarayakaram bhavet ||

vaksanty anagate kale mamsâda mohavadinah |

kalpikam niravadyam ca mamsam buddhânuvarnitam ||

[bendall ed p134 --->]

bhesajyam ivâharam putramamsôpamam punah |

matraya pratikulam ca yogi pindam samacaret ||

maitriviharina nityam sarvatha garhitam maya |

simhavyaghramrgâdyais ca sahâikatra sambhavet ||

tasman na bhaksayen mamsam udvejajanakam nram |

moksadharmaniruddhatvad aryanam esa vai dhvajah ||yat tu

jñanavatiparivarte mamsabhaksanam pathyate tan

mahârthasadhakatvan nirdosam ||

evam hi tathôktam |

eso açökarisyad yadi bhiksu kalam |

samadhisabdo 'pi hi jambudvipe |

niruddhu satvana sadâbhavisyad |

cikitsite 'smi samadhi labdhah ||

na ca mahakarunâbhiyuktam |

tenâsmin na maitri sankâpi nâstîty adosah ||

[bendall ed p135 --->]

yady apy aryaratnameghe 'bhihitam |

smasanikena niramisena bhavitavyam iti ||

tad anyatrâivam jatiyasatvârthasamdarsanârtham |

vinaye 'pi yad anujñatam tat tu trikotiparisuddhabhaksane na

prahanântarayêti |

tat parityagena suddhadrstinam abhimananirasârtham |

tad vrddhataya ca bhavyanam sasanânavatarapariharârtham ||

tatha hy uktam lankâvatarasutre |

tatra tatra desana pathe siksapadanam anupurvim bandhan

nisrenipadavinyasayogena |

trikotim baddhva |

tatrôddisya krtani pratisiddhani tato 'ntasah prakrtimrtany

api pratisiddhanîti ||

uktam satatabhaisajyam |

glanapratyayabhaisajyam tat sevyam eva ||

sravakavinaye 'pi tavad atmârtham brahmacaryavasârtham
patracivaram api vikriya |

kayasamdharanam uktam |

kim punar aparimitajanaparitranahe tor bodhisatvasarirasya durlabha
cêdrsi ksanapratilabhôtsavasampad |

iti tatpradarsanârtham ca bhagavata tatra svayam bhaisajyôpayogah
pradarsitah ||

uktam câryaratnameghasutre |

tair yada pracaritam bhavati tada satyam velayam asatyam va
tesam imany evamrupani kayôpastambhanany upakaranani na
labhyante 'bhyavahartum |

yad uta sarpir va tailam va mularaso va gandaraso va phalaraso va |

na cânyan abhyavaharato drstva pratighacittam utpadayati |

yadi punah khalu pascadbhaktiko bodhisatvo va

[cambridge ms f68a --->]

glano bhavati |

yatharupenâsya glanyena jivitântarayo bhavati kusalapaksântarayo
va tena niskaukrtyena bhutva nirvicikitsakena bhaisajyacittam
upasthapyâ pratinisevyanîti ||

[bendall ed p136 --->]

vasanôpabhogaprayojanam ugraparipecchasutre 'bhihitam |

hrirapatrapyakapair nih ... [[doubt]] pracchadanârtham tu
sramanalingasamdarsanârtham imani ca kasayani
devamanusâsurasya lokasya caityam iti |

caityârtham samyagdharitavyani |

nirvrtiviragaraktani [[doubt]] etani |

na ragaraktani |

upasamânukulany etani |

na samklesasamdhuksanânukulani |

ebhis ca kasayair vivrtapapa bhavisyamah |

sukrtakarmakarino na civaramandanânuyogam anuyuktah |

etani ca kasayany aryamargasambharânukulanîti krtva tatha
karisyamo yatha nâikaksanam api sakasayah kaye kasayani
dharayisyamêti ||

atra ca karanam ratnarasisutre 'bhihitam |

ye punas te kasyapa vaidaryâsamyatêtah sramanagunadharmad
uddhurah kaye kasayani vastrani dharayanti |

na câitesu gauravam utpadayanti |

tatra kasyapa sramanavarnapraturupakam nama pratyekanarakam |

tatra kasyapa pratyekanarake sramanarupapraturupena tah
karanah karyante

adiptacaila*adiptasirsâdiptapatrâdiptâsanâdiptasayanah |

yah kascit tatra tesam upabhogaparibhogah sa sarvâdiptah
samprajvalitâikajvalibhutih |

tatra taih sramanavarnarupena duskham vedanam anubhavantîti ||

[bendall ed p137 --->]

aryaratnameghe 'py uktam |

yadi bhaved abhyavakasiko bodhisatvo glanakayo 'pratibalakayas tena
viharaksitevâivam cittam utpadayitavyam |

klesapratipaksârtham tathagatena dhutagunah prajñaptah |

[cambridge ms f68b --->]

tathâham karisyami yatha viharasyâiva klesanam prahanaya
ghatisyami |

tatra ca vihare na grddhim utpadayami nâdhyavasanam |

evam câsya bhavati |

kartavyo danapatinam anugraho nâsmabhir atmambharibhir bhavitavyam iti ||

punar atrâivâha |

te sayyam kalpayanto daksinena parsvena sayyam kalpayanti |

padasyôpari padam adhaya civaraih asamvrtakayah smrtah |

samprajananôtthanasamjñinâlokasamjñinah sayyam kalpayanti |

na ca nidrasukham asvadayanti |

na parsvasukham anytra yavad evâisam mahabhutanam sthitaye
japanayai |

ity anaya disa sarvaparibhogah satvârtham adhisthatavyah |

atmatrsnôpabhogah tu klistâpattih prajayate ||

yathôktam candrapradipasutre |

te bhojanam svadurasam pranitam |

labdhva ca bhuñjanti ayuktayogah |

tesam sâharu badhaya bhoti |

yatha hastipotana visâdhauta ||

iti ||

aryaratnarasisutre 'pi bhagavata sraddhadeyaparibhoge parikirtite |

atha tasyam eva parsadi yogâcaranam bhiksunam dve sate
imam dharmaparyayam srutva prarudite |

evam ca vacam abhasanta |

kalam vayam bhagavan karisyamo |

na punar apraptaphalâikapindapatam api sraddhadeyasya
paribhoksyamah ||

[bendall ed p138 --->]

bhagavan aha |

sadhu sadhu kulaputrâivamrupair lajjabhih kaukrtyasampannaih
paralokâvadyabhayadarsibhir idam pravacanam sobhate ||

api tu ||

dvayor aham kasyapa sraddhadeyam anujanami |

katamayor dvayoh |

yuktasya muktasya ca |

yadi bhiksavo bhiksur yukto yogâcaro mama siksayam pratipannah
sarvasamskaresv anityadarsi |

sarvasamskaraduhkhaviditah sarvadharmesv anatmâdhimuktih
santanirvanâbhikanksi sumerumatrair alopaih sraddhadeyam
bhuñjita |

atyantaparisuddhâiva tasya sa daksina bhavati |

yesam ca dayakanam danapatnam sakasac chraddhadeyam
paribhuktam tatas tesam dayakadanapatnam maharddhikah

[cambridge ms f69a --->]

punyavipako bhavati |

mahadyutikah |

tat kasmad dhetoh |

agram idam aupadhikanam punyakriyavastunam yeyam
maitracittasamapattih |

tatra kasyapa yo bhiksur dayakasya danapater antikac
civarapindapatam paribhujoyâpramanam cetahsamadhim
samapadyate 'pramanas tasya dayakasya danapateh punyakriyavipakah
pratikanksitavyah |

syat kasyapa trisahasramahasahasrayam lokadhatau
mahasamudranam ksayo na tv eva tasya punyanisyandanasya kascit
ksayêti ||

tad evam pindapatagamanaarambhe bhojanârambhe va trisu sthanesu
smrtir upasthapyâ dayakânugrahe |

kayakrimisamgrahe |

sarvasatvârthasadhake ca saddharmaparigrahe ||

tathagatâjñâsâmpadane tu sarvakaryesu smrtih karya |

adisabdan mantrair api raksa karya ||

tatrâpi tavad imam trisamayarajôktam vidyam
mandalasamayârtham uccarayet |

namah sarvabuddha-

[bendall ed p139 --->]

bodhisatvanam om viraji mahacakraviraji |

sata sarata trapî vidhamani |

sabhajani |

sambhajani |

taramati |

siddhâgre tvam svaha ||

anena sarvamandalapravisto bhavati ||

athava tathagatahrdayam astasahastram japet
salaukikalokôttaramandalapravisto bhavati |

katamac ca tat ||

namas traiyabdhikanam tathagatanam |

sarvatrâpratihatâvaptidharmatabalinam |

am asamasama samantato 'nantanâvaptisasani |

hara smara smarana vigataragabuddhadharmate |

sara samabala |

hasa |

traya |

gagana mahâcalaraksana |

jvala jvalana sagare svaha ||

ayam sarvatathagatanam atmabhavah |

atrânuttaram gauravam bhavayitavyam |

anenâdikarmikâpi satvesv anantam buddhakrtyam kurvanti |

ayam eva paramam raksam*marâdibhyah sarvadustebhyah karoti |

hastatadena bhasmana sarsapair udakena drstya manasa va
simabandham karoti ||

vyadhi-

[cambridge ms f69b --->]

su bhaisajyam udakam câbhimantryôpayojyam ||vanakusumani va caitye
pratimayam saddharmapustake va samahito nivedayet ||

paksaprayogan maha vyadhibhir abhimucyate |

buddhabodhisatvâlambanena sarvasatvârthâbhilasina ca cittena
bhadracarividhipurvakam ca japtavyah |

ayam vidhir asya kalpasyâvasane drastavyah |

trisamayajapinas câmnayato na dosah |

utsistasyâpy asucer na dosah |

mudrâkara na bhaksaniya na langhaniya |

na mañcârohah kartavyah |

na madyam patavyam |

adhimukticarya siksapadesv acalasya nirvicikitsasya
duhsilapurvasyâpi sidhyati |

panditasyâpanditasya va niyatam sidhyati ||

[bendall ed p140 --->]

tatha câtrâivôktam |

bodhicittam drdham yasya nihsamga ca matir bhavet |

vicikitsa nâiva kartavya tasyêdam sidhyati dhruvam |

iti ||

bodhicittadrhdhata câtra prthagjanacalacittataya niyamârtham ukta na
tu bhumipravistam adhikrtya ||

yasmad atrôktam |

pratyuddharatam avabhasatam ca pratilabdrukamena |mahândhakarad
alokam pravestukamena |

yad bhuyasa vinipatitena sadhyam |

tatha kuto mamâlpapunyasya siddhir iti nicacittapratishedhah |

na cātikrantadurgater utsahōrmibahulasyōpacitāprameyapunyaskandhasya
bhumipravistasyāyam purvōkto dosah sambhavati |

atra ca mantranam ajñanan nādrikâksarapathe doso 'sti |

nâpi nyunatadosah |

nâpi vidhibhramsadosah |

kimtu sraddhavegam bodhicittavegam sarvōtsargavegam ca
pramanikrtyâvicaratah pravartitavyam avasyam buddhabodhisatvam
ihâiva yathêstasiddhis ca bhavati ||

athavâna sarvavajradharamantrena raksam kuryat |

namas traiyabdhanam tathagatanam sarvavajradharanam
candala |

cala |

vajra |

santana |

phalana |

cara |

marana |

vajradalaphata |

lalitasikhara samantavajrini |

jvala |

namo 'stu te 'grôgrasasanam rana ham phula sphata vajrôtame
svaha ||

anena pathitamantrena sarvavighnavinayaka nōpasamkramanti |

devanagâdayo na prasahante |

bhojanapanasayanâsanavasana puṅgavâpakaranani câbhimantritena

[cambridge ms f70a --->]

jalena drstyâ manasa va rakseta |

acalahridayena va sarvam etat kuryat ||

idam ca tat ||

[bendall ed p141 --->]

namah samantavajranam trata |

amogha candamaharosana sphotaya hum |

bhramaya hum |

trata hum |

mam |

om balam dade tejomalini svaha ||

anena prathamam pindam astâbhimantritam bhuñjita
bhaisajyarajatam buddhabodhisatvanam anusmrtya ||

visapratikaras tu ||

tad yatha |

ilimitte |

tilimitte |

ililimitte |

dumbe |

duhse |

duhsaliye |

dumbaliye |

takke |

tarkkarane |

marmme |

marmarane |

kasmire |

kasmiramukte |

aghane |

aghanaghane |

ilimiliye |

akhapye |

apapye svete |

svetatunde |

ananurakse svaha ||

yêmam vidyam sakrc chrnoti sa sapta varsany ahina na
dasyate |

na câsya kaye visam kramati |

yas cânam ahir dasati saptadhâsya sphuten murddhârjakasyêva
mañjari ||yêmam vidyam dharayati sa yavajjivam ahina na dasyate |

na cāsya kaye visam kramati |

imani ca mantrapadani sarpasya purato na vaktavyani yatkaranam sarpo
mriyate ||

tad yatha |

illa |

cilla |

cakko |

bakko |

koda kodeti |

nikuruda nikurudeti |

poda podeti |

moda |

modeti |

puruda purudeti |

phata rahe |

phuttanda rahe |

naga rahe |

nagattandarahe |

sarpa rahe |

sarpattandarahe |

acche |

chala visasate |

sitavattale |

halale |

halale |

tandi |

tada |

tadi |

mala |

sphuta |

phutu |

svaha ||

[bendall ed p142 --->]

iti hi bhiksavo jangulyam vidyayam udahrtayam
sarvabhutasamagate sarvam tathâvitathânanyathabhutam satyam
aviparitam aviparyastam |

idam visam avisam bhavatu |

dataram gacchatu |

damstraram gacchatu |

agnim gacchatu |

jalam gacchatu |

sthalam gacchatu |

stambham gacchatu |

kudyam gacchatu |

bhumim samkramatu |

santim gacchatu svaha ||

corâdipratikare maricim japet ||

tad yatha |

parakramasi |

udayam asi |

vairam asi arkam asi |

markam asi |

vanam asi |

antarddhanam asi |

pa-

[cambridge ms f70b --->]

the me raksa |

utpathe me raksa |

janato me raksa |

caurato me raksa |

rajato me raksa |

simhato me raksa |

vyaghrato me raksa |

nagato me raksa |

sarpato me raksa |

sarvato me raksa |

raksa mam sarvasatvams ca sarvabhayebhyah sarvôpaye
sôpasargebhyah svaha ||

umvadili sarvadustanam granthim vandami svaha ||

namo ratnatrayaya |

namo maricyai devatayai |

maricya devataya hrdayam avartayisyami ||

ta yatha |

battali |

badali |

badali |

barali |

varahamukhi |

sarvadustanam nivaraya |

bandha mukham svaha ||

imam api vidyam anantajatismarahetum mahaprabhavam
saptapañcasadaksaram vidyadharapitakôpanibaddham
sarvabhayaraksârtham prayuñjita ||

tad yatha |

atte |

batte |

natte |

kunatte |

take |

thake |

tharake |

urumati |

rurumati |

туру |

hili mili |

sarvajñôdupadagga [[doubt]] |

namo sabbasammasambuddhanam sijjhantu me mantapadah svaha ||

[bendall ed p143 --->]

esa raksâtmbhavasya bhaisajyavasanâdibhih |

satvârthasmrtipurvakam eva vaktavya ||

atmatrsnôpabhogat tu klistâpattih prajayate ||

sarvam hi bodhisatvenôtsrstam sarvasatvebhyah ||

tatra yadi vismrtya paradravyam atmabharanatrsnaya paribhunkte
klistâpattim apadyate |

atha vitrsno anyasakto va satvakaryam anusmrtya bhunkte na
klistam apattim apadyate |

paradravyasamjñi svârthena bhunkte steypâpattim apadyate |

purârghena pratimokse parajiko bhavati |

satvasvamikais tu bhogaih satvasvamikâivâtmabhavah samraksatêty
adosah |

na hi dasasya nityam svamikarmavyaprtasya svadravyam asti yena varteta
||

uktam ca dharmasangitisutre |

dasôpamena bodhisatvena bhavitavyam
sarvasatvakinkaranityaprapanatayêti ||

na câikântasvamyarthaparasya dasasya vyadhyadiviklavamateh svaminam
ananujñapyâpi bhuñjanasya kasci-

[cambridge ms f71a --->]

d dosah |

nâpy evam kurvanasya bodhisatvasyântike kasyacid viditavrttântasyâpy
aprasado yujyate matsaryatyagacittâparijñanat ||

na câtra nyaye kascit samdeho yuktah |

sarvôtsargo hi purvam eva bhagavatkanthôktya pratipaditah |

tatha câtmabhavaraksa satvârtham evôkta |

tasya spastâvabodhârtham ayam nyayo 'bhiyukto na tu
svârthâpeksayêti ||

iti siksasamuccaye atmabhavaraksa sasthah paricchedah ||

bhogapunyaraksa saptamah paricchedah

evam tavad atmabhavaraksa veditavya |

bhogaraksa tu vaktavya |

tatra sukrtârambhina bhavyam matrajñena ca sarvatêti
siksapadad asya bhogaraksa na duskara ||

ugrapariprcchayam hi siksapadam uktam |

susamiksita-karmakarita sukrtakarmakarita ca |

tena bhoganam durnyasa pretyaveksa |

avajñapratisedhah siddho bhavati |

samathaprastavena ca matrajñata yuktijñata cōkta ||

tenêdam siddham bhavati |

yad idam |

alpâdhamabhogenâpi karyasiddhau satyam svayam anyair va
bahuttamabhoganasanôpekṣa na karyêti ||

atâivôgrapariprcchayam uktam |

putrabharyadasidasakarmakarapauruseyanam samyakparibhogenêti |

tatha svaparabodhipaksasrutâdyantarayakarau tyagâtyagau na karyau |

adhikasatvârthasaktes tulyasakter va

bodhisatvasyâdhikatulyakusalântarayakarau tyagâtyagau na karyav iti
siddham bhavatîti ||

idam ca samdhaya bodhisatvapratimokse 'bhihitam |

yas tu khalu punah sariputrâbhiniskrantagrhâvaso bodhisatvo
bodhyangair abhiyuktas tena katham danam datavyam |

kataram danam datavyam |

kiyadrupam danam datavyam ||

pe ||

dharmadayakena bhavitavyam dharmadanapatina |

yas ca sariputra grhi bodhisatvo ganganadivalikasamani
buddhaksetrani saptaratnapratipurnani krtva tathagatebhyo
'rhadbhyah samyaksambuddhebhyo danam dadyad |

yas ca sariputra pravrajyaparyapanno bodhisatvâikam catuspadikam-

[cambridge ms f71b --->]

gatham prakasayed ayam eva tato bahutaram punyam prasavati |

na sariputra tathagatena pravrajitasyâmisadanam anujñatam ||

pe ||

yasya khalu punah sariputra patrâgatah patraparyapanno labho bhaved
dharmiko dharmalabdah |

tena sadharanabhojina bhavitavyam sarddham sabrahmacaribhih |

sacet punah kascid evâgatya patram va civaram va yaceta |

tasyâtiriktam bhaved buddhânujñatat tricivarad |

yatha parityaktam datavyam |

sacet punas tasyônam civaram bhaved yan nisritya brahmaca-

[bendall ed p145 --->]

ryavasah |

tan na parityaktavyam |

tat kasya hetoh |

avisarjaniyam tricivaram uktam tathagatena |

sacet punah sariputra bodhisatvah tricivaram parityajya

yacanakaguruko bhaven na tenâlpêcchatâsevita bhavet |

yas tu khalu punah sariputrâbhiniskrantagrhâvaso bodhisatvas tena
dharmâsevitavyah |

tan na tenâbhiyuktena bhavitavyam iti ||

anyatha hy ekasamgrahârtham mahatah satvarases tasya ca satvasya
bodhisatvâsayaparikarmântarayan mahato 'rthasya hanih krta syad |

atâivôdarakusalapaksavivarjanatâpaksalêty ucyate |

evam tavat tyagapratishedhah |

atyagapratishedho 'pi ||

yathâryasagaramatisutre mahayanântarayesu bahulabhata pathyate |

yo 'yam vidhir atmany uktah so 'nyasminn api bodhisatve pratipadyêti
kuto gamyate |

aryôgrapariprcchayam desitatvat |

parakrtyakaritah svakaryaparityagêti ||

tathâryavimalakirtinirdese 'py uktam |

samsarabhayabhitena kim pratisartavyam |

aha |

samsarabhayabhitena mañjusrir bodhisatvena buddhamahatmyam
pratisartavyam |

aha |

buddhamahatmyasthatukamena kutra sthatavyam |

aha |

buddhamahatmye sthatukamena sarvasatvasamatayam sthatavyam |

aha |

sarva-

[cambridge ms f72a --->]

satvasamatayam sthatukamena kutra sthatavyam |

aha |sarvasatvasamatayam sthatukamena sarvasatvapramoksaya
sthatavyam iti ||

tatha ca dharmasangitau sarthavaho bodhisatvâha |

yo bhagavan bodhisatvah sarvasatvanam prathamataram bodhim icchati
nâtmanah |

yavad iyam bhagavan dharmasangitir iti ||

utsargad eva câsya svârthâbhavah siddhah |

kim tu satvârthahanibhayad ayogye satve subharam nâropayati |

yatra tu satvârthahanim na pasyati tatra svayam krtam anyena va jagad
dhitam acaritam iti

[bendall ed p146 --->]

ko viseso |

yad ayam aparabodhisatvakusalasiddhaye na svakusalam utsrjati |

atha svadurgatiduskha-d bibheti |

dvitiyasyâpi tad eva duskham |

atha tadduskhena me badha nâstîty upeksate |

yathôktaih sutraih sâpattiko bhavati ||

yatha ca ratnakutasutre |

catvarême kasyapa bodhisatvapratirupakêty arabhyôktam |

atmasukhârthiko bhavati na sarvasatvaduskha apanayanârthikêti ||

tasmad ugrapariprcchavidhina purvavad atma garhaniyah esa tu
bodhisatvasiksa yathâryanirarambhena dharmasangitisutre
nirdista |

katham kulaputrah pratipattisthita veditavyah |

aha |

yada satvesu na vipratipadyante |

aha |

katham satvesu na vipratipadyante |

aha |

yan maitrim ca mahakarunam ca na tyajanti |

subhutih aha |

katama bodhisatvanam mahamaitri |

aha |

yat kayajivitam ca sarvakusalamulam ca sarvasatvanam niryatayanti
na ca pratikaram kanksanti |

aha |

katama bodhisatvanam mahakaruna |

yat purvataram satvanam bodhim icchanti nâtmanêti ||

atrâiva câha |

mahakarunamulah sarvabodhisatvasiksêti |

avasyam ca bhagavatêdam na nivaraniyam |

anyatarabodhisatvârthe na

[cambridge ms f72b --->]

arthitvad avasyam tûpadisâtîti nisciyate |

yena datur mahadaksiniye mahârthadanan mahapunyasagaravistaro
drsyate |

anyatha tu kevalam eva vighatino maranam syat ||

yat tu prasantaviniscayapratiharyasutre desitam |

yâisa te maharaja varsasatasahasrena parivyayo 'tra pravistah
sa sarvah pindikrtyâikasya bhikso yatra bhaved evam
pratyekam sarvabhiksunam |

yas côddesasvâdhyayâbhiyukto bodhisatvah sagauravo dharmaka-mah
sraddhadeyam aharam parigrhyâivam cittam utpadayet |

anenâham dharmaparyestim apatsyae iti |

asya kusalasyâisa deyadharmaparityagah satatamim api kalam
nôpaitîti ||

tad grhasukhपालisuddham adhikrtyôktam |

na tu purvôktavidhina kascid dosah ||

ukto samasata bhogaraksa |

punyaraksa vacya |

tatra svârthavipakavaitrsnyac chubham samraksitam bhavet ||

[bendall ed p147 --->]

yathôktam narayanapariprcchayam |

sa nâtmahetoh silam raksati |

na svargahetoh |

na sakratvahetoh |

na bhogahetoh |

nâisvaryahetoh |

na rupahetor na varnahetor na yasohetoh |

pe ||

na nirayabhayabhi-tah silam raksati |

pe ||

evam na tiryagyonibhayabhitah silam raksati |

anyatra buddhanetripratisthapanaya silam raksati |

yavat sarvasatvahitasukhayogaksemârthikah silam raksati ||

sâivamrupena silaskandhena samanvagato bodhisatvo dasabhir dharmair
na hiyate |

katamair dasabhih |

yad uta na cakravartirajyat parihiyate |

tatra ca bhavaty apramatto bodhipratikanksi buddhadarsanam
abhikanksate |

evam brahmatvad buddhadarsanâbhedyapratilambhad dharmasravanan na
parihiyate |

yavad yathasrutapratipattisampadanaya bodhisatvasamvarasamadhanan na
parihiyate |

anachedyapрати-

[cambridge ms f73a --->]

bhanat sarvakusaladharmaprarthanadhyanan na parihiyate ||evam
silaskandhapratisthito bodhisatvo mahasatvah sada namaskrto bhavati
devaih |

sada prasamsito bhavati nagaih |

sada namaskrto bhavati yaksaih |

sada pujito bhavati gandharvaih sadâpacayitas ca bhavati
nagêndrâsurêndraih |

sada sumanitas ca bhavati brahmanaksatriya sresthigrhapatibhih

|

sadâbhigamaniyas ca bhavati panditaih |

sada samanvahrtas ca bhavati buddhah |

sastrsammatas ca bhavati sadevakasya lokasyânukampakas ca bhavati
sarvasatvanam ||

pe ||

catasro gatir na gacchati |

katamas catasro |

yad utâksanagatim na gacchaty anyatra satvaparipakat |

buddhasunyabuddhaksetram na gacchati |

mithyadrstikulôpapattim na gacchati |

sarvadurgatigatim na gacchati ||

evam purvôtsrstasyâpi punyasya klesavasat
punar*upadiyamanasya raksa karya |

punyadanad api yat punyam tato 'pi na vipakah prarthaniyo 'nyatra
parârthat |

kim ca punyam raksitukamah |

pascata tapam na kurvita ||

yathôktam ugrapariprachayam |

dattva ca na vipratissaracittam utpadayitavyam iti ||

[bendall ed p148 --->]

prsthadaurbalyad daurbalyam |

vipratissarat papavat punyasyâpi ksayah syad ity abhiprayah |

na ca krtva prakasayed |

anekaparyayena hi bhagavata prachannakalyanata |

vivrtapapata varnita |

tatra vivrtasay ksayo gamyate |

papasya daurmanasyenâiva punyasya saumanasyenâpattih satvârtham
niramisacittasya prakasayatah ||

yatha ratnameghe vaidyadrstântênâtmôtkarso nirdosôktah |

punah punyaraksa kamo labhasatkarabhitah syad unnatim varjayet
sada |

bodhisatvo prasannah syad dharme vimatim utsrjet ||

idam ca ratnakute 'bhihitam |

caturbhih kasyapa dharmaih samanvagatasya
bodhisatvasyôtpannôtpannah

[cambridge ms f73b --->]

kusala dharmah parihyante |

yaih caturbhir muktah na vardhante kusaladharmaih |

katamais caturbhih |

yad utâbhimanikasya lokâyatamantraparyestya |

labhasatkarâdhyavasitasya kulapratyavalokanena |

bodhisatvaividvesâbhyakhyanena |

asrutanam anirdistanam ca sutrântanam pratiksepenêti ||

aryasarvâstivadanam ca pathyate |

pasyadhvam bhiksavâitam bhiksum kesanakhastupe sarvângena
pranipatya cittam abhiprasadayantam |evam bhadanta |

anena bhiksavo bhiksuna yavati bhumir
akrantâdharasitiyojanasahasrani yavat kañcanacakram |

atrântare yavantya valikas tavanty- anena bhiksuna
cakravartirajyasahasrani paribhoktavyani |

yavad athâyusman upalir yena bhagavan tenâñjalim pranamya
bhagavantam idam avocat |

yad uktam bhagavatâsya bhikSOR evam mahanti kusalamulani |

kutrêmani bhagavan kusalamulani tanutvam pariksayam paryadanam
gacchanti |

nâham upale evam

[bendall ed p149 --->]

ksatim cōpahatim ca samanupasyami |

yatha sabrahmacari sabrahmacarino 'ntike dustacittam utpadayati |

atrōpale imani mahanti kusalamulani tanutvam pariksayam
paryadanam gacchanti |

tasmat tarhy upale evam siksitavyam yad dagdhasthunayam api
cittam na pradusayisyamah |

prag eva savijñanake kayêti ||

aryamañjusrivikriditasutre 'py aha |

pratighah pratighêti kalpasatōpacitam kusalamulam pratihanti

tenôcyate pratighêti ||

aryagandavyuhasutre ca samantasatvaparitrany ojasah striya
ratridevataya purvâvadanam kathayantyâbhihitam |

te tenânyonyâvamanyanâsamuditenâkusalamulenâyuhpramanad api
parihyante sma |

varnad api balad api parihyante smêti |

atra ca na kadacid unnatih karyêti pradarsanârtham sadêty u-

[cambridge ms f74a --->]

cyate ||

labhasatkaras tu kadacid abhyupagamyate 'pi |

yathôktam aryaratnameghe |

iha kulaputra bodhisatvah sumerumatram api ratnarasim labhamanah
pratigrhnati |

pratyavaram api vastu pratilabhamanah |

tat kasya hetoh |

tasyâivam bhavati |

ete satva matsarino lubdha lobhâbhibhutah |

taddhetoh tatpratyayam tannidanam mahavariskandhâvastabdêva
samsarasagare unmajjanimajjanam ku-

[bendall ed p150 --->]

rvanti |

tad esam bhavisyati dirgharatram arthaya hitaya sukhaya |

sarvam pratigrhya na svikaroti |

na lobhacittam utpadayati |

anyatra sarvasatvasadharanam buddhadharmasamghesu karam karoti |

yatha duskhitanam ca sarvasatvanam upajivyam karoti | tam ca
danapatim samuttejayati sampraharsayatîti ||

tathâtrâivôktam |

tena ca danena nônnato bhavatîti ||

punar atrâivâha |

yadi punar asya taddhetos tatpratyayam tannidanam kirtisabdasloko
bhavati tatra nônnamajato bhavati na manajato na madajatah |

evam câsya bhavati |

na cirena kalena yasya cāyam kirtislokasabdah samutthito yais ca
samutthapito yas ca kirtisabdaslokas trayam apy etat sarvena sarvam na
bhavisyati |

tatra kah panditajatiyo 'nityesu na ca sthitesu dharmesv
adhruvesv anasvasikesv anunayacittam utpadayed unnato bhaven
manadarpito va |

evam hi bodhisatvo labhasatkarakirtisabdaslokesu sūpasthitasmrtir
viharatīti ||

punar aha |

candalakumarôpamas ca loke viharanti nicanicena manasa |

manamadarpâdhighatas ca bhavanti paisunyasamjñayah satatasamitam
pratyupasthitatvad iti ||

punar apy uktam |

iha kulaputrâbhiniskrantagrhasah pravrajito bodhisatvo
mrtakasadrso 'ham mitrâmatya-

[cambridge ms f74b --->]

jñatisalohitanam iti nihatanamo bhavati |

vairupyam me 'bhyudgatam vivarnani ca me vasamsi pravrtany
anyas ca me akalpah samvrttêti nihatanamo bhavati |

mundah patrapanih kulat kulam upasamkramami bhiksahetor
bhiksanidanam iti nihatanamo bhavati |

nicanicena cittena candalakumarasadsena pindaya caramîti
nihatanamo bhavati |

paindiliko 'smi samvrtah |

parapratibaddha ca me jivikêti nihatanamo bhavati |

avadhutam avajñatam pratigrhnamîti nihatanamo bhavati |

aradhaniya me acaryagurudaksiniyêti nihatanamo bhavati |

samtosaniya me sabrahmacarino |

yad uta tena tenâcaragocarasamudacarenêti ni-

[bendall ed p151 --->]

hatamano bhavati |

apratilabdhanubaddhadharman pratipatsyae iti nihatanamo bhavati |

kruddhanam vyapannacittanam satvanam madhye ksantibahulo
viharisyamîti nihatanamo bhavatîti ||

aryasagaramatisutre 'py uktam |

satkayaparisuddhas ca bhavati |

laksanasamalamkrtagatramrdutarunahastapadah
svavibhaktapunyanisyandagatro 'hinêndriyah
sarvângapratyangaparipurnah |

na ca rupamadamatto bhavati |

na kayamandanayogânuyuktah |

sa kiyad dhinanam api satvanam rupavikalanam apy avanamati
pranamati dharmagrahyatam upadayêti ||

punar atrâivôktam |

syad yathâpi nama bhagavan yada mahasagarah pratisamtisthate
tada nimne prthivipradese samtisthate |

tasya nimnatvad alpakrcchrena sarvanadyas ca sarvapravravanani ca
prapatanti |

evam eva bhagavan nirmanasya gurudaksiniyagauravasya
bodhisatvasyâlpakrcchrena tani gambhirani dharmasukhani sro-

[cambridge ms f75a --->]

têndriyasyâbhasam agacchanti |

smrtau câvatisthante |

tasmat tarhi bhagavan yo bodhisatvo manônnato bhavati manastabdham na ca
gurudaksiniyebhyo 'vanamati na pranamati veditavyam bhagavan
marânkusâviddho vatâyam bodhisatvêti ||

aryalokôttaraparivarte côktam |

dasêmani bho jinaputra bodhisatvanam marakarmani |

katamani dasa |

yad idam

gurudaksiniyâcaryamatapitrsramanabrahmanasamyaggatasamyakprati
pannesv agauravata marakarma |

dharmabhanakanam visistadharmâdhigatanam
udaradharmadesakanam mahayanasamarudhanam
nirvanapathavidhijñanam dharanisutrântarajapratilabdhanam
nâvanamati |

garvitastabdhas ca bhavati |

dharmabhanake na gauravam utpadayati |

na susrusam na citrikaram karoti |

marakarma dharmasravanasamkathye ca nisannae udaradharmavege
samutpanne dharmabhanakasya sadhukaram na

[bendall ed p152 --->]

prayacchati ma kascid asmin prasamsatîti marakarma ||

abhimanam cōtpadyâtmanam pratigrhnati |

params ca na grhnati |

atmajñatam ca nâvatarati |

cittanidhyaptim nôtpadayati |

marakarma ||

adhimanam cōtpadyâjanann abudhyamano varnârhanam
pudgalanam varnam praticchadayati |

avarnam bhasate |

na ca parasya gunavarnenâttamana bhavati |

marakarma ||janati ca |

ayam dharmo 'yam vinayo bhutam idam buddhavacanam iti |

pudgalavidvesena dharmavidvesam karoti |

saddharmam pratiksipati |

anyams ca vighrayati |

marakarma ||

uccamanasam prarthayate pariharadharmam na margayati |

parôpasthanam so 'bhiyati |

abhinandati |

vrddhasthaviranam ciracaritabrahmacaryanam na
pratyupatisthate na ca pratyudgacchati |

marakarma ||

bhrkutimukhah khalu punar bhavati |

na smitamukhah |

na khila madhuravacanah |

sada kathinacittas chidrânvesi ||

avatarapreksi |

ma-

[cambridge ms f75b --->]

rakarma ||

abhimanam ca patitva panditan nôpasamkramati |

na sevate |

na bhajate |

na paryupaste |

na pariprasnayati |

na pariprecchati |

kim kusalam kim akusalam kim karaniyam kim krtam
dirgharatram arthaya hitaya sukhaya bhavati |

kim vâkrtam dirgharatram anarthayâhitayâsukhaya bhavatîti |

sajadah sajadataro bhavati |

mohavyuho managrahi |

anihsaranadarsi |

marakarma ||

saa manâbhibhuto buddhôtpadam viragayati |

purvakusalamulam ksapayati |

navam nôttapayati |

anirdesam nirdisati |

vigraham arabhate vivadabahulas ca bhavati |

sâivam dharmavihari sthanam etad vidyate yasmin mithya mahaprapatam
patet |

atha ca punar bodhicittabalâdhdhinad aisvaryam pratilabhate |

sa kalpasatasahasresu buddhôtpadam nâsadayati |

kutah punar dharmasravanam |

idam dasamam marakarma ||

imani bho jinaputra dasa marakarmani |

yani parivarjya bodhisatva dasa jñanakarmani pratilabhante |

atrâiva ca jñanakarmasu pacyate |

nirmanata sarvasatvesv iti ||

[bendall ed p153 --->]

aryarastrapalasure 'py uktam |

apayabhumim |

gatim aksanesu |

daridratam |

nicakulôpapattim |

jatyandhyadaurbalyam athâlpasthamatam |

grhnanti te manavasena mudhah ||

iti ||

dharmasamgitisutre 'py uktam |

satvaksetram bodhisatvasya buddhaksetram yatas ca buddhaksetrad
buddhadharmanam labhâgamo bhavati |

nârhami tasmin vipratipattum |

evam câsya bhavati |

sarvam sucaritam duscaritam ca satvan nisritya pravartate |

duscaritâsramac câpayah pravartante |

sucaritâsrayad devamanusyêti ||

atâiva ratnôlkadharanyam apy uktam |

iha bho jinaputrah prathamacittôtpadiko bodhisatvah aditâiva
sarvasatvanam antike dasaprakaram cittam utpadayati |

katamad dasaprakaram |

tad yatha |

hitacittatam sukhacittatam dayacittatam snigdhacittatam-

[cambridge ms f76a --->]

priyacittatam anugrahacittatam araksacittatam samacittatam
acaryacittatam sastrcittatam |

idam dasaprakaram cittam utpadayatîti ||

sraddhabalâdhanâvataramudrasutre 'py uktam |

sarvasatvanam sisyatvâbhyupagame sthito 'smi |

params ca sarvasatvasisyatvâbhyupagame pratisthapayisyamîty
asvasam pratilabhate ||

peyalam ||

sarvasatvesv avanamapranamanatayam pratisthito 'smîti purvavat ||

tatrâvanamanapranamanatayam sarvasatvesu nirmanata ||

tathâryavimalakirtinirdese |

parisuddhabuddhaksetrôpapattaye sarvasatvesu sastrpremôktam |

lokaprasadânuraksârtham tv asanapadaprakhyalanakarma kurvatâpi
cetasa strisu vâksanapraptesu va vinipatitesu bodhisatvena

premagauravâbhyasah karyah ||

[bendall ed p154 --->]

uktam hi gandavyuhe tasya samanantaranisannasya tasmin
mahasimhâsane sarvah sa janakayo 'bhimukhah prañjalisthito 'bhut |

tam eva rajanam namasyamanah ||

pe ||

sa khalu sarvadarmanirnadacchatramandala nirghoso raja tesam
yacanakanam saha darsanenâttamanaskataro rajñânena ca
trisaharacakravartirajyapratilabhenâsimâpraptakalpaparyavasana |

yavat

suddhâvasadevasantivimoksamukhaviharenâparyantakalpâvasana |

tad yatha kulaputra purusasyâikântatrsnacaritasya
matapitrbhratrbhaginimitrâmatyajñâtisalahitaputraduhitrbharyac
irakalaviyuktasyâtavikantaravipranastasya taddarsanakamasya |

tesam samavadhanena mahati priti adhyavasana utpatet
taddarsanâvitratataya |

evam eva kulaputra rajñah sarvadarmanirnadacchatra
mandalanirghosasya tesam yacanakanam saha darsana
mahapritivegah samjatah |

cittatustisukham avakrantam mahams cittôdagraavegah
pradurbhu-

[cambridge ms f76b --->]

to yavat tesu sarvayacanesu ekaputrakasamjñâ matapitrsamjñâ
daksiniyasamjñâ kalyanamitrasamjñâ varnasamjñâ
durlabhasamjñâ duskarakarakasamjñâ bahukarasamjñâ
paramôpakarisamjñâ
bodhimargôpastambhasamjñâcaryasastrsamjñâtpadyetêti ||

evam anyagatabhave satvanam agratogamanôpasthanâdiprasange
sarvôtsargam smaret |

esam evâyam atmiyah kayah |

yathêstam atra vartantam |

prthivisodhanôpalepanâdisv iva svasukhârtham iti |

athava svamy-aprasadabhitenêva tatprasadârthinêva
tadajñasampadana manasi kartavya |

bhagavato 'py upasthanam kurvato 'nyagatyabhavat |

bhiksuna glanenângikrtam ||

yathôktam bhiksuprakirnake |

bhagavan aha |

ma bhaya bhiksu ma bhaya bhiksu |

aham te bhiksûpasthasyam |

ahara bhiksu civarani yavat te dhopami |

evam ukte ayusman anando bhagavantam etad avocat |

ma bhagavan etasya glanasyâsucimraks.itani civarani dhovatu |

aham bhagavan dhovisyam |

bhagavan aha |

tena hy ananda tvam etasya bhiksusya civarani dhova |

tathagato udakam a-

[bendall ed p155 --->]

siñcisyati |

atha khalv ayusman anando tasya glanasya bhiksusya civarani dhovati

|

bhagavan udakam asiñcati ||

pe ||

atha khalv ayusman anandas tam glanam bhiksum sadhu ca
susthu cânuparigrhya bahirdha haritva snapayet |

bhagavan udakam asiñcatîti |

aha ca|

yan aradhya mahat tvam viradhya kastam vipattim apnoti |

pranaparityagair api tesam nanu tosanam nyayyam ||

ete te vai satvah prasadya yan siddham agata bahavah |

siddhiksetram nânyat satvebhyo vidyate jagati ||

ete cintamanayo bhadraghata dhenavas ca kamadughah |

guruvac ca devatêva ca tasmad aradhaniyas te ||

kim ca nischadmabandhunam aprameyôpakarinam |

satvâradhanam utsrjya niskrtih ka para bhavet ||

sirasa dharayam asa pura natho yathêpsitam |

jatasvadhyusitan satvan bhutva yatnena niscalah ||

bhindanti deham pravisanty avicim yesam krte tatra krte krtam

syat ||

mahâpakarisv api tena sarvam kalyanam e-

[cambridge ms f77a --->]

vâcaraniyam esu ||

svayam mama svaminâiva tavad yad artham atmany api nirvyapeksah |

aham katham svamisu tesu tesu karomi manam na tu dasabhavam ||

[bendall ed p156 --->]

yesam sukhe yanti mudam munîndrah yesam vyathayam

pravisanti manyum |

tattosanat sarvamunîndratustis tatrâpakare 'pakrtam muninam

||

adiptakayasya yatha samantan |

na sarvakamair api saumanasyam |

satvavyathayam api tadvad eva na prityupayo 'sti mahakrpanam ||

tasman maya yajjanaduskhanena |

duskham krtam sarvamahadayanam |

tad adya papam pratidesayami yatkheditas te munayah ksamantam ||

aradhanayâdya tathagatanam sarvâtmana dasyam upaimi loke |

kurvantu me murdhni padam janâughah nighnantu va tusyatu

lokanathah ||

atmikrtam sarvam idam jagat taih krpâtmabhir nâiva hi samsayo

'tra |

drsyantae ete nanu satvarupas |

tae eva nathah kim anadaro 'tra ||

tathagatâradhanam etad eva svârthasya samsadhanam etad eva |

lokasya duskhâpaham etad eva tasman mamâstu vratam etad eva ||

yathâiko rajapurusah pramathnati mahajanam |

vikaroti na saknoti dirghadarsi mahajanah ||

yasman nâiva sâikaki tasya rajabalam balam |

tatha na durbalam kamcid aparaddham vimanayet ||

yasman narakapalas ca krpavantas ca tadbalam |

tasmad aradhayet satvan bhrtiyas candanrpam yatha ||

kupitah kim nrpah kuryad yena syan narakavyatha |

yatsatvadaurmanasyena krtena hy anubhuyate ||

[bendall ed p157 --->]

tustah kim nrpatir dadyad yad buddhatvasamam bhavet |

yat satvasaumanasyena krtena hy anubhuyate ||

astam bhavisyadbuddhatvam satvâradhanasambhavam |

ihâiva saubhagyayasah sausthityam kim na pasyasi ||

prasadikatvam arogyam pramodyam cirajivitam |

cakravartisukham sphitam ksami prapnoti samsaran ||

maitrâsayas ca yat pujyah satvamahatmyam eva tat |

buddhaprasadad yat punyam buddhamahatmyam eva tat ||

atâiva hi candrapradipasutre maitribhavaphalam udbhavitam |

yavanti pujam bahuvîdhâprameyah |

ksetram satesu niyuta ca bimbaresu |

tam puja krtvâtuliyanya-

[cambridge ms f77b --->]

kanam |

samkhyakalapi [[doubt]] na bhavati maitracitte ||

tasmad evamvidhesu mahadaksiniyesûnnatim varjayet sada |

esa cônnatir ayonisomanaskarat sambhavafti ||tasyânavatare
yatnah karyah |

yathôktam ratnameghe |

katham ca kulaputra bodhisatvo 'yonisomanaskarâpagato bhavati |

iha bodhisatvâikaki rahogatah pravivekasthito nâivam cittam utpadayati

|

aham asamkirnavihari |

aham pravivekasthitah |

aham pratipannas tathagate dharmavinaye |

ye tv anye sramana va brahmana va sarve te

samkirnaviharinah |

samsargabahulôddhuras tathagatad dharmavinayat ||

[bendall ed p158 --->]

evam hi bodhisatvo 'yonisomanaskarâpagato bhavati ||

punar atrâivôktam |

iha bodhisatvo viryam arabhamano na tan mahad viryam asvadayati |
na ca tena viryenâtmanam utkarsayati |
na paran pamsayati |
tasyâivam bhavati |
ko hi nama saprajñajatiyah svakarmâbhiyuktah params codayet ||
evam hi bodhisatvo 'nunnataviryo bhavati ||
esa tu punyaraksayah samksepo yad bodhiparinamana ||
tatha hy uktam aryâksayamatisutre |
na hi bodhiparinamitasya kusalamulasyântara kascit pariksayo yavad
bodhimandanisananat |
tad yathâpi nama bhadanta saradvatiputra mahasamudrapatitasyôdakabindor
nântarâsti ksayo yavan na kalpaparyavasana |
iti ||
iti siksasamuccaye bhogapunyaraksa saptamah paricchedah ||
papasodhanam astamah paricchedah |
ukta trayanam apy atmabhavâdinam raksa |
suddhir adhuna vaktavya |
kim artham |
sodhitasyâtmabhavasya bhogah pathyo bhavisyati |
samyaksiddhasya bhaktasya niskanasyêva dehinam ||
yathôktam aryatathagataguhyasutre |
yani ca tani mahanagaresu mahasmanani bhavanty
anekapranisatasahasrâkiranani |
tatrâpi sa bodhisatvo mahasatvo*mahantam atmabhavam mrtam ka-
[bendall ed p159 --->]
lagatam upadarsayati |
tatra te tiryagyonigatah satva yavad artham
mamsam*paribhujyâyuhparyante mrtah kalagatah sugatau
svargaloke devesûpapadyante |
sa câiva tesam hetur bhavati yavat pari-
[cambridge ms f78a --->]
nirvanaya |
yad idam |

tasyâiva bodhisatvasya purvapranidhanaparisuddhya |
yena dirgharatram evam pranidhanam krtam |
ye me mrtasya kalagatasya mamsam paribhuñjiran |
sâiva tesam hetur bhavet svargôtpattaye yavat parinirvanaya tasya
silavatah |
rdhyati cetana |
rdhyati prarthana |
rdhyati pranidhanam iti ||
punar atrâivôktam |
sa dharmakayaprabhavito darsanenâpi satvanam artham karoti |
sravanenâpi sparsanenâpi satvanam artham karoti |
tad yathâpi nama santamate jivakena vaidyarajena sarvabhaisajyani
samudaniya bhaisajyatarusamhatam ayam darikarupam krtam
prasadikam darsaniyam sukrtam sunisthitam
suparikarmakrtam |
sâgacchati gacchati tisthati nisidati sayyam ca kalpayati |
tatra ye agacchanty atura mahâtmano rajano va rajamatra va
sresthigrhapatyamatyakottarajano va |
tan sa jivako vaidyarajas taya bhaisajyadarikaya sarddham
samyojayati |
tesam samanantarasamyogam apannam sarvavyadhayah prasrabhyante
'ragas ca bhavanti sukhino nirvikarah |
pasya santamate jivakasya vaidyarajasya laukikavyadhicikitsajñanam
yady anyesam vaidyanam samvidyate |
evam eva santamate tasya dharmakayaprabhavitasya bodhisatvasya yavantah
satvah stripurusadarakadarika ragadosamohasamtaptah kayam
sprsanti |
tesam samsprstamatranam sarvaklesah prasrabhyante
vigatasamtapam ca kayam samjananti ||
yad idam tasyâiva bodhisatvasya purvapranidhanasuparisuddhatvat |
etadartham atmabhavah sodhyah ||
kim câsodhane dosam aha |trnachannam yatha sasyam rogaih
sidati nâidhate |
buddhânkuras tatha vrddhim klesachanno na gacchati ||

[bendall ed p160 --->]

pratipaksanirasena vrdhyartham cēty abhiprayah ||

atmabhavasya ka suddhih |

papaklesavisodhanam |

sambuddhōktyarthasarena |

yatnâbhave tv apayagah ||

tatra papasodhanam caturdharmakasutre desitam |

caturbhir maitreya dharmaih samanvagato bodhisatvo mahasatvah
krtôpacitam papam abhibhavati |

katamais caturbhih |

yad uta |

vidusanâsamudacarena pratipaksasamudacarena |

pratyapattibalena |

asrayabalena ca ||

tatra vi-

[cambridge ms f78b --->]

dusanâsamudacaro 'kusalam karmâdhyacarati tatra tatrâiva ca
vipratisarabahuli bhavati ||

tatra pratipaksasamudacarah krtvâpy akusalam karma kusale
karmany atyarthâbhiyogam gatah ||

pratyapattibalam samvarasamadanad akaranasamvaralabhah ||

tatrâsrayabalam buddhadharmasamghasarana gamanam
anustrstabodhicittata ca |

subalavatsamnisrayena na sakyate papenâbhibhavitum |

ebhir maitreya caturbhir dharmaih samanvagato bodhisatvo mahasatvah
krtôpacitam papam abhibhavatîti ||

tatra katham vidusanâsamudacaro bhavayitavyah |

yatha suvarnaprabhasôttamasutre 'bhihitam ||

samanvaharantu mam buddhah krpakarunyacetasaḥ |

ye ca dasadisi loke tisthanti dvipadôttamah ||

[bendall ed p161 --->]

yac ca me papakam karma krtam purvam sudarunam |

tat sarvam desayisyami sthito dasabalâgratah ||

matapit-rn ajanata buddhanam aprajanata |

kusalam câprajanata yat tu papam krtam maya ||
aisvaryamadamattena kulabhogamadena ca |
tarunyamadamattena yat tu papam krtam maya ||
duscintitam duruktam ca duskrtenâpi karmana |
anadinavadarsina yat tu papam krtam maya ||
balabuddhipracarenâjñanâvrtacetasa |
papamitravasac câiva klesavyakulacetasa ||
kridarativasac câiva sokarogavasena va |
atrptadhanadosena yat tu papam krtam maya ||
anaryajanasamsargair irsyamatsaryahetuna |
sathyadaridryadosena yat tu papam krtam maya ||
vyasanâgamakale 'smin kamanam bhayahetuna |
anaisvaryagatenâpi yat tu papam krtam maya ||
calacittavasenâiva kamakrodhavasena va |
ksutpipasârditenâpi yat tu papam krtam maya ||
[bendall ed p162 --->]

panârtham bhojanârtham ca vastrârtham strisu hetuna |
vicitrah klesasamtapair yat tu papam krtam maya ||
kayavanmanasam papam tridha duscaritam cittam |
yat krtam idrsai rupais tat sarvam desayamy aham ||
yat tu buddhesu dharmesu sravakesu tathâiva ca |
agauravam krtam syad dhi tat sarvam desayamy aham ||
yat tu pratyekabuddhesu bodhisatvesu va punah |agauravam krtam
syad dhi tat srvam desayamy aham ||

saddharma-

[cambridge ms f79a --->]
bhanakesv evânyesu gunavatsu va |
agauravam krtam syad dhi tat sarvam desayamy aham ||
saddharmah pratiksiptah syad ajñanam tena me sada |
matapitrsv agauravam tat sarvam desayamy aham ||
murkhatvena balatvena manadarpâvrtena ca |
ragadvesena mohena tat sarvam desayamy aham ||

vyavalokayantu mam buddhah samanvahrtacetasah |

atyayam pratigrhantu karunyârpitacetasah ||

[bendall ed p163 --->]

yat tu papam krtam purvam maya kalpasatesu ca |

tasyârtham sokacitto 'ham krpaniyo bhayârditah ||

bhavami papakarmanam satatam dinamanasah |

yatra yatra carisyami na câsti me balam kvacit ||

sarve karunika buddhah sarve bhayahara jage |

atyayam pratigrhantu mocayantu ca mam bhayat ||

klesakarmaphalam mahyam pravahayantu tathagatah |

snapayantu ca mam buddhah karunyasaritôdakaih ||

sarvam papam desayami yat tu purvam krtam maya |

yac câitarhi me papam tat sarvam desayamy aham ||

ayatyam samvaram apadye sarvaduskrtakarmanam |

na chadayami tat papam yad bhaven mama duskrtam ||

trividham kayikam karma vacasa ca caturvidham |

manasa triprakarena tat sarvam desayamy aham ||

kayakrtam vacakrtam manasa ca vicintitam |

krtam dasavidham karma tat sarvam desayamy aham ||

[bendall ed p164 --->]

yac ca me papakam karmânistaphaladayakam |

tat sarvam desayisyami buddhanam puratah sthitah ||

bhavagatisamkate balabuddhina papam yan me krtam sudarunam |

dasabalam agratah sthitah tat sarvam papam pratidesayami |

desayami ca tat papam yan maya samcitam janmasamkate vividhaih

kayapracarasamkatair bhavasamkatalokasamkate

capalacalacittasamkate murkhabalakrtaklesasamkate |

papamitrâgamasamkate ca |

bhayasamkataragasamkate dosamohatamasamkatair api

ksanasamkate kalasamkate punyôparjanasamkatair api |

jinasamkatasammukhasthitah |

tat sarvapapam pratidesayami ||

visesatas tu bodhisatvâpattinam gurvinam laghvinam
desanâryôpalipariprcchayam ukta

[cambridge ms f79b --->]

ka punar gurvi mulâpattih ||

samanyatas tu tatrôktam |

saced upale mahayanasamprasthito bodhisatvo mahasatvo
ganganadivalikôpama ragapratismyuktâpattir apadyeta |

yam câikato dvesasamprayuktam apattim apadyeta bodhisatvayanam
pramanikrtya ||

pe ||

iyam tabhyo gurutarâpattir yâyam dvesasamyukta |

tat kasya hetoh |

yo 'yam dvesôpale satvaparityagaya samvartate |

ragah satvasamgrahaya samvartate |

tatrôpale yah klesah satvasamgrahaya samvartate |

na tatra bodhisatvasya chalam na bhayam ||

pe ||

tasmât tarhi tvam upale yah kascana ragapratismyuktâpattayah
sarva-s tânapattayêti vadami |

ko 'trâbhiprayah |

satvasamgrahasyâiva purvam eva visesitatvad |

adhyasayakrpavato hy ayam upadesah ||

yasmad anantaram aha |

tatrôpale ye 'nupayakusala bodhisatvas te
ragapratismyuktabyâpattibhyo bibhyati |

ye punar upayakusala-

[bendall ed p165 --->]

bodhisatvas te dvesasamprayuktabyâpattibhyo bibhyati na
ragapratismyuktabyêti ||

ke punar upayakusalah |

ye prajñakrpabhyam satvatyagan nivaryante |

ubhayatha hi satvatyago bhavati |

kevalaprajñaya duskhasunyatâvabodhat |

kevalaya ca krpaya klesabalad acirena krpahanih ||

yad uktam upayakausalasutre |

tad yatha kulaputra mamtravidyadharaḥ puruṣo rajña pañcapasakena
bandhanena baddhaḥ syat |

sa yada kankṣeta prakramanaya tadâikamantravidyabalena
sarvabandhanani chittva prakramet |

evam eva kulaputrôpayakusalo bodhisatvaḥ pañcabhiḥ kamagunai ratim
vindati tais câkirno viharati |

yada ca punar akankṣate tada prajñabalâdhinênâikena ca
sarvajñatâcittena sarvakamagunan prabhujya cyuto brahmalokae upapadyatae
iti ||dveṣe 'pi kim nâivam isyate |

prakrtimahasâvadyatvat |

krpavaikalaye cōpayasyâivâsambhavat ||

parârthasiddhim va svârthad gurutaram adhimucyamanah
kopaparavattayâpi param anusasyânutapapurvakam ayatyam samvaram
utpadyate |

ahitanivarake krodhe ko dosah |

avakasa-

[cambridge ms f80a --->]

danena tadvasanadosat krpahanidosah |

tacchedena mulacchedadosêti pascad darsayisyamah |

yady api tasya satvasya taddhitam tathâpi bodhisatvakrpahanya mahatah
satvârthânubandhasya hanih syat ||

aryasatyake parivartte 'pi putradrstântah karunâdhisthitâiva
veditavyah |

yas ca tatrâpi krpapratishedhah sa lokârthapandityena
lokâvarjanârtham |

nivaryamanas ca yadi hitakame bo-

[bendall ed p166 --->]

dhisatve pratigham labheta sa bodhisatvaḥ syad ubhayor anarthah ||

rage 'pi tarhi dosah pathyate |

kamânusevani bhoti andha manujo |

matapitrghatayi |

kaman sevatu silavantu vadhayi |

tasmad vivarjet sadêti ||

svasaukhyasamgena ca paraduskhôpeksa drsta ||

satyam drsta |

yena paraduskham svaduskhataya nâbhyastam |

yena tv abhyastam |

tasyôbhayadosâsambhavah ||

yathôktam candrapradipasutre |

tad yathâpi namânanda kascid eva puruso 'dhastat padatalam adaya
yavan murddhany adipto bhavet |

samprajvalitâikajvalibhu-tas tam ka?scid eva
purusôpasamkramyâivam vaded |

ehi tvam bhoh purusa nirvapitenâtmabhavena pañcabhih
kamagunaih samarpitah samanvangibhutih kridasva ramasva
paricarayasvêti |

tat kim manyase ananda |

api tu sa puruso 'nirvapitenâtmabhavena pañcabhih kamagunaih
krideta ramet paricaret ||

anandâha ||

nô hîdam bhagavan ||

bhagavan aha |

kridetânanda sa puruso ramet paricaret parikalpam
upadayâparinirvapitenâtmabhavena pañcabhih kamagunaih
samarpitah samanvangibhuto |

na tv evam tathagatasya purvam bodhisatvacaryam caramanasya satvan
tribhir apayair duskhitan drstva daridran abhut saumanasyam va
cittaprasado vêti vistarah ||

loke 'pi putre sulam aropyamane |

pasyator matapitror na svasaukhyasamgo drstah
svânurupakrpavasat |

pracchannas tarhi sasvamikasu nisvamikasu bahuladharmadhvajaraksitasu
kamamithyâcaro na syat |

sati satvârthe satvânupaghate cânubandham nirupyâdosah

[cambridge ms f80b --->]

||

samyagbrahmacarinisu krtârthatvad durat pariharah |

pujya ca matrbbhaginy-adivat |

evam tarhi bhikso apy evam apannam |

na tasyâparena brahmacaryaprakarena satvârthasadhanat ||

[bendall ed p167 --->]

tatha hy uktam aryâksayamatisutre |

kalâkale punar anenôpeksha karaniyêti ||

atha tato 'py adhikam satvârtham pasyet |

siksam niksipet ||

upayakausalyasutre jyotirmanavakam

dvacatvarimsadvarsahasrabrahmacarinam adhikrtya saptame pade
sthitasya karunyam utpadyeta |

kim câpy aham idam vratam khandayitva nirayaparayanah syam

|

tathâpy utsahe 'ham nairayikam duskham prativedayitum atha cêyam
stri sukhita bhavatu |

ma kalam karotu |

iti hi kulaputra jyotirmanavakah pascanmukho nivartya tam striyam
daksinena panina grhitvâivam aha |

uttistha bhagini yathakamakaraniyas te bhavamîti ||

pe ||

so 'ham kulaputra mahakarunyacittôtpadenêtvarena kamôpasamhitena
dasakalpasahasrani pascanmukham akarsam |

pasya kulaputra yad anyesam nirayasamvartaniyam karma |

tad upayakusalasya bodhisatvasya brahmalokôpapattisamvartaniyam iti ||

punar atrâivâha |

yadi bodhisatvâikasya satvasya kusalamulam samjanayet tatharupam
câpattim apadyeta yatharupayâpattyâpannaya kalpasatasahasram niraye
pacyeta |

utsodhavyam eva bhagavan bodhisatvenâpattim apattum tac ca nairayikam
duskham |

na tv eva tasyâikasay satvasya kusalam parityaktum iti ||

punar atrâivâha |

iha kulaputrôpayakusalo bodhisatvo yada kadacit kasmimscit
papamitravasenâpattim apadyeta |

sêtah pratisamsiksate |

na mayâibhîh skandhaih parinirvapayitavyam |

maya punar evam samnahah samnaddhavyah |
aparântakotih samsaritavya satvanam paripacanahetor iti |
na maya cittadahah karaniyo |
yatha yatha samsarisyami tatha tatha satvan paripacayisyami |
api tv etam câpattim yathadharmam pratikarisyami |
ayatyam samvaram apatsye |
sacet kulaputra pravrajito bodhisatvah parikalpam ada-
[cambridge ms f81a --->]
ya sarvas catasro mulâpattir atikrmed anena cōpayakausalyena vinodayed
|
anapattim bodhisatvasya vadamîti ||
[bendall ed p168 --->]
sphutam câryaratnameghe anantaryacikirsupurusamaranânujñanat
||
sravakavinaye 'pi mulâpattisthanae eva karunyan mrgâdimoksane
'napattir uktâiva ||
ayam ca rage guno yad bodhisatve ragam utpadya sugatir labhyate |
na tu krodhena ||
yathôktam upayakausalyasutre |
priyamkare bodhisatve rakta ... dhavyottaram darikam adhikrtya |
priyamkarasya pranidheh punah punar yêstri prekseta saragacitta |
sêstribhavam parivarjayitva puruso bhavet yadrg udarasatvah ||
pasyasvânanda gunâsyêdrsah |
yenânyasatva nirayam vrajanti |
tenâiva suresu janitva ragam gacchanti svargam purusatvam eva ca ||
pe ||
bhaisajyarajesu mahayasesu |
ko bodhisatvesu janayeta dvesam |
yesam kilesa 'pi sukhasya dayakah |
kim va punar yah tan satkareya |
iti ||
evam anyasmin satvârthôpaye sati ragajâpattir anapattir ukta ||

upayakausalasut্রে ca ganikavat krtârtho bodhisatvo nirapeksas tam
satvam tyajatîti vistarenôktam ||

alabdhabhumes ca satparamitasu caritavatêyam cinta |

nêtarasyêty astam prasangikam ||

tasmad dvesasyâvakaso na deya |

uktam hy upalipariprcchayam |

bodhisatvanam sariputra dve mahasâvadye apatti |

katame dve |

dvesasahagata mohasahagata cêti |

tatra sariputra prathama

[bendall ed p169 --->]

apattir dasavarge rjukena desayitavya |

hastâpattih pañca varge gurvi desayitavya |

striya hastagrahanam caksurdarsanam |

dustacittâpattir ekapudgalasya dvayor va sariputra tam gurvim
dasayet |

pañcânantaryasamanvagatâpattir bodhisatvena stry-apattir darikâpattir
hastâpattih stupâpattih samghâpattis tathânyas câpattayo
bodhisatvena na pañcatrimsatam buddhanam bhagavatam antike
ratrimdivam ekakina gurvyo desayitavyah ||

tatrêyam desana |

aham evamnama buddham saranam gacchami |

dharmam saranam gacchami |

samgham saranam gacchami ||

namah sakyamunaye tathagatayârhate samyaksambuddhaya |

namo vajrapramardine |

namo ratnârcise |

namo nagêsvararajaya |

namo virasenaya |

namo viranandine |

namo ratnasriye |

namo ratnacandrprabhaya |

namo 'moghadarsine |

namo ratnacandraya |

namo nirmalaya |

namo vimalaya |

namah suradattaya |

namo brahmane |

namo brahmadattaya |

namo varunaya |

namo varunadevaya |

namo bhadrasriye |

namas chandanasriye |

namo 'nantâujase |

namah prabhasasriye

[cambridge ms f81b --->]

namo 'sokasriye |

namo narayanaya |

namah kusumasriye |

namo brahmajyotirvikriditâbhijñaya tathagataya |

namo dhanasriye |

namah smrtisriye |

namah suparikirtitanamadheyasriye |

namêndraketudhvajarajaya |

namah suvikrantasriye |

namo vicitrasamkramaya |

namo vikrantagamine |

namah samantâvabhasavyuhasriye |

namo ratnapadmavikramine |

namo ratnapadmasupratisthitasailêndrarajaya tathagatayârhate
samyaksambuddhaya ||

evampramukha yavantah sarvalokadhatusu tathagatârha-

[bendall ed p170 --->]

ntah samyaksambuddhas tisthanti dhriyante yapayanti |

te mam samanvaharantu buddha bhagavanto yan mayâsyam jatau anyasu

va jatisv anavarâgre jatisamsare samsarata [[doubt]] papakam
karma krtam syat karitam va kriyamanam vânumoditam bhavet |

staupikam va sanghikam va dravyam apahrtam syat haritam va
hriyamanam vânumoditam bhavet |

pañcânantaryani krtani syuh karitani va kriyamanani
vânumoditani bhaveyuh |

dasâkusalan karmapathan samadaya vartitam syat pare va
samadapitah syur vartamana vânumodita bhaveyur yena
karmâvaranenâvrto 'ham nirayam va gaccheyam tiryagyonim va
yamavisayam va gaccheyam pratyantajanapadesu mlecchesu va
pratyajayeyam dirghâyuskesu devesûpapadyeyam indriyavikalatam
vâdhigaccheyam mithyadrstim vôpagrhniyam buddhôtpadam
va viragayeyam |

tat sarvam karmâvaranam tesam buddhanam bhagavatam
jñanabhutanam caksurbhutanam sâksibhutanam
pramanabhutanam janatam pasyatam agratah pratidesayami
aviskaromi na praticchadayamy ayatyam samvaram apadye |

samanvaharantu mam te buddha bhagavanto yan mayâsyam jatav anyasu
va jatisv anavarâgre va jatisamsare samsarata danam dattam
bhaved antasas tiryagyonigata-

[cambridge ms f82a --->]

yâpy alopah silam va raksitam bhaved yac ca me
brahmacaryavasakusalamulam yac ca me satvapariapakusalamulam yac ca
me bodhicittakusalamulam yac ca me 'nuttarajñanakusalamulam tat
sarvam aikadhyam pindayitva tulayitvâbhisamksipyânutt

aravam samyaksambodhaûttarôttaraya parinamanaya yatha
parinamitam atitair buddhair bhagavadbhir yatha parinamayisyanty
anagata buddha bhagavanto yatha parinamanty etarhi dasasu diksu
pratyutpanna buddha bhagavantah |

tathâham api parinamayami |

sarvam punyam anumodayami |

sarvan buddhan adhyesayami |

bhavatu me jñanam anuttaram |

ye câbhyatitas tathâpi ca ye 'nagata ye câpi tisthanti narôttama
jinah |

anantavarnan gunasagarôpaman upaimi sarvan saranam
krtâñjalih |

ye bodhisatvah karunabalair upeta vicarati loke satvahitaya surah
trayantu te mam sadapapakarinam [[doubt]] |

saranam yami tan buddhabodhisatvan ||

[bendall ed p171 --->]

iti hi sariputra bodhisatvenêman pañcatrimsato buddhan pramukhan
krtva sarvatathagatânugatair manasikaraih papasuddhih karya |

tasyâivam sarvapapavisuddhasya tatra ca buddha bhagavanto mukhany
upadarsayanti satvavimoksârtham eva |

nanavyañjanâkaram upadarsayanti vibhrantabalaprthagjananam
paripacanahetoh ||

pe ||

na sakyam sarvasravakapratyekabuddhanikayair apattikaukrtyasthanam
visodhayitum yad bodhisatvas tesam buddhanam bhagavatam
namadheyadharanaparikirtanena ratrimdivam
triskandhakadharmaparyayapravartanenâpattikaukrtyan nihsarati
samadhim ca pratilabhate ||

ukto vidusanâsamudacarah |

pratipaksasamudacarôcyate |

tatra gambhirasutrântaparcayat papaksayo bhavati ||

yatha vajracchedikayam uktam |

ye te subhute kulaputra va kuladuhitaro va iman evamrupan sutrântan
udgrahisyanti yavat paryavapsyanti |

te paribhuta bhavisyanti superibhuta |

tat kasya hetoh |

yani tesam satvanam paurvajanjmikani karmani krtany
apayasamvartaniyani |

tani taya paribhutataya drstae eva dharme ksapayisyanti
buddhabodhim ca prapsyantîti ||

sunyata-

[cambridge ms f82b --->]

adhimuktyâpi papasuddhir bhavati tathagatakosasutre vacanat |

yah kasyapa pita ca syat pratyekabuddhas ca tam jivitat vyaparopayed
idam agram pranâtipatanam |

idam agram adattâdananam yad uta triratnadravyâpahanata |

idam agram kamamithyâcaranam yad uta mata syad arhanti ca |

idam agram mrsavadanam yad uta tathagatasyâbhyakhyanam |

idam agram paisunyanam yad utârya-

[bendall ed p172 --->]

samghasyâvarnah |

idam agram parusyanam yad utâryanam avasphandanam |

idam agram sambhinnapralapanam yad uta dharmakamanam viksepah
|

idam agram vyapadanam yad utânantaryaparikarsanam |

idam agram abhidhyanam yad uta samyaggatanam labhaharanacittata |

idam agram mithyadrstinam yad uta gahanatadrstih |

ime kasyapa dasâkusalah karmapatha mahasâvadyah |

sacet kasyapâikasatvâibhir evam mahasâvadyair dasabhir akusalaih
karmapathaih samanvagato bhavet |

sa ca tathagatasya hetupratyayasamyuktam dharmadesanam avataren |

nâtra kascid atma va satvo va jivo va pudgalo va yah karoti
pratisamvedayate iti hy akrtam anabhisamskaram mayadharmatam
asamklesadharmatam prakrtiprabhasvaratam sarvadarmanam
avataraty adisuddhan sarvadarman abhisraddadhaty adhimucyate |

nâham tasya satvasyâpayagamanam vadamîti ||

karmâvaranavisuddhisutre 'py uktam |

punar aparam mañjusrir yo bodhisatvâpattim anapattim pasyati |

avinayam vinayam pasyati |

samklesam vyavadanam pasyati |

samsaradhatum nirvanadhatum pasyati |

sa karmâvaranavisuddhim pratilabhatae iti ||

trisamayaraje 'pi papapratipaksasamudacarôktah ||

aksini nimilya buddhabodhisatvâ-

[bendall ed p173 --->]

lambanacittah satâksaram astasahasram japed |

nimilitâksâiva buddhabodhisatvan pasyati vigatapapo-

[cambridge ms f83a --->]

bhavati |

athava caityam pradaksinikurvann astasahasram japed
caityapratimayah saddharmapustakanam câikatamam puraskrtyâyam eva
vidhir iti ||

cundadharanim va tavaj japed yavat papaksayanimitani pasyati

svapne |

tad yatha krandanâdichardanadadhiksirâdibhojanat tu vigatapapo bhavati

|

vamanad va candrasuryadarsanad akasagamanaj
jvalitânalamahisakrsnapurusaparajayad
bhiksubhiksunisamghadarsanat ksiravrksagaja
vrsagirisimhâsanaprasadanâvarohanad dharmasravanac ca
papaksayah samlaksayitavyah ||

tathagatabimbaparivarte 'pi pratipaksasamudacarôktah |

tad yatha puruso midhâvaliptah sudhautusnanam krtva gandhair
vilipyate |

tasya tad daurgandhyam vantam vigatam syad evam
pañcânantaryakarinas tat papam vigacchati |

yo 'pi dasâkusalakarmapathasamanvagatas tathagate sraddham pratilabhya
tathagatabimbam karayet tasyâpi tat papam na prajñayate visesato
bodhicittasamanvagatasya |

visesato 'bhiniskrantagrhâvasasya silavatêti ||

puspakutadharanyam apy uktam |

yas ca khalu punah simhavikriditatathagatam sammukham varsam
va varsasahasram va varsasatasahasram va sarvasukhôpadhanair
upatisthed |

yas ca parinirvrtasya tathagatasya caitye
bodhicittasamgrhitâikapuspam aropayet tathagatapujayai
janâñjalim cōpanamayej jalena va siñcayed isikapadam va dadyan
nirmalyam cāpanayed upalepanapradanam va puspapradanam va
dipapradanam va kuryad attamanah ekakramavyatiharam vâtikramya
vacam bhasate |

namas tasmai buddhaya bhagavatêtimatre 'tra simhavikriditakanksa
va vimatir va vicikitsa va yad asau kalpam va kalpasatam va
kalpasahasram va durgativinipatam gacchen nêdam-

[cambridge ms f83b --->]

sthanam vidyatae iti ||

[bendall ed p174 --->]

bhaisajyaguruvoiduryaprabharajasutre 'py uktam |

ye pañca siksapadani dharayanti |

ye dasa siksapadani dharayanti |

ye ca bodhisatvasamvaram caturtham satam siksapadanam
dharayanti |

ye punar abhiniskrantagrâhâvasa bhiksavah pañcasâdhike dve
siksapadasate dharayanti |

yas ca bhiksunyah pañcasiksapadasatani dharayanti |

ye ca yathaparigrhitac chiksasamvarad anyatarac chiksapadad
bhrasta bhavanti |

sacet te durgatibhayabhitas tasya bhagavato
bhaisajyaguruvoiduryaprabharajasya tathagatasya namadheyam
dharayeyur yathavibhavatas ca pujam kuryuh |

na bhuyas tesam apayagatih pratikanksitavya ||

atha bhagavan ayusmantam anandam amantrayate sma |

sraddadhasi tvam ananda |

pattiyasi |

yad aham tasya bhagavato bhaisajyaguruvoiduryaprabharajasya
tathagatasya gunan varnayami |

atha te kanksa va vimatir va vicikitsa vâtra gambhire buddhagocare
||

athâyusman anando bhagavantam etad avocat |

na me bhadanta bhagavan kanksa va vimatir va vicikitsa va
tathagatabhasitesu sutrântesu |

tat kasya hetoh |

nâsti tathagatanam aparisuddhakayavanmanahsamudacarata |

imau bhagavan candrasuryav evam maharddhikav evam mahânubhavau
prthiviyam patetam |

sumeruh parvataraja sthanac calet |

na tu buddhanam vacanam anyatha bhavet ||

kimtu bhadanta bhagavan santi satvah sraddhëndriyavikala ye
buddhagocaram srutva na sraddadhati |

tesam evam bhavati |

katham idam namadheyam smaranamatrena tasya tathagatasyâittaka
gunânusamsa bhavati |

te na sraddadhati |

na pattiyanti |

pratiksipanti |

tesam dirgharatram anarthayâhitayâsukhaya vinipataya bhavisyati
||

bha-

[cambridge ms f84a --->]

gavan aha |

asthanam anandânavakaso yesam tasya namadheyam nipatet karne
tesam durgatyapayagamanam bhaved iti |

duhsraddhaniyas cânanda buddhanam buddhagocarah |yac ca tvam
ananda sraddadhasi pattiyasi |

[bendall ed p175 --->]

tathagatasyâiso 'nubhavo drastavyah |

abhumis câtra sravakapratyekabuddhanam
sthapayitvâikajtipratibaddhan bodhisatvan mahasatvan iti ||

atrâiva côktam |

ye cânye sraddhah kulaputra va kuladuhitaro
vâstângasamanvagatam upavasam upavasanti |

ekavarsikam va traivarsikam va siksapadam dharayanti |

yesam evam abhiprayah evam pranidhanam |

anena vayam kusalamulena pascimayam disayam sukhavatyam
lokadhataûpapadyema yatrâmitabhas tathagatah |

yaih srutam bhavisyati tasya bhagavato
bhaisajyaguruvoiduryaprabhavarajasya tathagatasya namadheyam |

tesam maranakalasangamaye 'stau bodhisatva rddhyâgatya margam
upadarsayanti |

te tatra nanarangesu padmesûpapadukah pradurbhavanti |

kecit punar devalokae upapadyante |

tesam tatrôpapannanam tat purvakam kusalamulam na ksiyate |

durgativinipatabhayam ca na bhavisyati |

te tatas cyutêha manusyaloke rajano bhavanti |

caturdvipêsvaras cakravartinah |

anekani satvakotiniyutasatasahasrani dasa kusalesu karmapathesu
pratisthapayanti |

apare punah ksatriyamahasalakulesûpapadyante |

brahmanamahasalakulesûpapadyante |

grhapatimahasalakulesu
prabhutadhanadhanyakosakosthâgarakulesûpapadyante |

te rupasampanna bhavanti |

parivarasampanna bhavanti ||

tatrâivôktam |

yena ca punar matrgramena tasya bhagavato
bhaisajyaguruvaiduryaprabharajasya tathagatasya namadheyam srutam
bhavisyati |

udgrhitam va |

sa tasya pascimo matrgramabha-

[cambridge ms f84b --->]

vah pratikanksitavyêti ||

mañjusribuddhaksetragunavyuhâlamkarasutre 'py uktam |

jñanôttaraprabhaketum pranidhanamatim tatha |

santëndriyam mañjughosam bhaktitah pranamamy aham ||

[bendall ed p176 --->]

yâisam bodhisatvanam namadheyam tu dharayet |

etasya matrgramasya sribhavo na bhavisyati ||

uktah samksepat pratipaksasamudacarah ||

pratyapattibalam adhunôcyate ||

yathôktam aryaksitigarbhasutre |

pranâtipatat prativirato bhavati bodhisatvo mahasatvah sarvasatvanam
abhayamdadah |

anuttraso 'nupayaso 'lomaharsah sa tena kusalamulena karmavipakena |

yat purvântakotipañcagaticakrârudhena samsaranady-udyatena
pranâtipatahetuna kayavanmanasa karmâvaranam klesâvaranam
dharmâvaranam krtam va syat karitam vânumoditam syat |

tat sarvam tena pranâtipatavairamanacakrena sarvânartham
mardayati |

yavad asesam avipakam kurute |

sanikayasabhage devamanusyanam priyo bhavati niratanko
dirghâyuskêti ||

yavat punar aparam kulaputra yo bodhisatvo yavajjivam adattâdanat
prativirato bhavati sa sarvasatvanam abhayam dadati
anyatrâsayatnenâsamksobhena svalabhena samtusto viharati |

adha-

[bendall ed p177 --->]

rmikabhogânabhilasi sa tena kusalamulena yavad adattâdanahetukam
karmâvaranam mardayati pramardayati yavad asesam avipakam kurutae
iti ||

pe ||evam dasâpi kusalah karmapathah svavipaksâkusalaghatakas
tatra pathyante ||

tatha candrapradipasutre 'pi vyapadaviratya sarvapapaksayah
sruyate |

yathâha |

sahisyamy atra balanam abhutam paribhasanam |

akrosanam tarjanam câdhivasisya nayakah ||

ksapayisye papakam karma yan maya purime krtam |

anyesu bodhisatvesu vyapado janito mayêti ||

uktam pratyapattibalam ||

asrayabalam tu vaktavyam ||

atra sukarikâvadanam udaharyam |

ye buddham saranam yanti na te gacchanti durgatim |

prahaya manusan kayan divyan kayaml labhanti te ||

ity evam dharmam samgham câdhikrtya papaksayah ||

aryamaitreyavimokse tu bodhicittena papavisuddhir ukta |

kalpa-

[cambridge ms f85a --->]

uddahâgnibhutam sarvaduskrtanirdahanataya |

patalabhutam sarvâkusaladharmaparyadanakaranataya ||

pe ||

tad yatha kulaputra hatakprabhasam nama rasajatam |

tasyâikam palam lohapalasaahasram suvarnikaroti |

na ca tatra tat palam sakyate tena lohapalasaahasrena paryadatum |

na lohikartum |

evam evâikah sarvajñatacittôtpadarasadhatuh

kusalamulaparinamanajñanasamgrhitah

sarvakarmaklesâvaranalohani pa-

[bendall ed p178 --->]

ryadaya sarvadarman sarvajñatavarnan karoti |

na ca sarvajñatacittôtpadasadhatuh sakyah sarvakarmaklesalohaih
samklesayitum paryadatam va |

tad yatha kulaputrâikah pradipo yadrse grhe va layane va
pravesyate sa saha pravesito varsahasrasamcitam api tamondhakaram
vidhamayati |

avabhasam ca karoti |

evam evâikah sarvajñatacittôtpadapradipo yadrse satvâsaye gahane
'vidyatamondhakarânugate pravesyate sa saha pravesito
'nabhilapyakalpasahasrasamcitam api
karmaklesâvaranatamondhakaram vidhamati |

jñanâloka ca karoti ||

tad yatha kulaputra cintamanirajamukutanam mahanagarajñam
nâsti parôpakramabhayam |

evam eva bodhicittamahakarunacintamanirajamukutâvabaddhanam
bodhisatvanam nâsti durgatyapayaparôpakramabhayam iti ||

aryôpalipariprcchayam apy uktam |

ihôpale mahayanam samprasthito bodhisatvah sacet
purvâhnakalasangamaye apattim apadyeta |

madhyâhnakalasangamaye sarvajñatacittênavirahito vihared aparyantâiva
bodhisatvasya silaskandhah |

sacet madhyâhnakalasangamaye apattim apadyate sayâhnakalasangamaye
sarvajñatacittênavirahito bhaved aparyantâiva bodhisatvasya
silaskandhah |

evam yame yame vidhir uktah |

evam hy upale saparihara siksa mahayanasamprasthitanam
bodhisatvanam |

tatra bodhisatvena nâtikaukrtyaparyutthanam utpadyam
nâtivipratisarina bhavitavyam |

sacet punah sravakanyayah pudgalah punah punar apattim apadyeta
|

nastah sravakasya pudgalasya

[cambridge ms f85b --->]

silaskandho veditavyah |

iti ||

iti siksasamuccaye papasodhanam astamah paricchedah ||

ksantiparamita navamah paricchedah ||

tad evam aviratapravrttam bahusukham dauhs-lyôtpattim raksann
evam ca karmâvaranavibandham apanayan klesavisodhane prayateta ||

tatrâdau tavat ksameta |

aksamasya hi srutâdau viryam pratihanyate 'kheadasahatvat |

asrutavams ca na samadhyupayam janati |

nâpi klesasodhanôpayam |

tasmad akhinnah srutam eseta |

jñanato 'pi samkirnacarinah samadhanam duskaram iti |

samsrayeta vanam tatah |

tatrâpi viksepaprasamanânabhiyuktasya cittam na samadhiyatae iti |

samadhanaya yujyeta |

samahitasya ca na kiñcit phalam anyatra klesasodhanad iti |

bhavayed asubhâdikam ||

ity etani tavat klesasuddher uddesapadani ||

idanim nirdesôcyate |

tatra ksantis trividha dharmasamgitisutre 'bhihita |

duskhâdhivasanaksantih |

dharmanidhyanaksantih |

parâpakaramarsanaksantis cêti |

tatra duskhâdhivasanaksantivipakso

'nistâgamaprapraduskhahiruta |

istavighatapraptas ca sukhâbhisvangas tabhyam daurmanasyam |

tato dveso linata ca ||

atâivâha candrapradipasutre |

sukhe 'nabhisvangah |

duskhe 'vaimukhyam iti ||

ratnameghasutre 'py uktam |

yae ime adhyatmikah sokaparidevaduskha daurmanasyôpayasas tan

ksamate 'dhivasayatîti ||

[bendall ed p180 --->]

aryôgradattapariprechayam apy uktam |

punar aparam grhapate grhina bodhisatvenânunayapratighâpagatena
bhavitavyam astalokadharmânanuliptena |

tena bhogalabhena va bharyaputrabhena va dhanadhanyavittalabhena va
nônnamitavyam na praharsitavyam |

sarvavipattisu cânena nâvanamitavyam |

na durmanasa bhavitavyam evam cânena pratyaveksitavyam |

mayakrtam sarvasamskrtam vithapanapratyupasthanalaks-

[cambridge ms f86a --->]

anam |

karmavipakanirvrtta hy ete |

yad idam

matapitrputrabharyadasidasakarmakarapauruseyamitrâmatyajñatisal
ohita |

nâite mama svakah |

nâham etesam iti ||

api ca |

yady asty eva pratikaro daurmanasyena tatra kim |

pratikare 'pi muhyeta durmanah krodhamurcchitah ||

linatvad va hatôtsaho grhyate parayâpada |

taccintaya mudha yanti hrasvam ayur muhur muhuh ||

tenâbhyasat tyajed etam nirarthakam anarthavat ||

katham ca daurmanasyatyago 'bhyasyate |

laghusukumaracittôtsargat ||

yathôktam ugradattapariprcchayam |

apagatatulapicûpamatacittasyêti ||

aryagandavyuhe 'py uktam |

duryodhanam cittam te darike utpadayitavyam sarvaklesanirghataya |

aparajitacittam sarvâbhinivesavinirbhedaya |

aksobhyacittam visamâsayatvasagarâvartaprayatesv iti ||

na câbhyasasya duskaram nama kiñcid asti |

tatha hi mudhataranam api tavad bharaharaka-

[bendall ed p181 --->]

kaivartakarsakâdinam duskhâbhyasat ksudrataraphale 'pi vastuni

samrudhakinânkitam cittam avasadena na paribhuyate |

kim punah sarvasamsarasukhasarvabodhisatva
sukhânuttarapadasamadhigamaphale karmani |

tatha prakrtâpi kiñcid apakariv atmaduskrtenâiva hatesu
svayam mrtyusu prahartum gadhapraharavedanâpi samgramayanty eva
|

ki.m punar draghisthakaalpâpakarisu
duskhôpattakusaladhanalavastainyesu narakesu nâvadhyaghatakesu
bhavacarakapalakesu nihsaranadvaradignasakesv anukulye 'pi
drdhataravadhakaresv anapakrtavairisv
anavadhikalpâbaddhadrhavaresu klesasatrusu prahartum utsaho
dusksahanam va na bhavet |

visesatas tribhuvanavijayaya baddhaparikasya
marasavarapratigrhitajagadbandimoksaya samgramayatah |

tatrâtmaduskhâbhyasapurvakam kastam kastatarâbhyasah
sidhyati |

yatha câbhyasavasat satvanam dusksukhasa/mjña |

tatha sarvaduskhôtpadesu sukhasamjña pratyupasthanâbhyasat
sukhasamjñâiva pratyupasthate |

etan nisyandaphalam ca sarvadharmasukhâkrantam nama samadhim
pratila-

[cambridge ms f86b --->]

bhate ||

uktam hi pitaputrasamagame |

asti bhagavan sarvadharmasukhakranto nama samadhih |

yasya samadheh pratilambhad bodhisatvah sarvârambanavastusu sukham
eva vedanam vedayate |

nâduskhâsukham |

tasya nairayikam api karanam karyamanasya sukhasamjñâiva
pratyupasthita bhavati |

manusim api karanam karyamanasya hastesv api chidyamanesu
padesv api karnesv api nasasv api sukhasamjñâiva pratyupasthita
bhavati |

vetrair api tadyamanasyârddhavetrair api kasabhir api tadyamanasya
sukhasam-

[bendall ed p182 --->]

jñâiva pravartate bandhanâgaresv api praks.iptasya ||

pe ||

tailapacikam va kriyamanasya |

iksukuttitavad va kutthyamanasya |

nadacippitikam va cipyamanasya tailapadyotikam vâdipyamanasya
sarpipradyotikam va dadhipradyotikam vâdipyamanasya
sukhasamjñâiva pratyupasthita bhavati |

ulkamukham va hriyamanasya simhamukham va hriyamanasya
suskaavarttikam va vartyamanasya ||

pe ||

karsapanacchedikam va chidyamanasya pistapacanikam va
pacyamanasya hastibhir va mardyamanasya sukhasamjñâiva pravartate |

aksiny-utpathyamane jivasulikam api kriyamanasya sarvaso
vâghatam nirniya sirasi va prapatyamane sukhasamjñâiva
pravartate |

na duskhasamjñâ |

nâduskhâsukhasamjñâ ||

tat kasya hetoh |

tatha hi bodhisatvasya mahasatvasya dirgharatram caryam caratâitat
pranidhanam abhut |

ye mam bhojayeran |

te upasamasamasukhasya labhino-

[cambridge ms f87a --->]

bhaveyuh |

ye mam palayeyuh satkuryur gurukuryur manayeyuh pujayeyuh sarve te
upasamasukhasya labhino bhaveyuh |

ye 'pi mam akroseyur visparseyus tadayeyuh sastrenâchindyur yavat
sarvaso jivitat vyaparopayeyuh sarve te sambodhisukhasya labhino
bhaveyuh |

anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambudhyerann iti ||

sâibhir manaskaraih samanvagatâitena karmana |

ebhiih pranidhibhiih samanvagatah sarvasatvânugatam sukhasamjñam
asevate nisevate bhavayati bahulikaroti |

sa tasya karmano vipakena sarvadharmasukhâkrantam nama samadhim
pratilabhate |

yasmin samaye bodhisatvena sarvadharmasukhâkranto nama samadhih
pratilabdho bhavati tasmin samaye 'ksobhyo bhavaty asamharyah

sarvamarakarmabhir iti vistarah ||

ayam hi prayogah sarvaparityagapuranah |

sarvacaryaduskaracaryasadhanah sarvaksantidrdhikaranah
sarvaviryâsamsadanah | sarvadhyana prajñângasambharah |

tasman nityamuditah syat ||

[bendall ed p183 --->]

yathâha candrapradipasutre |

sagauravah pritamanah sada bhavet |

saumyaya drstiya sada sthito bhaved |

iti ||

uktam câksayamatisutre |

tatra katama mudita |

yavad dharmânusmaranat pritiḥ prasadah pramodyam
cittasyânavalinatânavamrdyatâparitarsana |

sarvakamaratinam apakarsana sarvadharmaratinam pratisthanam
|

cittasya pramodyam kayasyâudbilyam buddheḥ sampraharsanam
manasôtplavah |

tathagatakayâbhinandanaratir

laksanânuvyañjanavibhusanaparyestikausalyam |

kusaladharmasravanâparikhedata |

tatvadharmapratisaranapratipattipritiprasadapramodyam muditasya
dharmôtplavah |

satatam satvesv apratihatabuddhita |

tivracchandata |

buddhadharmaparyestisu tasya ca dharmacchandasyânutsrjanata |

udaresu buddhadharmesv adhimuktih |

vimuktih pradesikayanâpakrstacittôtpadah |

matsaryâsamkucitas cittôtpadah |

yacitasya datukamata |

dadato dattva ca trimandalaparisodhitam danapramodyam |

silavatsu sada prasadah |

duhsilesv anugrahapritih |

svasilaparissuddhya sarvadurgandham atikramâsvasanam |
tathagatasilaparinamanata |
drdhâbhedyata |
paraduruktaduragatesu vacanapathesv apratihatacittata |
ksantisauratyam |
nirmanata |
[cambridge ms f87b --->]
gurusu gauravâvanamas citrikarah |
sada smitamukhata bhrkutivigatata |
purvâbhilapitâkuhanatânesyaisikata suddhâsayata
cittâkarkasatâkutilata |
sarvatrânusamsadarsitâtmaskhalitapratyaveksita |
apattisv acodanata samrañjaniyadharmesv anuvartanata |
sastprema bodhisatvesu |
atmaprema dharmesu |
jivitaprema tathaga-
[bendall ed p184 --->]
tesu |
matapitrprema gurusu |
putraprema satvesu |
buddhapremâcaryôpadhyayesu |
uttamângasirahprema pratipattisu |
hastapadaprema paramitasu |
sarvaratnaprema dharmabhanakesu |
sarvaratikridapremânusasanisu |
arogyaprema samtustau |
bhaisajyaprema dharmaparyestisu |
vaidyaprema codakasmарakesu |
iti hi ya sarvêndriyesv anavalinêndriyatêyam ucyate muditêty adi ||
atra ca siksitan bodhisatvan idam vacanam alamkaroti yad uktam
aryamahameghe |
nirayagaticittanityasamadhanasilas ca nirayagatipriyas ca

nirayagatipattanavanijas ca bhavanti |

nirayalolas ca bhavanti nirayalobhamatsarinas ca
nirayâgnicittapragunnah bhavantîti ||

ukta duskhâdhivasana ksantih ||

aryasagaramatisutre tu trividhâpi ksantir ukta |

iha sagaramate bodhisatvo mahasatvah sarvajñatacittôtpadaratne |

anaryair duhsilaih satvair marair marakayikabhir va devatabhir
marâdhisthitair va maradutair va vihethyamanah
samiryamanah ksobhyamanas tarjyamanas tadyamano na bhidyate tato
| adhyasayacittôtpado na bhidyate
sarvasatvapramoksamahakarunaviryârambhat |

na bhidyate triratnavamsânupacchedaparakramat |

na bhidyate sarvadharmasamudanayanakusalaprayogat |

na bhidyate laksanânuvyañjanapariniispattigatat
punyasambharôpacayat |

na bhidyate buddhaksetraparisuddhyabhinirharâhrtad autsukyat |

na bhidyate sarvadharmâparigrahâbhiyuktat kayajivitôtsargat |

na bhidyate sarvasatvaparipecanâbhiyuktad atmasaukhyânadhyavasana |

sâivam adhyasayasampannâiva samanah

[bendall ed p185 --->]

sarvasatvanam antikad uccaghanam sahate |

unmananam kutsanam sahate

[cambridge ms f88a --->]

sarvasatvanam akrosaparibhasam duruktaduragatan vacanapathan
sahate |

sarvasatvapidam sahate |

sarvasatvabharams ca sahate uttarayati va na ca khidyate |

na ca liyate |

na samliyate |

na visidati |

balam upadarsayati |

sthama samjanayati |

viryam arabhate |

parakramam parakramate |

utsaham janayati |

unmudhacittam nigrhnati |

sâkrusto na pratyakrosati |

tadito na pratitadayati |

rosito na pratirosayati |

kruddhaya na pratikrudhyati |

evam cittagananasamnaham samnahyati | ...

[bendall ed p186 --->]

sacet punar ete satva yavanto dasasu diksu prabhavyamanah
prabhavyante te sarve 'sisaktitomarapaliyogena mam prsthatah
prsthato 'nubadhniyuh |

yatrâisa prthivipradese sthito va nisanno va cankramyamano
va sayano va bodhicittam utpadayisyati danacittam va yavat
prajñacittam va srutakusalamulacittam vôtpadayisyati tatrâsya
prthivipradese satadhabadaripattrapramanam kayam chetsyamo
vikarisyamo vidhvamsayisyamas |

te cet sarvasatva mam akrosayeyuh paribhaseran kutsayeyuh
pamsayeyur asatyabhir vagbhih parusabhir vagbhih samuccareyur
adhithitânarthakarmanah satadhabadaripattrapramanam mama
kayam chindhyur bhindhyur vikareyur vidhvamsayeyuh |

evam maya na kasyacit satvasyântike ksobhacittam utpadayitavyam |

tat kasya hetoh |

purva kotih samsarasyâpramanikrta yatra me 'yam atmabhavo
narakagatasyâpi tiryagyonigatasyâpi yamalokagatasyâpi manusyagatasyâpi
kamâharapaliguddhasya dharman asrutavato visamâjivagocarasya
nirarthakajivinah angapratyangasya satadha chinno bhinno nikrtto
vividhabhis ca karanabhih karito na ca maya tato nidanam
atmârtham krto na parârthah |

sacet punar punar mamâite sarvasatvâparântakotim chindhyur bhindhyur
vikireyur vidhvamsayeyus tathâpi mayâparityaktâiva sarvajñata |

aparityaktâiva sarvasatvah |

aparityaktah kusalo charmachandah |

tat kasya hetoh |

sarva hy esa kayapida kayavi-

[bendall ed p187 --->]

va-

[cambridge ms f88b --->]

rtana |

nairayikasya duskhasya satatamim api kalam nôpaiti yavad upanisadam
api na ksamate |

narakâvasam apy aham utsahe |

na punar maya buddhadharmah parityaktavya na sarvasatvârambana
mahakaruna ||

pe ||

yan nidanam punar vyapadôtpadyeta |

tam vayam dharmam prahasyamah |

katamas ca sa dharmo |

yad uta kayaprema kayaniketah kayâdhyavasanam |

utsrstas ca kayôtsrsto vyapadah |

evam dharmagananâvistah sagaramate bodhisatvah
sarvasatvapidam sahate ||

pe ||

yah kayasyôtsargah kayaparityagah kayânaveksa |

iyam asya danaparamita ||

yat kaye chidyamane sarvasatvan maitrya spharati |

vedanabhis ca na samhriyate |

iyam asya silaparamita ||

yat kaye chidyamane yâivâsya kayam chindati tesam eva
pramoksârtham ksamate |

na ca cittaena ksanyate ksantibalam côpadarsayatîyam asya
ksantiparamita ||

yena viryena tam sarvajñatachandam nôtsrjati cittabalâdhinam ca
pratigrhnati |

samsaram eva cânubadhnti |

kusalamulârambham eva cârabhate |

iyam asya viryaparamita ||

yat kaye vikiryamane tat sarvajñatacittôtpadaratnam kartum na
sammuhyati bodhim evâpeksate santaprasantam eva pratyaveksate |

iyam asya dhyanaparamita ||

yat kaye chidyamane kayasya

trnakasthakudyavatpratibhasôpamatam pratyaveksate
mayadharmatam ca kayasyâvatarati |

bhutânityatam ca bhutaduskhatam ca bhutânatmatam ca
bhutasantatam ca kayasyôpanidhyayati |

iyam asya prajñaparamitêti vistarah ||

pe ||

punar aparam asyâivam bhavati |

esa satvah kusidah sukladharmarahitah |

sa mam akrosayati paribhasate |

hanta vayam arabdhavirya bhavisyamah |

atrptah kusalamulaparyesanâbhiyukta |

esâiva tavan maya satvah purvataram bodhimande
nisadayitavyah |

pascan mayânuttara samyaksambodhir abhisam-

[bendall ed p188 --->]

boddhavyêti ||

pe ||

idrsanam asmabhih satvanam adantanam aguptanam
anupasantanam arthaya samnoühoü samnaddhavyoü ||

pe ||

hanta vayam dharmatam pratisarisyamah |

ko 'trâkrosati vâkrusyate va |

sa parigave-

[cambridge ms f89a --->]

samano na tam dharmam upalabhate |

yâkrosati vâkrusyate va |

sâtmaparânupalabdhôpalambhadrstivigatah ksamatae iti ||

bhagavatyam apy uktam |

evam cittam utpadayati |

yena maya sarvasatvanam vivadôtsarayitavyah |

so 'ham svayam eva vivadami |

labha me durlabdha yo 'ham jalpите pratijalpami |

yena maya sarvasatvanam samkramabhutena bhavitavyam so 'ham parasya

tvam ity api vacam bhase |

parusam va prativaco dadami |

idam maya nâiva vaktavyam jadasamena |

edakamukasamena maya kalahavivadesu bhavitavyam |

parato duruktan duragatan durbhasitan bhasyamanan vacanapathan
srnvata cittam nâghatayitavyam |

paresam antike na mamâitat sadhu na pratirupam yo 'ham parasya
dosântaram samjanayeyam |

etan na mama pratirupam yad aham paresam dosântaram api
samsrotavyam manye |

tat kasya hetoh |

na mayâsayo vikopayitavyo yena maya sarvasatvah sarvasukhôpadhanena
sukhayitavyah parinirvapayitavyas cânuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambudhya tatra namâham vyapadye |

na ca maya paresam svaparaddhanam api vyapattavyam |

sa namâham moham ksobham gacchami |

idam tu maya karaniyam |

drdhaparakramataya parakrantavyam |

na maya jivitântaraye 'pi kriyamane ksobhah karaniyah |

na maya bhrkuti mukhe [[doubt]] utpadayitavyêti ||

bodhisatvapratimokse 'py uktam |

ye kruddhah satvas tan asvasayati ksamapayati |

anulomayati dharmena tosayatîti ||

iti siksasamuccaye ksantiparamita paricchedo navamah ||

viryaparamita dasamah paricchedah ||

evam ksantipratisthitah srute viryam arabheta |

anyatha srutam evâsya vinasaya sampadyate ||

yathôktam candrapradipasutre |

kiyadbahu dharmaparyayuneya [[doubt]] silam na rakseta srute
namanta |

na bahusrutyena sa sakyu trayitum duhsilayena vrajamana durgatim ||

srutânusamsas tu narayanapariprechayam uktah |

tatha hi kulaputrah srutavatah prajñâgamo bhavati |

prajñavatah klesaprasamo bhavati |

nihklesasya maro 'vataram na labhate ||

atra ca maharser u-

[cambridge ms f89b --->]

ttarasya jatakam vistarena krtvâha |

dharmakamanam hi |

vimalatejah |

bodhisatvanam mahasatvanam sagauravanam sapratisanam

anyalokadhatusthitâpi buddha bhagavanto mukham upadarsayanti dharmam

cânusravayanti |

dharmakamanam |

vimalatejah |

bodhisatvanam mahasatvanam parvatakandaravrksamadhyesu

dharmanidhanani niksiptani |

dharmamukhany anantani pustakagatani karatalagatani bhavanti |

dharmakamanam vimalatejah bodhisatvanam purvabuddhadarsinyo

devata buddhapratibhanam upasamharanti ||

pe ||

pariksinâyuskanam buddha bhagavanto devatas câyurbalam

côpasamharanti |

buddhâdhisthanena devatâdhisthanena ca kanksamana

varsasahasram avatisthante ||

pe ||

yavat kalpam va kalpâvasesam va yavad vâkanksanti

dharmagauravajatanam bodhisatvanam buddha bhagavanto jaram apy

apanayanti |

vyadhin apanayanti |

smrtim upasamharati |

gatim ma-

[bendall ed p190 --->]

tim pratibhanam côpasamharanti ||

pe ||

drstikrtani vinodayanti |

samyagdrstim côpasamharanti |

dharmagauravena |

vimalatejah |

bodhisatvanam mahasatvanam sarvôpakramabhayani na bhavanti |

tasmāt tarhi vimalatejah srutasambhārakausalyābhīyuktēna bodhisatvēna
bhavitavyam itī ||

kim akaram srutam bodhisatvavinaye prasastam |

yathāryāksayamatisutre 'bhīhitam |

asityakarapravesam srutam |

tad yatha |

chandākaram asayākaram adhyasayākaram prayogākaram
nirmanākaram apramanākaram kalyanamitrākaram
gauravākaram pradaksinākaram suvacanākaram paryupasanākaram
avahitasrotrākaram manaskarākaram aviksepākaram avasthanākaram
ratnasamjñākaram bhaisajyasamjñākaram
sarvavyadhisamanākaram smrtibhajanākaram gatibodhanākaram
matirocanākaram buddhipravesāk

aram atrptabuddhadharmasravanākaram tyagavrmhanākaram
dantājaneyākaram bahusrutasevanākaram
satyakrtyaprityanubhavanākaram kayāudbilyākaram
cittaprahladanākaram aparikhedasravanākaram dharmasravanākaram
pratipattisravanākaram paradēsanasravanākaram
asrutasravanākaram abhijñasravanākaram
anyayanāsprhanasravanākaram prajñāparamitasravanākaram
bodhisatvapitakasravanākaram samgrahavastusravanākaram
upayakausalyasravanākaram brahmavi-

[cambridge ms f90a --->]

harasravanākaram smrtisamprajanyasravanākaram
gauravākaram utpadakausalyasravanākaram
anutpadakausalyasravanākaram asubhākaram maitryah
sravanākaram pratityasamutpadākaram anityākaram
duskhākaram anatmākaram santākaram
snyatanimittāpranīhitākaram anabhisams

karākaram kusalābhisamskarākaram satvādhīsthanākaram
avipranasākaram svādhīnākaram svacittāraksanākaram
virasyāsransanākaram dharmanidhyāptyakaram
klesavīpaksākaram svapaksaparīkarsanākaram
parapaksaklesanīgrahākaram saptadhanasamavasaranākaram
sarvadāridryōpachēdākaram sarvavidvatprasastākaram
panditābhīnandanākaram ariyasammatākaram
anāryaprasadanākaram satyadarsanākaram skandhadōsavīvarja-

[bendall ed p191 --->]

nâkaram samskrtadosaparitulanâkaram arthapratيسانâkaram
dharmapratيسانâkaram sarvapapâkaranâkaram
atmaparahitâkaram sukrtakarmânanutapyanâkaram
visesagamanâkaram sarvabuddhadharmapratilabhâkaram iti ||

punar atrâivâha |

yas ca dharmasambharayogah sâivâsya jñanasambharo bhavati |

tatra katamo dharmasambharayogo yêyam
alpârthatâlpakrtyatâlpabhasatâlpapariskarata
purvaratrâpararatram jagarikayogam anuyuktasya srutârthaparitulanata
|

bhuyo bhuyah paryesanata |

cittasyânâvilata |

nivarananam viskambhanata |

apattisu nihsaranajñanam |

akaukrtyata |

aparyutthanata |

pratipattisarata |

dharmanimnata dharmapravanata dharmapragbharata |

parakramasampannatâdiprasailâpamata jñanaparyestya |

tanmayaviharita |

asithilasilatâniksiptadhurata visesagamita samganikavivarjanam
ekâramatâranyâbhimukhamanaskaratâryavamsasantustih
dhutagunesv acalanata dharmâramaratiratata laukikamantrâsmananata
lokôttaradharmaparyestita smrtyapramosata |

arthagatyanuga-

[cambridge ms f90b --->]

mata |

matya margânulomata |

dhrtya samvarapratyayair jñanâ-

[bendall ed p192 --->]

nugamah |

hrirapatrapyâlamkarata |

jñanânugamanasarata |

ajñānavidhānata |
avidyamohatamastimirapatalaparyavanaddhasya prajñācaksurvisuddhiḥ |
suvisuddhabuddhita |
buddhivistirata |
asamkucitabuddhita prabhinnabuddhita |
pratyaksabuddhita |
aparādhinagunata |
svagunair amānyanata |
paragunaparikīrtanata |
sukrtakarmakarita |
karmavīpakānuddhurata |
karmāparisuddhijñānam iti ||
kim srotavyam |
uktam bhāgavata jñānavāipulyasūtre |
sāthakāni sāstrāni sīksitavyāni |
apāthakāni parivarjayitavyāni |
tad yathā |
lokāyatasāstrāni dandanītasāstrāni karkhedasāstrāni
vadavidyāsāstrāni kumarakrīdasāstrāni
jambhākavidyāsāstrāni ||
pe ||
yany api tad anyāni kānicin mokṣapratikulāni sāstrāni sammohaya
samvartante tāni sarvāni bodhisatvāyanasamprasthitena
parivarjayitavyānīti ||
evam śrutavata cittam sodhayitum arānyam asrayānīyam |
katham punar asayasampannasyāpy ugradattapariprecchayam grham
anujñātam |
yatnavato 'py asamarthyat |
paradarādīsv api tarhi nāpattih syat |
na tesam asamarthyē 'pi prakṛtidustatvad grhāvasasya ca
prajñāptisāvadyatvad iti ||
iti sīksasamuccaye viryaparamita paricchedo dasamāḥ ||
arānyasamvarnanam namāīkadasaḥ paricchedaḥ ||

tad evam ugradattapariprcchavidhina grhadosan bhavayitva srutavata
cittam sodhayitum aranyam asrayaniyam iti sthitam ||

tatha cōktam candrapradipasutre |

na jatu kaman pratisevamanah putresu daresu janitva
trsnam |

grham ca sevitva jugupsaniyam anuttaram prapsyati so 'grabodhim ||

ye kama varjenti yathâgnikarsum putresu daresu janitva
trsnam |

uttasta gehad abhiniskramanti na durlabha tesv iyam agrabodhih ||

na kasci buddhah purimenâsid anagato bhesyati yo 'vatisthate |

yehi sthitair evâgaramadhye praptêyam uttamâgrabodhih ||

prahaya ra-

[cambridge ms f91a --->]

jyam yatha khetapindam vased aranyesu vivekakamah |

klesan prahaya vinihatya manam budhyanti bodhim virajam
asamskrtam ||

pe ||

annehi panehi ca civarehi puspehi gandhehi vilepanehi |

nôpasthita bhonti narôttama jina yatha pravrajitva caramanadharman ||

yas câiva bodhim pratikanksamanah satvârtha nirvinna
kusamskrtatah |

aranyâbhimukha sapta padani gacched ayam tatah punyavisista
bhoti ||

yadi punar visabhagasatvânunayat parisatkamataya va labhâdikamataya
va vivekapravesse vilambeta |

tadartham atrâivôktam |

[bendall ed p194 --->]

na vijña balehi karonti vigraham satkrtya balan parivarjayanti |

mamântike cêti pradustacitta na baladharmehi karonti samstavam ||

na vijña balana karoti sevanam veditva balana svabhavasamtatim |

kiyacciram balasusevita pi puno 'pi te bhonti amitrasannibhah ||

na vijña balesv iha visvasanti vijñaya balana svabhavasamtatim |

svabhavabhinna prakrtiya balah kuto 'sti mitram hi
prthagjananam ||

sahadharmikeno vacanenôktah krodham ca dosam câpratrayam ca |
praviskarontîmi baladharmêmam artha vijñaya na visvasanti ||
bala hi balehi samam samenti yathâmedhyenâmedhya sarddham |
vijñah punar vijñajanena sarddham samenti sarpir yatha sarpimande ||
tatha ca punar atrâivam aha |
susukhitah sada te naraloke yesu priyâpriya nâsti kahimcit |
ye ca na kandarake 'bhiramante sramanakam susukham anubhonti ||
yesu mamâpi tu nâsti kahimcit |
yesu parigrahu sarvasu nâsti |
khadgasama vicaranti mu lokam gagane pavana yathêva vrajanti ||
[bendall ed p195 --->]
syuh sukhita vata te naraloke yesu na sajjati manasa loke |
vayusamam sada tesv iha cittam nô ca priyâpriya vidyati samgo ||
apriya ye dukhitehi nivaso ye 'pi priya dukhitehi viyogo |
antôbhe 'pi tehi jahitva te sukhita naraye rata dharme ||
punar atrâivôktam |
bhavati satatam alpakrtyayogi prthu guna dosata sarvi varjayitva |
na vivadati
[cambridge ms f91b --->]
kadaci yuktayogîmi guna tasya bhavanty aranyavase ||
sada bhavati nivinna samskrte 'sau na bhavati tasya prha kahimci
loke |
na ca bhavati vivrddhir asravanam vanavasato 'sya bhavanti
anusamsah ||
adhikarana na tasya jatu bhoti sadôpasantarato vivekacari |
vacaci manasi kaya samvrtasyo bahuguna tasya bhavanty aranyavase ||
bhavati anukula tasya mokso laghu pratividhyati so 'dhimukti santam |
vanicari dhimukti sevate 'syêmi guna bhonty aranyavasi sarve ||
punar aha |
vanasanda sevatha vivikta sada vijahitva gramana garesu ratim |
advitiyakhadgasama bhotha sada na cirena lapsyatha samadhivaram |
iti ||

aryarastrapalasure 'py aha |

[bendall ed p196 --->]

tyaktva geham anantadosaghanam cintânapeksah sada |
te 'ranye ratim apnuvanti guninah santêndriyah suratah ||
na strisambhava nâiva câpi purusais tesam kvacid vidyate |
ekaki viharanti khadgasadsah suddhâsaya nirmalah ||
labhair nâpi ca tesu harsa svamano liyanty alabhair na ca |
alpêcchêtarêtarair abhirata mayakuhavarjitah |
ti ||

ugradattapariprcchayam apy aha |

satvasamsargo me na kartavyo na hi mayâikasadvasya kusalamulani
samjanayitavyanîty adi ||

yadi punah srutavan imam ksanasampadam asadya labhâdau
saktah cittam na sodhayet sâivâikah |

sadevake loke vañcitah syad ||

uktam hy aryaratnakute |

tad yatha kasyapa kascid eva puruso
mahatôdakârnavenôhyamanôdakatsrnaya kalam kuryad |

evam eva kasyapêhâike sramanabrahmana bahun dharman udgrhya
paryavapya na ragatsrnam vinodayanti |

na dvesatsrnam |

na mohatsrnam vinodayanti |

te mahata dharmârnavenôhyamanah klesatsrnaya kalagata |

durgativinipatagamino bhavantîti ||

tasmad avasyam aranyam asrayet ||

tadsani ca sthanani asrayet |

yesu ca sthanesu nâtidure pindapatagocaro bhavati na

[bendall ed p197 --->]

atisamnikrste |

yesu paniyani bhavanty acchani sucini nirmalany alpâyasani
mukhparibhogani ya-

[cambridge ms f92a --->]

ni ca sthanani vrksasampannani bhavanti puspasampannani

phalasampannani pattrasampannany apagatadustasvavadani
guhasampannani pragbharasampannani sukhaparisarpyakani santany
advitayani tadsani sthanany asrayet |

sa tesu sthanesv asrito yad anena purvapathitam bhavati tat tribhi
ratraais trirdivasasya svâdhyayati nâtyuccena svarena nâtinicena
nôddhatair indriyair na bahirgatena cittena prasadam upajivan grantham
upadharayan nimittany udgrhnan middham apakraman |

saced aranyakasya bhikso raja vâpasamkramati rajamatro vânye va
brahmanaksatriyanaigamajanapadah |

tena tesam adarena svagatakriya kartavya |

evam câna vaktavyam |

nisida maharaja yatha prajñaptae asane |

saced upavisati dvabhyam apy upavestavyam |

sacen nôpavisati ubhabhyam api nôpavestavyam |

sacec cañcalêndriyo bhavati utkarsayitavyam |

tasya te maharaja labhah sulabdha yasya te bhupradese silavanto
gunavanto bahusrutah sramanabrahmanah prativasanti |

anupadrutas caurabhatâdibhih ||

sacet sthiro bhavati vinitah prasantêndriyah bhavyas ca bhavati
dharmadesanayah tato 'sya vicitra dharmadesanôpasamhartavya |

saced vicitram na priyayate |

samvegânukula dharmadesanôpasamhartavya |

sacet samvegânukulam na priyayate udarôdarani
tathagatamahatmyani upadestavyani |

brahmanaksatriyanaigamajanapadanam apy upasamkramatam
yathânurupah kriyôpasamhartavya |

sâivam bahusrutah san pratibalo bhavati dharmasravanikanam cittam
aradhayitum |

te ca satvas tasyântike pritim ca prasadam ca pramodyam ca
pratilabhantae iti ||

[bendall ed p198 --->]

ugradattapariprcchayam apy aha |

punar aparam grhapate pravrajitena bodhisatvenâranye prativasatâivam
upapariksityam |

kim artham aham aranye prativasami |

na kevalam aranyavasena sramano bhavati |

bahavo 'py atrâdantâvinitâyuktânabhiyuktah prativasanti |

tad yatha |

mrga-

[cambridge ms f92b --->]

vanarapaksisamghacauracandalah prativasanti |

na ca te sramanagunasamanvagata bhavanti |

api tu khalu punar aham yasyârthayâranye prativasami sa mayârthah
paripurayitavyo yad uta sramanyârthah ||

pe ||

punar aparam grhapate pravrajitena bodhisatvenâranye viharatâivam
upapariksitavyam |

kim artham aham aranyam agatah |

tenâivam mimamsayitavyam |

bhayabhito 'smy aham aranyam agatah |

kuto bhayabhithah |

samganikabhayabhithah |

samsargabhayabhito ragadvesamohabhayabhito
manamadamraksaparidahabhayabhito lobhêsryamatsaryabhayabhithah
rupasabdagandharasasparstavyabhayabhithah |

so 'ham*karamamakarabhayabhithah |

auddhatyavicikitsabhayabhithah |

skandhamarabhayabhithah |

klesamarabhayabhito |

mrtyumarabhayabhito |

devaputramarabhayabhithah |

anitye nityêti viparyasabhayabhito 'natmany atmêti viparyasabhayabhito
'suciu sucir iti viparyasabhayabhito |

duskhe sukham iti viparyasabhayabhithah |

cittamanovijñanabhayabhito |

nivaranâvaranaparyutthanabhayabhithah |

satkayadrstibhayabhithah papamitrabhayabhito |

labhasatkarabhayabhito 'kalamantrabhayabhito 'drste drstam iti
bhayabhito 'srute srutam iti bhayabhito 'mate matam iti bhayabhito
'vijñate vijñatam iti bhayabhito 'sramane sramanamadabhayabhito

'nyonyavidvesanabhayabhitaḥ
kamadhaturupadhatvarupyadhatubhayabhitaḥ
sarvabhavagatyupapattibhayabhito nirayatiryagyonipitrvisayabhayabhitaḥ
samksepena sarvebhyo 'kusalebhyo manasikarebhyo bhayabhi

tâibhyo hy aham evamrupebhyo bhayabhairavebhyo bhito 'ranyâvasam
upagataḥ ||

pe ||

punar aparam grhapate pravrajitena bodhisatvenâranyavasasthitena
bhitenā va trastena vâivam siksitavyam |

yani kanicid bhayany utpadyante sarvani tany atmagrahatôtpadyante ||

pe ||

sacet punar aham aranye prativasan nâtmagraham parityajeyam
nâtmâbhinivesam nâtmaparigraham nâtmanidanam nâtmatsnam
nâtmamajñam nâtmavadôpadanam nâtmadr-

[bendall ed p199 --->]

stim nâtmâdhisthanam nâtmaparikalpanam nâtmaraksam
parityajeyam |

nirarthako me 'ranyavasah syad |

api tu khalu punar grhapate nâsty atmasamjñino 'ranyavaso |

nâsti parasamjñinah ||

pe ||

aranyavaso nama grhapate ucyate sarvadharmesv asambhavavasah
sarvadharmesv asamgavasah ||

pe ||

tad yatha grhapate 'ranye trnagulmâusadhivanaspatayah
prativasanto na bibhyati nôtrasyanti na samtrasyanti na samtrasam
apadyante |

evam eva grhapate pravrajitena bodhisatvenâranye viharata
trnagulmâusadhivanaspatikasthakudyavad atmapratibhasavat
samjña kaye utpadayitavya |

mayasamata cittasyôtpadayitavya |

ko 'tra bibheti |

ko 'sminn uttrasyati |tena bhayabhitenā va trastena vâivam yonisah
kayôppariksitavyah |

nâsty atra kaye atma va satvo va jivo va poso va pudgalo va manujo
va manavo va |

abhutaparikalpâisa yad uta bhayam nama |

sa mayâbhutaparikalpo na parikalpayitavyah |

tena yathâranye trnagulmâusadhivanaspatayah prativasanti
amamâparigrahah |

evam evâmamenâparigrahenâranyam eva sarvadharmêti jñatvôpasampadya
vihartavyam |

tat kasya hetoh |

ranachedo 'ranyavaso 'mamo 'parigrahah ||

pe ||

punar aparam grhapate pravrajitena bodhisatvena buddhânujñato
'ranyavasêti jñatvâranye vastavyam |

atra hi sukladharmaparipurir bhavati |

upastabdhakusalamulah pascadgramanagaranigamarastrarajadhanisv
avatirya dharmam desayisyami ||

pe ||

sacet punar grhapate pravrajito bodhisatvôddesasvâdhyayârtham ganam
avatarati |

tena tatra sagauravena bhavitavyam sapratisenâcaryôpadhyayesu
sthaviramadhyanavakesu bhiksusu pradaksinabhavitavyam analasena
svayamkarinâparôpatapina na ca tenôpasthanagurukena bhavitavyam
|

evam cânenôpariksityam |

tathagato 'py arhan samyaksambuddhah sadevasya lokasya sa-

[bendall ed p200 --->]

marakasya sabrahmakasya sasramanabrahmanikayah prajayah pujito
daksiniyah sarvasatvanam |

so 'pi tavan na kasyacit sakasad upasthanam svikaroti |

kim-

[cambridge ms f93b --->]

punar asmabhir asiksityah siksityukamaih |

api tu vayam eva sarvasatvanam upasthaya bhavisyamah |

vayam eva paresam upasthanaparicaryam karisyamo na ca punah
kasyacit sakasad upasthanaparicaryam svikarisyamah |

tat kasya hetoh |

upasthanagurukasya hi grhapate bhikso gunadharmânugraho nasyati |

yesam ca samgraham karoti tesam evam bhavati |

upasthanahetor eso 'smakam samgraham karoti ||

punar atrâivâha |

sacet punar grhapate aranyako bodhisatvo
dharmaśravanârthikâcaryôpadhyayadarsanârthiko va
glaṇapariprcchako va gramântikam sayanâsanam agacchet tena sâyam
agamanaya prakramanaya ca cittam utpadayitavyam |

sacet punar asya parapratiḥbaddhâddesah svâdhyayo va tena vihare
prativasâtâranyapravanacittena bhavitavyam |

esâiva tasyâranyavasô yat sarvavastusv aranyasamjña
dharmaparyestya câtrptêti ||

aryaratnarasisutre 'py uktam |

yadi punar asya tatrâranyâyâtane viharato 'praptaphalaprthagjanasya
vyadamrgâgaccheyuh |

tena tatra na bhayam na trasôtpadayitavyah |

evam ca cittam utpadayitavyam |

purvam evâham utsrstakayajivito 'ranyavasam upagato |

na mayâtra bhêtavyam |

nôtrastitavyam |

api tu maitrim utpadayitva dosam vivarjayisyami bhayam
apanayisyami |

yady evam api krtva te vyadamrga mam jivitaḍ vyaparopya
bhuñjiran |

tena mayâivam cittam utpadayitavyam |

labha me sulabdha yasya me 'sarat kayat saram adattam bhavisyati |

na punar ime vyadamrgah sakya mayâmisena tosayitum mama
mamsam bhaksayitva sukhasparsam viharisyanti ||

pe ||yadi punas tatrâranyâyâtane viharato 'manusyôpasamkramisyanti
suvarna va durvarna va |

tena na tatrânunetavyam na pratihantavyam |

yadi purvabuddhadarsinyo devatâranyakam bhiksum upasamkramya

[bendall ed p201 --->]

prasnam pariprccheyuh |

tatra tenâranyakena bhiksuna yathasakti yathabalam
yathadharmâdhigamaya tasam devatanam-

[cambridge ms f94a --->]

dharmo desayitavyah |

yadi punas tavan gambhiran prasnan pariprccheyur yan sâranyako
bhiksur na saknuyad visarjayitum |

tena nirmanena bhutva vag bhasitavyâsiksito na paribhavitavyah |

yuñjisyami ghatise buddhasasane |

bhavisyati sa kalah sa samayo yadâdhigatan dharman srutva
sarvakatham visarjayisyami |

api tu pratibhatu te |

vayam dharmasravanikêti ||

pe ||tena tatrâranyâyatane prativasata
trnagulmâusadhivanaspatinam nimittam grahitavyam |

katham ete bhavanti |

yathâisam bhavanam asvamikanam amamanam aparigrahanam evam
niscestanam nirvyaparanam bhavaty utpado bhangas ca |

na câisam kascid utpadayita |

na nirodhayita |

evam evâyam kayas trnakasthakudyapratibhasôpamo 'svamiko
'mamo 'parigraho niscesto nirvyaparo hetupratyayayuktyôtpadyate |

hetupratyayavaikalyan nirudhyate |

na punar atra kascid dharmah paramârthata*utpadyate va nirudhyate vêti ||

punas côktam |

tena tatrâranyâyatane viharatâivam cittam utpadayitavyam |

yady apy aham aranyam agatâiko 'dvitiyo |

na me kascit sahayo yo mam sukrtam duskrtam va codayet |

api tu khalu punah santîme devanagayaksa buddhas ca bhagavanto ye mama
cittâsayam jananti |

te mama saksinah |

so 'ham ihâranyâyatane prativasann akusalacittasya vasam gacchami |

yadi punar aham iyadduram agatâiko 'dvitiyo 'samstabdho 'mamo
'parigraha kamavitarkam va vitarkayeyam |

vyapaadam vihinsavitarkam va vitarkayeyam anyam vâkusalavitarkam
vitarkayeyam |

nirviseso bhaveyam samsargasamganikabhir etaih satvaih |

te ca me devanagayaksa visamvaditah buddhas ca bhagavanto
'nabhiraddha bhavisyantîti ||

iti siksasamuccaye 'ranyasamvarnana namâikadasah paricchedah
||

cittaparikarma dvadasah paricchedah ||

tad evam aranye vasan samadhanaya yujyate ||

uktam hi bhagavatyam |

sa tesam eva satvanam arthaya dhyana-paramitayam carann
avikseptacitto bhavati |

tat kasya hetoh |

[cambridge ms f94b --->]

tatha hy asyâivam bhavati |

laukiki dhyana-papattir api tavad vikseptacittasya durlabha |

kah punar vado 'nuttara samyaksambodhih |

tasman mayâvikseptacittena bhavitavyam |

yavann anuttaram samyaksambodhim abhisambuddheyam iti ||punar asyam
uktam |

punar aparam subhute bodhisatvo mahasatvah prathamacittôtpadam
upadaya dhyana-paramitayam caran sarvâkarajñatapratisamyuktair
manasikarair dhyanam samapadyate |

sa caksusa rupani drstva na nimittagrahi bhavati
nânuvyañjanagrahi |

yato 'dhikaranam asya caksurindriyenâsamvarasamvrtasya viharato
'bhidyadaurmanasye 'nye va papakâkusala dharmas cittam anuprapnuyuh
|

tesam samvaraya pratipadyate |

raksati caksurindriyam |

evam srotrena sabdan srutva |

ghranena gandhan ghratva |

jihvaya rasan asvadya |

kayena sprastavyani sprstva |

manasa dharman vijñaya na nimittagrahi bhavati |

nânuvyañjanagrahi |

yato 'dhikaranam asya manêndriyenâsamvarasamvrtasya papakas
cittam anuprapnuyuh |

tesam samvaraya pratipadyate |

raksati manêndriyam |

sa gacchann api tisthann api nisanno 'pi sayano 'pi bhasamano
'pi samahitâvastham asamahitâvastham na vijahati |

sa bhavaty ahastalolah |

apadalolo 'mukhalolo 'prakirnavak |

aviksiptêndriyo 'nuddhato 'nunnato 'capalo 'nalaso 'sambhrantakayo
'sambhrantacittah |

santakayah santavak santacittah |

rahasy arahasi va kalpitêyapathah samtustah ||

pe ||

subharah suposah |

sûpasyah kalyanâcaragocarah |

samganikayâpi vivekagocarah |

labhe 'labhe ca samo nirvikarah |

[bendall ed p203 --->]

anunnato 'navanatah |

evam sukhe duskhe |

stutau nindayam |

yasasy ayasasi |

jivite marane ca samo nirvikaro 'nunnato 'navanatah |

evam satrau mitre ca |

manâpavartini ... |

aryesv anaryesu |

sabdesu samkirmesv asamkirmesu |

priyâpriyesu ca rupesu samo nirvikarah |

anunnato 'navanatah |

anurodhavirodhâpagatah |

tat kasya hetoh |

tatha

[cambridge ms f95a --->]

hi sa svalaksanasunyan asambhutan anispannan anabhinirvrttan

sarvadharman pasyatîti vistarah ||

tatra line manasi mudita bhavanayôttejanam kuryat |

uddhate tv anityatamanasikaraih prasamah ||

ubhayapratipaksârtham câryarastrapalôktam gatham smaret |

bahu kalpakotibhi kadaci buddho utpadyate lokahito maharsi |

labdho 'dhuna sa pravarah ksano 'dya tyajati pramadam yadi moktukama

|

iti ||

tatha |

mayôpamam vitatham etat svapnôpamam ca samskrtam aveksya na cirad

bhavisyati viyogah sarvapriyaih |

na nityam iha kascit |

udyujya yatha ghatata nityam paramitasu bhumisu balesu |

ma jatu sramsaya viryam yavan na budhyatha pravara bodhim |

iti ||

aryalalitavistare 'py uktam |

jvalitam tribhuvam jaravyadhidukhair maranâgnipradiptam anatham idam

|

bhavanisrane sada mudha jagad bhramati bhramaro yatha kumbhagatah

||

[bendall ed p204 --->]

adhruvam tribhuvam saradabhranibham natarangasama jagi

janmacyutih |

girinadyasamam laghusighrajavam vrajatayu jage yatha vidyu nabhe ||

bhuvi devapure triapayapathe bhavatsrnâvidyavasa janata |

parivarttisû pañcagatisv abudha yatha kumbhakarasya hi cakra bhrami ||

priyarupavaraih sada snigdharutaih subhagandharasair varasparsasukhaih

|

parisiktam idam kalipasa jagat mrgalubdhakapasi yathâiva kapi ||

sabhayah saranah sada vairakarah bahu sokôpadrava kamagunah |

asidharasama visapattranibhah jahitâryajanair yatha midhaghatah

||

smrtimosakaras tamasikarana bhayahetukara dukhamula sada |

bhavatsrnatataya vivrddhikarah sabhayah sarana sada

kamagunah ||

yathâgnikhadah jvalitah sabhayah tatha kamême veditâryajanaih |
mahapankasamâsisulasama madhudigdhêva ksuradharasama ||
yatha sarpasiro yatha midhaghatah tatha kamême vidita vidusam |
tatha sulasama dvijapesisama yatha svanakaram kisavaira
tathôdakacandranibhêmi kamagunah pratibimbêva girighosa yatha |
pratibhasasama nataranganibha tatha svapnasama veditâryajanaih ||
[bendall ed p205 --->]

ksanikavasikêmi kamagunah tatha
mayamaricisamâlikôdakabudbudaphenasama vitathah parikalpasamutthita
buddha budhah ||

prathame vayase vararupadharah priyêstamoto iya balacari |
jaravyadhidukhair hatatejavapum vijahanti mrgêva suskanadim ||
dhanadhanyavaro bahudravyabali priyêstamoto iya balacari |
parihinadhanam puna krcchragatam vijahanti narêva sunyatavim ||
yatha puspadrumo saphalo va drumo narudanaratah tatha pritikarah |
dhanahinu jarârditu yacanako bhavate tadâpriyagrdrhasamah ||
prabhudravyabali vararupadharah priyasangamanêndriyapritikarah |
jaravyadhidukhârditu ksinadhano bhavate tadâpriyamrtyusamah
||jaraya jaritah samatitavayo druma vidyuhato va yatha bhavati |
jarajirnâgara yatha sabhayo jaranihsaranam laghu bruhi mune ||
jara sosayate naranariganam yatha malulata ghana salavanam |
jara viryaparakramavegahari jara pankanimagna yatha puruso ||
jara rupa surupavirupakari jara tejahari balasthamahari |
sada saukhyahari paribhavakari jara mrtyukari jarâujahari ||
bahurogasatair ghanavyadhidukhah upasrstu jagaj jvalanêva
mrgah |
jara vyadhigatam prasamiksyâ jagat dukhanihsaranam laghu desaya
hi ||

[bendall ed p206 --->]

sisirehi yatha himadhatu maham trnagulmavanâusadhi ojaharo |
tathâujaharo 'yu vyadhi jage parihyatîndriyarupabalam ||
dhanadhanyamahârthaksayântakarah paribhavakarah sad vyadhi jage |

pratighatakarah priyavesakarah paridahakaro yatha suryu nabhe ||
maranam cyavanam cyuti kalakriya priyadravyajanena viyogu sada |
apunâgamanam câsamgamanam drumapattraphala nadisrotu yatha ||
maranam vasitan avasikurute maranam harate nadi daru yatha |
asahayanaro vrajate 'dvtiyah svakakarmaphalânugato vivasah ||
maranam grasate bahu pranisatan makaro va jalâkari bhutaganan |
garudo uragam mrgaraja gaja jvalano va trnâusadhibhutaganam |
iti ||

rajâvavadakasutre 'py aha |

tad yatha maharaja catasrbhyo digbhyas catvarah parvatâgaccheyur
drdhah |

[cambridge ms f96a --->]

saravanto 'khandâcchidrâsusirah susamvrtâikaghana nabhah
sprsantah prthivim côllikhantah
sarvatrnakasthasakhaparnapalasâdi sarvasatvapranibhutani
nirmathnantas tebhyo na sukaram javena va palayitum balena va
dravyamantrâusadhibhir va nivartayitum |

evam eva maharaja catvarîmani mahabhayany agacchanti yesam na
sukaram javena va palayitum balena

[bendall ed p207 --->]

dravyamantrâusadhair va nivartanam kartum |

katamani catvari |

jara vyadhir maranam vipattis ca ||

jara maharajâgacchati yauvanam pramathamana |

vyadhir maharajâgacchaty arogyam pramathanam |

maranam agacchati jivitam pramathanam |

vipattir maharajâgacchati sarvah sampattih pramathanam |

tat kasya hetoh |

tad yatha maharaja simho mrgarajo rupasampanno javasampannah
sujatanakhadamstrakaralo mrgaganam anupravisya mrgam
grhitva yathakamakarniyam karoti |

sa ca mrgo 'tibalam vyadamukham asadya vivaso bhavati |

evam eva maharaja viddhasya mrtyusalyenâpagatamadasyâparayanasya
marmasu chidyamanesu mucyamanesu sandhisu mamsasonite
parisusyamane paritaptatsitavihvalavadanasya

karacaranaviksepâbhiyuktasyâkarmanyasyâsamarthasya
lalasinghanakapuyamutrapurisôpaliptasya
isajjivitâvasesasya karmabhavat punar bhavam alambanasya
yamapurusbhayabhitasya kalaratrivasagatasya
caramâsvasaprasvasesûparudhyamanesu e

kakino 'dvitiyasyâsahayasyêmam lokam jahatah paralokam akramato
mahapatham vrajato mahakantaram pravisato mahagahanam
samavagahamanasya mahândhakaram pratipadyamanasya
mahârnavenôrjyamanasya karmavayunâhriyamanasyânimittikrtam
disam gacchato nânyat tranam nânyac charanam nânyat parayanam
rte dharmat |

dharmo hi maharaja tasmin samaye tranam layanam saranam
parayanam bhavati |

tad yatha sitârttasyâgnipratapah |

agnim apagatasyânirvapanam |

usnârttasya saityam |

adhvanam pratipannasya si-

[cambridge ms f96b --->]

talam chayôpavanam |

pipasitasya sitalajalam |

bubhuksitasya va pranitam annam |

vyadhitasya vaidyâusadhiparicarakah |

bhayabhitasya balavantah sahayah |

sadhavah pratisarana bhavanti |

evam eva maharaja viddhasya

mrtysalyenâpagatamadasyâtranasyâsaranasyâparayanasya nânyat
tranam nânyat parayanam anyatra dharmat |

tasmat tarhi te maharajânityatânudarsina bhavitavyam

ksayavyayânudarsina bhavitavyam maranabhayabhitena |

dharmenâiva te maharaja rajyam karayitavyam nâdharmena |

[bendall ed p208 --->]

tat kasya hetoh |

asyâpi te maharajâtmabhavasyâivam suciram api pariraksitasya suciram
api sucina pranitena khadaniyabhojaniyâsvadaniyena samtarpitasya
sampravaritasya |

ksutapipasaparigatasya kalakriya bhavisyati |

evam kasikauseyadukulapattrôrnaksaumâdibhir vastravisesair
acchaditasya caramasayanâvasthitasya
vividhasvedâmbuklinnamalinavasânâvrtasya kalakriya bhavisyati |

evam api te maharaja
snanânulepanavasadhupapuspapurabhigandhasyâtmabhavasya na cirena
durgandhata bhavisyati |

evam sry-agaramadhyagatasyâpi te striganaparivrtasya
nanavadyagitaturyanadyair upagiyamanasya sumanasah kridato
ramamanasya paricarayato maranabhayabhitasyâtiva
duskhadaurmanasyabhyam kalakriya bhavisyati |

evam api te maharaja grhesûpalepanôpaliptesu susthapitârgalesu
supihitavatâyanesu bahugandhadhupapuspatailavartiprajvalitesv
asaktapattadamakalapesu muktakusumâvakirnesu
gandhaghatikanirdhupitesu
anyastapadapithapatikâstaranagonikâstaranakacalindikapravarana
asântarôchadapatikôbhayakrtôpadhanesu paryankesu sayitva |

punas ca
srgalakagrdrhramrtakadevaramamsâsthikesarudhiravasâkule
paramabibhatse smasane gatacestasyâtmabhavah prthivyam avasah
sesyate |

evam api te maharaja gajaskandhâsvaprstharathâbhirudhasya
sankhapatahesv ahanyamanesu chatrena dharyamanena
balavyajanena vijaya-

[cambridge ms f97a --->]

manasyânekahastyasvarathapadatibhir anuyatasyâñjalisatasahasrair
namaskriyamanasya |

nirgamanam anubhuya na ciran niscestasya mrtasayanâbhirudhasya
caturbhih purusair utksiptasya daksinena nagaradvarena
nirnitasya
matapitrbhratrbhaginibharyaputraduhitrveyasyadasidasakarmakarapa
uruseyaih sokagatahrdayair viksiptakesair utksiptabhujaih
sôrastadam paramakarunam |

ha putra ha natha ha tata ha svaminn ity akrandamanaih
paurajanapadaih saparibhavadrasyamanasya smasanam nitasya punah
kakagrdrhasvasrgalâdibhir bhaksitasya tany asthiny agnina va
dagdhani prthivyam va nikha-

[bendall ed p209 --->]

nitani adbhir va klinnani vatâtapavarsair va curnikrtani
digvidiksu praksiptani tatrâiva putabhavam ayasyanti |

evam anityah sarvasamskarâivam adhruvêti vistarah ||

tatra klesah pradhanyena ragadvesamoha yasyâisam ekatarasya
tavat pratipaksam adau bhavayet tannidanam ca varjayet ||

tatrâryaratnameghe tavad aha |

sa ragasya pratipaksam bhajate |

ragôtpattipratyayams ca varjayati |

katamas ca sa ragasya pratipaksah |

katame ca te ragôtpattipratyayah |

asubhabhavanâragasya pratipaksah |

janapadakalyaniragôtpattipratyayah |

katama ca sâsubhabhavana |

yad uta santy asmin kaye kesa romani nakha danta rajo malam tvak
mamsâsthi snayuh sira vrkka hrdayam plihakah klomakah |

antrany antragunâmâsayah pakvâsayah |

audaryakam yakrt purisam asru svedah khetah singhanakam
vasa lasika majja medah pittam slesma puyam sonitam
mastakam mastakalungam*prasravah |

esu ca vastusu bodhisatvôpariksanajatiyo bhavati |

tasyâivam upapariksamanasyâivam bhavati |

yo 'pi tavat syad balo mudhah abhavyo 'kusalah so 'pi tavad etani
vastuni

[bendall ed p210 --->]

jñatva ragacittam nôtpadayet |

prag eva saprajñajatiyah |

evam hi bodhisatvo 'subhabhavanabahulo bhavatîti ||

bhagavatyam apy uktam |

punar aparam subhute bodhisatvo mahasatvah prajñapara-

[cambridge ms f97b --->]

mitayam carann imam evam kayam yathabhutam prajanati |

tad yathâpi nama subhute goghatako va goghatakântevasi va gam
hatva tiksnaena sastrena catvari phalakani krtva pratyaveksate
sthito 'thava nisannah |

evam eva subhute bodhisatvah prajñaparamitayam carann imam eva
kayam dhatuso yathabhutam prajanati |

asty asmin kaye prthividhatur abdhatur api tejodhatur api vayudhatur

apîti |

pe ||

punar apy aha |

tad yathâpi subhute karsakasya mutodi purna nanadhanyanam
salinam vrihinam tilanam tandulanam mudranam
masanam yavanam godhumanam masuranam
sarsapanam |tan etan caksusman purusah
pratyaveksamanah |

evamjatiyad ayam salir ayam vrihir ami tilâmi tandulâmi
mudrâmi masa yavâmi godhumâmi masurâmi sarsapêti ||

evam eva bodhisatvo mahasatvah prajñaparamitayam carann imam eva
kayam urddhvam padatalad adhah kesamastakanakharomatvak
romaparyantam purnam nanaprakarsyâsucer yathabhutam
pratyaveksate |

santy asmin kaye kesa romani nakha yavan mastakam mastakalungam
aksigutham karnagutham iti ||

pe ||

punar aparam subhute bodhisatvah smasanagatah pasyati
nandarupani mrtasarirani smasane 'paviddhani savasayane
ujjhitanî ekâhamrtani va dvyahamrtani va tryahamrtani va
caturahamrtani va pa-

[bendall ed p211 --->]

ñcâhamrtani va vyadhmatani vinilakani vipuyakani vipathyakani
|

sêmam eva kayam tatrôpasamharati |

ayam api kayâivamdharmaivamsvabhavah |

etam dharmatam avyativrttae iti ||

evam hi subhute bodhisatvo mahasatvah prajñaparamitayam caran
bahirdha kaye kayânudarsi viharati ||

pe ||

punar aparam yada mrtasarirani smasane utsrstani pasyati |

sadratramrtani kakair va khadyamanani kurair va grdhair va
svabhir va srgalair va tato 'nyair va nanavidhaih
pranakajataih khadyamanani

[cambridge ms f98a --->]

sêmam eva kayam tatrôpasamharati |

ayam api kayâivamdharmaivamsvabhavah |

etam dharmatam na vyativrttae iti ||

punar aparam yada mrtasarirani pasyati smasane utsrstani
vikhaditany asucini durgandhani |

sêmam eva kayam tatrôpasamharatîti purvavat ||

pe ||

punar aparam yada pasyati mrtasarirani sivapathikayam
asthisamkalikam mamsasonitamraksitam snayuvinibaddham |sa
tatrêmam eva kayam iti purvavat ||

punar aparam yada mrtasarirani pasyati sivapathikayam
asthisamkalibhutani apagatamamsasonitasnayubandhanani |

sêmam eva kayam iti purvavat ||

punar aparam yada pasyati sivapathikayam asthini digvidiksu
ksiptani |

yad utânyena padâsthini |

anyena janghâsthini |

anyena côrvasthini |

anyena sronikatahakam |

[bendall ed p212 --->]

anyena prsthavamsam anyena parsvakâsthini |

anyena grivâsthini |

anyena bahvasthini |

sêmam eva kayam upasamharatîti purvavat ||

pe ||

punar aparam yada pasyati sivapathikayam asthiny anekavarsikani
vatânuparisositani sankhasannibhani |

imam eva kayam tatrôpasamharatîti purvavat |

ayam api kayâivamdharmaivamsvabhavâitam dharmatam na
vyativrttae iti ||

punar aparam subhute bodhisatvo mahasatvah prajñaparamitayam caran
yada pasyati sivapathikayam asthiny anekavarsikani tirobhutani
nilani kapotavarnani putini curnakajatani prthivyam
pamsunâsamamibhutani sêmam eva kayam tatrôpasamharati ayam api
kayâivamdharmaivamsvabhavah |

etam dharmatam na vyativrttae iti ||

esa tavat samasato ragasya samudacarapratipaksah |

dvesasya maitri pratipaksah |

apriyasatvâdarsanam ca |

tena va saha bhojanâdyekârthatayâprityutpadanam tatra
parasukhasyâsamsa prarthana trsnâbhinandanam maitri |

kamaragapratyupakarahetubhyam aklistah snehêty arthah ||

sa trividhâryâksayamatisutre 'bhihita |

satvârambana mai-

[cambridge ms f98b --->]

tri prathamacittôtpadikanam bodhisatvanam |

dharmârambana caryapratipannanam bodhisatvanam |

anarambana maitri anutpattikadharmaksantipratilabdhanam
bodhisatvanam iti ||punar buddhârambana bodhisatvârambana
sravakapratyekabuddhârambana satvârambana ca |

tatra satvârambanayah purvam priye satve hitasukhôpasamharan na
dhyanam abhyasya |

tatsame maitrim upasamharet |

tatah paricitesu |

tatôdasinesu |

tatah samipavasisu |

tatah svagramavasisu |

[bendall ed p213 --->]

evam paragrame ca |

evam yavad ekam disam adhimucya spharitivôpasampadya viharati |

evam dasasu diksu |

buddhâdyarambanayas tv ayam prayaso nâsti ||sa ca
vajradhvajaparinamanayam ukta |

sa bodhisatvacaryayam caran yavanti kanicid drsyante rupani
manojñani va pratikulani va |

evam sabda gandha rasa sprastavya dharma manojña va pratikula
va |

anavadya visuddhah kalyanôdaraprabhasvara va yena saumanasyam
jayate |

sukham avakramati |

prasado jayate |

pritiḥ sambhavati |

pramodyam samtisthate |

harsah pradurbhavati |

daurmanasyam nivartate |

cittakalyata pradurbhavati |

cittam karmanyam bhavati |

asayo mrdubhavati |

indriyani prahladam gacchanti |

satatasukham samvedayamanâivam parinamayati |

sarvabuddhanam etaya parinamanaya bhuyasya matraya te buddha
bhagavanto 'cintyena buddhaviharasukhena samanvagata bhavantv atulyena
buddhasamadhisukhena susamgrhita bhavantv anantasukhena bhuyasya
matrayôpastabdha bhavantu |

apramanena buddhavimoksasukhena samanvagata bhavantu |

aprameyena buddhapratiharyasukhena susamgrhita bhavantu |

acintyena buddhâsamgaviharasukhena suparigrhita bhavantu |

durasadena bu-

[bendall ed p214 --->]

ddhavsabhitasukhenâbhichanna bhavantu |

aprameyena buddhabalasukhenâtyantasukhita bhavantu |

sarvaveditasantenânutpattisukhenâdhikarasukha bhavantu |

asamgaviharasatatasamahitena tathagatasukhenâdvayasamuda-

[cambridge ms f99a --->]

carenâvikopitasukha bhavantu ||evam bodhisatvas tatkusalamulam
tathagatesu parinamayya bodhisatvesu parinamayati |

yad idam aparipurnanam abhiprayanam paripurnaya parinamayati
|

aparissuddhanam sarvajñatâdhyasayanam parisuddhaye |

aparinispannam sarvaparamitanam parinispattaye |

vajrôpamasya bodhicittôtpadasyâdhisthanaya |

anivartyasya sarvajñatasamnahasyâpratiprasrabdhaye |

bodhisatvanam kusalamulanam marganatayai |

sarvajagatsamatasthitasya mahapranidhanasya paripuraye |

sarvabodhisatvaviharanam adhigamaya |

sarvabodhisatvêndriyanam tiksânâbhijñatayai |

sarvabodhisatvakusalamulanam sarvajñatasparsanatayai ||

sâivam tatkusalamulam bodhisatvanam arthaya parinamayya
buddhasasanâvacaresu sarvasravakapratyekabuddhesu tatkusalamulam
evam parinamayati |

te kecit satvâikâcchatâsamhatamatram api buddhasabdâs srnvati |

dharmasabdâs vâryasamghaparyupasanam va kurvanti tesam
tatkusalamulam anuttarayai samyaksambodhaye parinamayati
buddhânusmrtiparipuryai parinamayati |

dharmânusmrtiprayogatayai parinamayati |

aryasamghagauravaya parinamayati |

acirahitabuddhadarsanatayai parinamayati |

cittaparisuddhaye parinamayati |

buddhadharmapratiivedhaya parinamayati |

aprameyagunapratipattaye parinamayati |

sarvâbhijñakusalaparisuddhaye parinamayati |

dharmavimativinivartanaya parinamayati |

yatha buddhasasanâvacaresu parinamayati |

sravakapratyekabuddhesu ca tatha bodhisatvah sarvasatvesu tatkusala-

[bendall ed p215 --->]

mulam parinamayati ||

yad idam nairayikamargavinivartanaya parinamayati |

tiryagyonivyavacchedaya parinamayati |

yamalokôpacchedasukhaya parinamayati |

niravasesasarvâpayagatyupapattivyavacchedaya parinamayati ||

tesam ca sarvasatvanam anuttarabodhichandavivardhanatayai parina-

[cambridge ms f99b --->]

mayati |

adhyasayasarvajñatâcittalabhaya parinamayati |

sarvabuddhadharmâpratiksepaya parinamayati |

atyantasukhasarvajñatabhumisamvartanaya parinamayati |

atyantasarvasatvavisuddhaye parinamayati |

sarvasatvanam anantajñānādhigamaya parinamayati |

pe ||

tasya yat kiñcic

cā«varapiá†á,•apÄ•taÄ»ayanÄçsanaglÄ•napratyayabhaiá†ájyagamanÄçgamanaÄ»arÄ«rÄ

pasthananisadyādinisevanāyatananam

pravartanakarmēryapathādhisthanam iryapathasyāvīkōpanam kayakarma

vakkarma manaskarma sacuritam sannam indriyanam samvarah

svasarirāchadanamardanasnanakarma |

asitapitakhaditam

sammiñjitaprasaritāvalokitavilokitasuptajagaritasvasariragatōpasthana

m sarvam etad bodhisatvasya sarvajñatālanbanaprayuktasya na kiñcid

aparinamitam sarvajñatayam sarvasatvāhitasukhacittasya ||

pe ||sarvajagatparitranamanaso nityōdyuktakusalamulasya

madapramadavyativrttasya ||

pe ||sarvaklesaparanmukhasya sarvabodhisatvānusiksanacetasah

sarvajñatamargāpratihatasya jñānabhūminisevanasya

panditasamvasābhiratasya |

pe ||

madhukarēva kusalamulasambharanasya

sarvajagaduccalitasantanasyānabhinivistasarvasamskarasya |

pe ||antasaḥ svasv api tad anyesv api tiryagyoniḡatesv

ekādanōnmiñjitam ekālopam va parityajati |

sugatav upapattisu tat sarvam tesam eva hitaya tesam eva

parimocanaya parinamayati |

tasyas tiryagyones tasmad duskhārnavat tasmad duskhōpadanat

tasmad duskhaskandhat tasmad duskhavedanayah |

tasmad duskhōpacayat tasmad duskhābhisamska-

[bendall ed p216 --->]

rat tasmad duskhanidanat tato duskhamulat tasmad duskhāyatanat

tesam satvanam vinivartanaya parinamayati tadarambanena ca

sarvasatvārambanikaroti manasikaroti |

tatra kusalamule purvangamikaroti |

yad idam sarvajñatayam parinamayati |

[cambridge ms f100a --->]

bodhicittōtpadena pratigrhñati |

tatra kusalamulam upanayati |

samsarakantarad vinivartayati |

anavaranena buddhasukhenâbhimukhikaroti |

samsarasagarad unmajjayati |

buddhadharmaprayuktaya maitrya spharatîtya adi ||

imas ca suvarnabhasôkta maitrikarunagarbha gathah
sarvâdaratah samanvahrtya bhavayitavyântaso vacasâpi ||

suvarnabhasôttamadundubhena samyantu duskhas trisahasraloke |

apayaduskha yamalokaduskha daridryaduskhas cêha triloke ||

anena cō dundubhighosanadina samyantu sarvavyasanani loke |

bhavantu satva hy abhayâhata tatha yathâbhayah santabhayah
munîndrah ||

yathâiva sarvâryagunôpapannah samsarasarvajñamahasamudrah |

tathâiva bhontu gunasagarah prajah samadhibodhyangagunair
upetah ||

anena cō dundubhighosanadina bhavantu brahmasvara sarvasatvah |

spr santu buddhatvavarâgrabodhim pravartayantu subhadharmacakram ||

[bendall ed p217 --->]

tisthantu kalpani acintiyani desentu dharmam jagato hitaya |

hanantu klesan vidhamantu duskhan samentu ragam tatha dosa moham ||

ye satva tisthanti apayabhumau adiptasamprajvalitâsthigatrah |

srnvantu te dundubhisampravaditam namo 'stu buddhaya bhanantu
vacam ||

jatismarah satva bhavantu sarve jatisatam jatisahasrakotyah |

anusmarantu satatam munîndran srnvantu tesam vacanam hy
udaram ||

anena cō dundubhighosanadina labhantu buddhehi samagamam sada |

vivarjayantu khalu papakarma carantu kusalani subhakriyani ||sarvatra
ksetresu ca sarvaprānīnam sarve ca dukhah prasamantu loke |

ye satva vikalēndriyāngahinah te sarvi sakalēndriya bhontu
sampratam ||

ye vyadhita durbalaksinagatra nistranabhutah sayita disasu
|

te sarvi mucyantu ca vyadhito laghu labhantu cārogya balēndriyani ||

ye rajacaurabhata tarjita vadhyaprapta nanavidhair bhayasatair
vyasanôpapannah |

te sa-

[cambridge ms f100b --->]

rvi satva vyanâgataduskhita hi mucyantu tair bhayasataih paramaih
sughoraih ||

[bendall ed p218 --->]

ye tadita bandhanabaddhapidita vividhesu vyananesu ca
samsthitahi |

anekâyasahasârâkula vicitrabhayadarunasokapraptah || te sarvi
mucyantv iha bandhanebhyah samtadita mucyisu tadanebhyah |

vadhyas ca samyujuisu jivitena vyanâgata nirbhaya bhontu sarve ||ye
satva ksuttarsapipasapidita labhantu te bhojanapanacitram |

andhas ca pasyantu vicitrarupam badhiras ca srnavantu
manojñaghosan ||nagnas ca vastrani labhantu citram daridrasatvas
ca nidhim labhantu |

prabhutadhanadhanyavicitraratnaih sarve ca satvah sukhino bhavantu ||ma
kasyacid bhavatu dukhavedanah saukhyânvitah satva bhavantu sarve |

abhirupaprasadikasaumyarupânêka sukha samcita nitya bhontu
||manasânnapanah susamrddhapunyah saha cittamatrena bhavantu
tesam |

vina mrdangah panavah sughosakah utsa sarah
puskarini tadagah ||

suvarnapadmôtpalapadminis ca saha cittamatrena bhavantu tesam |

gandham ca malyam ca vilepanam ca vasas ca curnam kusumam
vicitram ||triskalavrksebhi pravarsayantu grhnantu te satva
bhavantu hrstah |

kurvantu pujam dasasu disasu acintiyam sarvatathagatanam ||

[bendall ed p219 --->]

sa bodhisatvan atha sravakanam dharmasya bodhi pratisrsti tasya
|

nicam gatim satva vivarjayantu bhavantu
astâksanavitivrttah ||

asadayantu jinarajam uttamam labhantu buddhehi samagamam sada |

sarva striyo nitya nara bhavantu suras ca vira vidupanditas ca
||te sarvi bodhaya carantu nityam carantu te paramitasu satsu |

pasyantu buddhan dasasu disasu ratnadrumêndresu sukhôpavistan |

vaiduryaratnâsanasamnisannan dharmams ca srnavantu
prakasyamanan |

iti ||

esa samksepatō maitri ||

dvesasamudacarapratipaksah ||

mohânusayasya pratityasamutpadadarsanam pratipaksah ||

tatra pratityasamutpadah salistambasutre 'bhihitah |

tatrâdhyatmikasya pratityasamu-

[bendall ed p220 --->]

tpadasya

[cambridge ms f101a --->]

hetûpanibandhah katamah |

yad idam avidyapratyayah samskara yavaj jatipratyayam
jaramaranam iti |

avidya cen nâbhavisyan nâiva samskarah prajñasyanta |

evam yavad yadi jatir nâbhavisyan na jaramaranam prajñasyata |

atha satyam avidyayam samskaranam abhinirvrttir bhavati |

evam yavaj jatyam satyam jaramaranasyâbhinirvrttir bhavati |

tatrâvidyaya nâivam bhavati |

aham samskaran abhinirvartayamîti |

samskaranam apy evam na bhavati |

vayam avidyayâbhinirvrttêti |

evam yavaj jatya nâivam bhavati |

aham jaramaranam abhinirvartayamîti |

jaramaranasyâpi nâivam bhavati |

aham jatya nirvrttêti |atha ca satyam avidyayam samskaranam
abhinirvrttir bhavati pradurbhavah |

evam yavaj jatyam satyam jaramaranasyâbhinirvrttir bhavati
pradurbhavah ||

evam adhyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya hetûpanibandho drastavyah
||katham adhyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya pratyayôpanibandho
drastavyêti |

sannam dhatunam samavayat |

katam esam sannam dhatunam samavayat |

yad idam prthivy-aptejovayvakasavijñanadhatunam samavayad

adhyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya pratyayôpanibandho drastavyah
||tatrâdhyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya prthividhatuh katamêti |

yo 'yam kayasya samslesatah kathinabhavam abhinirvartayaty ayam
ucyate prthividhatuh |

yah kayasyânuparigraham krtyam karoti ayam ucyate 'bdhatuh |

yah kayasyâsitapitabhaksitam paripacayati ayam ucyate tejodhatuh
|

yah kayasyâsvasaprasvasa-

[bendall ed p221 --->]

krtyam karoty ayam ucyate vayudhatuh |

yah kayasyântahsausiryabhavam abhinirvartayaty ayam ucyate
akasadhatuh |

yo namarupam abhinirvartayati nadakalapayogena
pañcavijñanakayasamprayuktam sâsram ca manovijñanam ayam ucyate
vijñanadhatuh ||

asatsu pratyayesu kayasyôtpattir na bhavati |

yadâdhyatmikah prthividhatur avikalo bhavaty evam
aptejovayvakasavijñanadhatavas câvikala bhavanti |

tatah sarvesam samavayat kayasyôtpattir bhavati ||

tatra prthividhator nâivam bhavati |

aham kayasya kathinabhavam abhinirvartayamîti |

abdhatore nâivam bhavati |

aham kayasyânuparigrahakrtyam karomîti |

tejedhato-

[cambridge ms f101b --->]

r nâivam bhavati |

aham kayasyâsitapitakhaditam paripacayamîti |

vayudhator nâivam bhavati |

aham kayasyâsvasaprasvasakrtyam karomîti |

akasadhator nâivam bhavati |

aham kayasyântah saursiryam karomîti |

vijñanadhator nâivam bhavati |

aham ebhîh pratyayair janitêti |

atha ca satsv esu pratyayesu kayasyôtpattir bhavati |

tatra prthividhatur nâtma na satvo na jivo na jantur na manujo na
manavo na stri na puman na napumsakam |

na câham |

na mama |

na câpy anyasya kasyacit |

evam abdhatus tejodhatur vayudhatur akasadhatur vijñanadhatur na
satvo na jivo na jantur na manujo na manavo na stri na puman na
napumsakam na câham na mama na câpy anyasya kasyacit ||tatrâvidya
katama |

yâisv eva satsu dhatusv ekasamjña pindasamjña
nityasamjña dhruvasamjña sasvatasamjña
sukhasamjñâtmasamjña satvajivamanujamanavasamjña |

ahamkaramamakara-

[bendall ed p222 --->]

samjña |

evamadi vividham ajñanam iyam ucyate 'vidyêti |

evam avidyayam satyam visayesu ragadvesamohah pravartante |

tatra ye ragadvesamoha visayesv ami ucyante samskarêti |

vastuprativijñaptir vijñanam |

vijñanasahajas catvaro 'rupinôpadanaskandhas tan namarupam |

catvari ca mahabhutani côpadayôpadaya r upam aikadhyam
abhisamksipya tan namarupam |

namarupasamnisritanîndriyani sadayatanam |

trayanam dharmanam samnipatah sparsah |

sparsânubhavana vedana |

vedanâdhyavasanam trsna |

trsna vaipulyam upadanam |

upadananirjatam punarbhavajanakam karma |

bhavah |

taddhetukaskandhapradurbhavo jatih |

skandhaparipako jara vinaso maranam |

mriyamanasya mudhasya svâbhisvangasyântardahah sokah |

lalapyanam paridevah |

pañcavijñanakayasamprayuktam asatânubhavanam duskham |

manasikarasamprayuktam manasam duskham daurmanasyam |

ye cânyae evamadayôpaklesas tae upayasah ||

pe ||

punar aparam tatve 'pratipattih mithya pratipattih ajñanam avidya |

evam avidyayam satyam-

[bendall ed p223 --->]

trividhah samskarah abhinirvartante |

punyôpagâpunyôpagâniñjya-

[cambridge ms f102a --->]

upagas cêmae ucyante 'vidyapratyayah samskarêti |

punyôpaganam samskaranam punyôpagam eva vijñanam bhavati

|

apunyôpaganam samskaranam apunyôpagam eva vijñanam bhavati

|

aniñjyôpaganam samskaranam aniñjyôpagam eva vijñanam

bhavati |

idam ucyate samskarapratyayam vijñanam iti |

evam namarupam |

namarupavivrdhaya sadbhir ayatanadvaraih krtyakriyah

pravartante |

tan namarupapratyayam sadayatanam ity ucyate |

sadbhyâyatanebhyah sat sparsakayah pravartante 'yam

sadayatanapratyayah sparsêty ucyate |

yajjatiyah sparso bhavati tajjatiya vedana pravartate |

iyam sparsapratyaya vedanêty ucyate |

yas tam vedayati visesenâsvadayati |

abhinandaty*adhyavasyaty atyadhitisthati |

sa vedanapratyaya trsnêty ucyate |

asvadanâbhinandanâdhyavasanam |

ma me priyarupasatarupair viyogo bhavtv iti |

aparityago bhuyo bhuyas ca prarthana |

idam trsnapratyayam upadanam ity ucyate |

evam prarthayamanah punarbhavajanakam karma samutthapayati kayena

vaca manasa |

ayam upadanapratyayo bhavêty ucyate |

ya karmanirjatanam skandhanam abhinirvrttih sa bhavapratyaya
jatir ity ucyate |

yo jatyabhinirvrttanam skandhanam upacayaparipakad vinaso bhavati
|

tad idam-

[bendall ed p224 --->]

jatipratyayam jaramaranam ucyate ||

pe ||

evam ayam dvadasângah pratityasamutpado 'nyonyahetuko
'nyonyapratyayato |

nâivâñityo na nityo |

na samskrto nâsamskrto |

na vedayita |

na ksayadharmo na nirodhadharmo |

na viragadharmo |

anadikarapravrto 'nudbhinno 'nupravartate nadisrotavat ||

atha cêmany asya dvadasângasya pratityasamutpadasya catvari angani
samghatakriyayai hetutvena pravartante |

katamani catvari |

yad uta |

avidya trsna karma vijñanam ca |

tatra vijñanam bijasvabhavatvena hetuh |

karma ksetrasvabhavatvena hetuh |

avidya trsna ca klesasvabhavatvena hetuh |

karmaklesa vijñanabijam samjanayanti |

tatra karma vijñanabijasya ksetrakaryam karoti |

trsna vijñanabijam snehayati |

avidya vijñanabijam avakirati |

asatam yesam pratyayanam bijasyâbhinirvrttir na bhavati ||tatra
karmano nâivam bhavati |

aham vijñanabijasya ksetrakaryam karomîti |

trsnayâpi nâivam bhavati |aham vijñanabijam snehayamîti |

avidyayâpi nâivam bhavati |

aham vijñanabijam avakiramîti |

vijñanabijasyâpi nâivam bhavaty aham ebhîh pratyayair janitêti |

api tu vijñanabije karmaksetrapratisthite

trsnasnehâbhisyandite 'vidyâvakirne

[cambridge ms f102b --->]

tatra tatrôtpattyayatanasandhau matuh kuksau virohati |

nama-

[bendall ed p225 --->]

rupânkurasyâbhinirvrttir bhavati |

sa ca namarupânkuro na svayamkrto na parakrto nôbhayakrto
nêsvarâdinirmîto na kalaparînamîto na câikakaranâdhino nâpy
ahetusamutpannah |

atha ca matapitrsamyogad rtusamavayad anyesam ca
pratyayanam samavayad asvadânupraviddham vijñanabijam matuh
kuksau namarupânkurabijam abhinirvartayati |

asvamikesu dharmesv amamesv aparigrahesv apratyarthikesv
akasamesu mayalaksanasvabhavesu hetupratyayanam avaikalyat
||

tad yatha pañcabhîh karanaîs caksurvijñanam utpadyate |

katamaîh pañcabhîh ||

caksus ca pratitya rupam câlokam câkasam tajjam ca
manasikaram ca pratityôtpadyate caksurvijñanam ||

tatra caksurvijñanasya caksurasrayakrtyam karoti |

rupam arambanakrtyam karoti |

aloko 'vabhasakrtyam karoti |

akasam anavaranakrtyam karoti |

tajjamanasikarah samanvaharakrtyam karoti |

asatsv esu pratyayesu caksurvijñanam nôtpadyate ||

yada caksur adhyatmikam ayatanam avikalam bhavati |

evam rupâlokâkasatajjamanasikaras câvikala bhavanti |

tatah sarvasamavayac caksurvijñanasyôtpattir bhavati ||

tatra caksuso nâivam bhavati |

aham caksurvijñanasyâsrayakrtyam karomîti |
rupasyâpi nâivam bhavati |
aham caksurvijñanasyârambanakrtyam karomîti |
alokasyâpi nâivam bhavati |
aham avabhasakrtyam karomîti |
akasasyâpi nâivam bhavati |
aham caksurvijñanasyânnavaranakrtyam karomîti |
tajjamanasikarasyâpi nâivam bhavati |
aham caksurvijñanasya samanvaharakrtyam karomîti |
caksurvijñanasyâpi nâivam bhavati |
aham ebhîh pratyayair janitêti |
atha ca punah satsv esu pratyayesu caksurvijñanasyôtpattir bhavati
pradurbhavah |
evam sesanam indriyanam yathâyogam kartavyam ||
tatra na kascid dharmo 'smal lokat param lokam samkramati |
asti ca karmaphala-
[bendall ed p226 --->]
prativijñaptih |
hetupratyayanam avaikalyat |
yatha-
[cambridge ms f103a --->]
agnir upadanavaikalyan na jvalati |
evam eva karmaklesajanitam vijñanabijam tatra
tatrôtpattyayatanapratisandhau matuh kuksau namarupânkuram
abhinirvartayati |
asvamikesu dharmesv amamesv aparigrahesv apratyarthikesv
akasasamesu mayalaksanasvabhavesu hetupratyayanam avaikalyat
||
tan nâdhyatmikah pratityasamutpadah pañcabhîh karanair
drastavyah ||
katamaih pañcabhîh |
na sasvatato nôcchedato na samkrantitah |
parittahetuno vipulaphalâbhinirvrttitas tatsadrsânuprabandhatas cêti
||

katham na sasvatatah |

yasmad anye maranântikah skandhânyae 'upapattyamsikah |

na tu yae eva maranântikah skandhas tae evâupapattyamsikah
skandha |

api tu maranântikas ca skandha nirudhyamanâupapattyamsikah
skandhas ca pradurbhavanti |

ato na sasvatatah ||

katham nôcchedatah |

na ca niruddhesu skandhesu aupapattyamsikah skandhah
pradurbhavanti nâpy aniruddhesu |

api tu maranântikas ca skandha nirudhyante 'upapattyamsikas ca
pradurbhavanti |

tuladandônnamâvanamavat |

ato nôcchedatah ||

katham na samkrantitah |

visadrsat satvanikayad dhi sabhagah skandha jatyantare
'bhinirvartante |

ato na samkrantitah ||

katham parittahetuto vipulaphalâbhinirvrttitah parittam karma

[bendall ed p227 --->]

kriyate |

vipulah phalavipako 'nubhuyate |

atah parittahetuto vipulaphalâbhinivrttih ||

katham tatsadrsânuprabandhatah |

yatha vedaniyam karma kriyate |

tatha vedaniyo vipako 'nubhuyate |

atas tatsadrsânuprabandhatas cêti ||

yah kascid bhadanta sariputrêmam pratityasamutpadam bhagavata
samyakpranitam evam yathabhutam samyakprajñaya satatasamitam
ajivam nirjivam yathavad aviparitam ajatam abhutam akrtam
asamskrtam apratigham anavaranam sivam abhayam aharyam avyayam
avyupasamam asvabhavam pasyati |

asatyatas tucchata rktato 'sarato 'ghato 'nityato duskhatah sunyato
'natmanas ca samanupasyati |

sa na purvântam pratisarati |

kim aham abhuvam atite 'dhvany aho svin nâbhuvam atite 'dhvani |

ko nv aham abhuvam atite 'dhvani ||

aparântam va punar na pratisarati |

kim nu bhavisyamy anagate 'dhvany aho svin na bhavisyamy anagate
'dhvani |

ko nu bhavisyamîti |

pratyutpannam va punar na pratisarati | kim svid idam katham svid
idam |

ke santah ke bhavisy-

[cambridge ms f103b --->]

mêti ||

aryadasabhumake 'py uktam |

tatrâvidyatrnsôpadanam ca klesavartmano 'vyavacchedah |

samskara bhavas ca karmavartmano 'vyavacchedah |

parisesam dukhavartmano 'vyavacchedah |

api tu khalu puna-

[bendall ed p228 --->]

r yad ucyate 'vidyapratyayah samskarêti |

esa purvântiky- apeksa ||vijñanam yavad vedanêti |

esa pratyutpannâpeksa |

trsna yavad bhavêti |

esâparântiky- apeksâta*urddhvam asy pravrttir iti ||

pe ||

tasyâivam bhavati |

samyogat samskrtam pravartate |

visamyogan na pravartate |

samagryah samskrtam pravartate |

visamagrya na pravartate |

hanta vayam evam bahudosadustam samskrtam veditvâsya
samyogasyâsya ca samagrya vyavacchedam karisyamo |

na câtyantôpasamam sarvasamskaranam adhigamisyamah
satvaparipacanatayai |

iti ||

idam samksepan mohasodhanam ||

iti siksasamuccaye cittaparikarma paricchedo dvadasamah ||

smrtyupasthanaparinchedah trayodasah |

evam karmanyacittah smrtyupasthanany avataret ||

tatrâsubhaprastavena kayasmrtyupasthanam uktam ||

tad eva ca bhedalessena dharmasamgitisutre 'bhihitam |

punar aparam kulaputra bodhisatvâivam kaye smrtim upasthapayati |

ayam kayah

padapadângulijanghôrutrikôdaranabhiprsthavamsahrdyapars
vaparsvakahastakalacibahvamsagrivahanulalatasirahkapalamatra
samuhah karmabhavakarakôpacito-

[bendall ed p229 --->]

nanaklesasamkalpavikalpasatasahasranam avasabhuto |

bahuni câtra dravyani samavahitani |

yad uta |

kesaromanakhadantâsthicarmapisitavapasnayumedovasalasikayakrnmutrap
urisâmâsayarudhirakhetapittapuyasinghanakamastakalungani |

evam bahudravyasamuhah |

tat ko 'tra kayah |

tasya pratyaveksamanasyâivam bhavati |

akasasamo 'yam kayah |

sâkasavat kaye smrtim upasthapayati |

sarvam etad akasam iti pasyati |

tasya kayaparijñanahetor na bhuyah kvacit smrtih prasarati |

na visarati |

na pratisaratîti ||

punar uktam |

ayam kayo na purvântad agato |

na parânte samkranto na purvântâparântâvasthito 'nyatrâsadvi-

[cambridge ms f104a --->]

paryasasambhutah karakavedakarahito nâdyantamadhye
pratisthitamulah |

asvamikah |

amamah |

aparigraha |

agantukair vyavaharair vyavahriyate kayêti dehêti bhogêti asrayêti
sariram iti kunapêti ayatanam iti |

asarako 'yam kayo matapitrsonitasukrasambhuto
'suciputidurgandhasvabhavo ragadvesamohabhayavisadataskarâkulo
nityam satanapatanabhedanavikiranavidhvansanadharmâ |

nanavyadhisatasahasranitêti ||

aryaratnacude 'py aha |

anityo vatâyam kayo 'cirasthitiko maranaparyavasânêti jñatva na
kayahetor visamaya jivati |

saram câivâdatte |

sa trini sarany adatte |katamani

[bendall ed p230 --->]

trini |

kayasaram bhogasaram jivitasaram ca |

so 'nityah kayêti sarvasatvanam dasatvasisyatvam abhyupagamyâ
kinkaraniyatayai utsuko bhavati |

anityah kayêti sarvakaya dosavankasathyakuhanam na karoti |

anityah kayêti jivitenâsvasaprapto jivitahetor api papam karma na
karoti |

anityah kayêti bhogesu trsnâdhyavasanam na karoti |

sarvasvaparityagîva bhavatîti ||

punar aparam kulaputra bodhisatvah kaye
kayânudarsanasmrtyupasthanam bhavayan sarvasatvakayams tatra
svakayae upanibadhnati |

evam câsya bhavati |

sarvasatvakaya maya buddhakayapratisthanapratisthitah
kartavyah |

yatha ca tathagatakaye nâsravas tatha svakayadharmatam
pratyaveksate |

so nâsravadharmatakusalah sarvasatvakayan api tallaksanan eva
prajanatîty adi ||

viradattapariprechayam apy uktam |

yad utâyam kayo 'nupurvasamudagato 'nupurvavinaso

paramânusamcayah susirônnamâvanamau
navavranamukharomakupasravi valmikavadasivisanivasah [[doubt]] |
ajatasatruh |
markatavan mitradrohi |
kumitavad visamvadanâtmakah |
phenapindavat prakrtidurbalah |
udakabudbudavad utpannabhagnavilinah |
maricivad vipralambhâtmakah |
kadalivan nibhujyamanasarakah |
mayavad vañcanâtmakah |
rajavad ajñabahulah |
satruvad avatarapreksi |
coravad avisvasaniyah |
vadhyaghatakavad ananuvitah |
amitravad ahitâisi |
vadhakavat prajñajivitânta-
[bendall ed p231 --->]
rayakarah |
snyagramavad atmavirahitah |
kulalabhandavad bhedanaparyantah |
mutodivan nanâsuciparipurnah |
medakasthalivad asucisravi ||pe ||
vranavad ghattanâsahisnuh |
salyavat tudanâtmakah |
jirnagrhavat pratisamskaradharyah |
jirnayanapatravat pratisamskaravahyah |
amakumbhavad yatnânupalyah ||
pe ||
naditavrksavac calâcalah |
mahanadisrotovan maranasamudraparyavasanah |
agantukâgaravat sarvaduskhanivasah |
anathasalavad aparigrhitah |

carakapalavad utkocasadhya ||

pe ||

baladarakavat satataparipalyah ||

punar aha |

evamvidham kayam acauksarasim |

rupâbhimani bahu manyate yah |

prajñayamanah sa hi balabuddhih visthaghatam yati vahan
viceta ||

puyaprakaram vahate 'sya nasa |

vaktram kugandham vahate sada ca |

cikkas tathâksnoh krimivac ca jantoh |

kas tatra rago bahumanata va ||angaram adaya yatha hi balo |

ghrsyed ayam yasyati suklabhavam |

yati ksayam nâiva tu suklabhavam balasya buddhir vitathâbhimana
||

evam hi yah cauksamatir manusyah cauksam karisye 'ham idam
sariram |

sûdvaartitam tirthasatâbhisiktam yati ksayam mrtyuvasad
acauksam ||

[bendall ed p232 --->]

tatha prabhangurah |

prasavan bodhisatvena kayah pratyaveksitavyo nava vranamukhair yavat |

avaso bodhisatvena kayah pratyaveksitavyah |

asitikrimikulahasranam ||

pe ||

parabhojano bodhisatvena kayah pratyaveksitavyah |

vrkasrgalasvapisitâsinam |

yantrôpamo bodhisatvena kayah pratyaveksitavyah |

asthisnayuyantrasamghatavinibaddhah |

asvâdhino bodhisatvena kayah pratyaveksitavyah annapanasambhutêti
vistarah ||

tatrâiva jñeyam |

vedana smrtyupasthanam tu yatha tavad aryaratnacudasutre |

iha kulaputra bodhisatvo vedanasu vedanânupasyanasmrtyupasthanam
bhavayan veditasukhâsritesu satvesu mahakarunam pratilabhate |
evam ca pratisamsiksate |
tat sukham yatra veditam nâsti sa sarvasatvaveditaprahanaya vedanasu
vedanasmrtyupasthanam bhavayati |
veditanirodhaya ca satvanam samnaham samnahyati |
atmana ca vedi-
[cambridge ms f105a --->]
tanirodham nârpayati |
sa yam kamcid vedanam vedayate tam sarvam
mahakarunaparigrhitam vedayate |
sa yada sukham vedanam vedayate tada ragacaritesu satvesu
mahakarunam pratilabhate atmanas ca ragânusayam pratijahati |
yada duskham vedanam vedayate tada dvesacaritesu satvesu
mahakarunam pratilabhate atmanas ca dosânusayam prajahati |
yadâduskhâsukham vedanam mohacaritesu satyesu mahakarunam
pratilabhate |
atmanas ca mohânusayam prajahati |
sa sukhayam vedanayam nânuniyate |
anunayasamudghatam cârjayati |
duskhayam vedanayam na pratihanyate prati-
[bendall ed p233 --->]
ghasamudghatam cârjayati |
aduskhâsukhayam vedanayam nâvidyagato bhavati |
avidyasamudghatam cârjayati |
sa yam kañcid vedanam vetti sarvam tam anityaveditam vetti |
sarvam tam duskhaveditam vetti |
anatmaveditam vetti |
sa sukhayam vedanayam anityavedito bhavati |
duskhayam vedanayam salyavedito bhavati |
aduskhâsukhayam vedanayam santivedito bhavati |
iti hi yat sukham tad anityam yad duskham sukham eva tat |
yad aduskhâsukham tad anatmakam ity adi ||

aryâksayamatisutre 'py uktam |

duskhaya vedanaya sprstah sarvapapâksanôpapannesu
satvesu mahakarunam utpadayati ||

pe ||api tu khalu punar abhiniveso vedana parigraho vedanôpadanam
vedanôpalambho vedana viparyaso vedana vikalpo vedanêty adi ||

dharmasamgitisutre 'py uktam ||

vedanânubhavah proktah |

kenâsav anubhuyate |

vedako vedanad anyah prthagbhuto na vidyate ||

evam smrtir upastheya vedanayam vicaksanaih |

yatha bodhis tatha hy esa santa suddha prabhasvara ||

etat samasato vedanasmrtyupasthanam ||

cittasmrtyupasthanam tu yathâryaratnakute |

sâivam cittam parigavesate |

katarat tu cittam |

rajyati va dusyati va muhyati va |

kim atitam anagatam pratyutpannam vêti |

tatra yad atitam-

[bendall ed p234 --->]

tat ksinam |

yad anagatam tad asampraptam |

pratyutpannasya sthitir nâsti |

cittam hi kasyapa nâdhyatmam na bahirdha nôbhayam
antarenôpalabhyate |

cittam hi kasyapârupam anidarsanam apratigham avijñaptikam
apratistham

[cambridge ms f105b --->]

aniketam |

cittam hi kasyapa sarvabuddhair na drstam |

na pasyanti na draksyanti yat sarvabuddhair na drstam |na pasyanti
na draksyanti |

kidrsas tasya pracaro drastavyah |

anyatra vitathapatitaya samjñaya dharmah pravartante |

cittam hi kasyapa mayasadsam abhutarikalpanaya vividham
upapattim parigrhñati ||pe ||

cittam hi kasyapa nadisrotahsadsam anavasthitam
utpannabhagnavilinam |

cittam hi kasyapa dipârccihadsam hetupratyayataya pravartate |

cittam hi kasyapa vidyutsadsam ksanabhangânasthitam |

cittam hi kasyapâkasadsam agantukaih klesair upaklisyate |

pe ||cittam hi kasyapa papamitrasadsam sarvaduskhasamjananataya
|

pe |

cittam hi kasyapa matsyabadisadsam duskhe sukhasamjñaya |

tatha nilamaksikasadsam asucau sucisamjñaya |

cittam hi kasyapa pratyarthikasadsam vividhakaranâkaranataya |

cittam hi ojaraharyaksadsam sada vivaragavesanataya |

evam corasadsam sarvakusalamulamusanataya |

cittam hi kasyapa rupâramam patanganetrasadsam |

cittam hi kasyapa sabdâramam samgramabherisadsam |

cittam hi kasyapa gandhâramam varahêvâsucimadhye |

cittam hi kasyapa rasâramam rathâvasesabhoktrcetisadsam
|

cittam hi kasyapa sparsâramam maksikêva tailapatre |

cittam hi kasyapa parigavesyamanam na labhyate |

yan na labhyate tan nôpalabhyate |

yan nôpalabhyate tan nâivâtitam nânagatam na pratyutpannam |

yan nâivâtitam nânagatam na pratyutpannam tat

tryadhvasamatikrantam |

yat tryadhvasamatikrantam tan nêvâsti na nâstîty adi ||

[bendall ed p235 --->]

aryaratnacudasutre 'py aha | sa cittam parigavesamano
nâdhyatmam cittam samanupasyati |

na bahirdha cittam samanupasyati |na skandhesu cittam samanupasyati |

na dhatusu cittam samanupasyati |

nâyatanesu cittam samanupasyati |

sa cittam asamanupasyams cittadharam paryesate |

kutah cittasyôtpattir iti |

tasyâivam bhavati alambane sati cittam utpadyate |

tat kim anyad alambanam |

atha yad evâlambanam tad eva cittam |

yadi tavad anyad alambanam anyac cittam |

tad dvicittata bhavisyati |

atha yad evâlambanam tad eva cittam |

tat katham cittam cittam samanupasyati |

na hi cittam cittam samanupasyati |

tad yatha na tayâivâsidharaya

[cambridge ms f106a --->]

sâivâsidhara sakyate chettum |

na tenâivânguly-agrena tad evânguly-agram sprastum sakyate |

nâiva cittena tad eva cittam sakyate drastum ||

pe ||punar aparam kulaputra yad upadrutapradrutânnavasthitapracarasya
vanaramarutasadsasya |

pe |

duramgamacarino 'sarirasya laghuparivartino visayalolasya
sadayatanagocarasyâparâparasamprayuktasya cittasyâvasthanam
ekâgratâsaranam avisaranam samathâikâgratâviksepêty ucyate
cittasya smrtir iti ||

[bendall ed p236 --->]

aryâksayamatisutre 'py uktam |vithapanayam maya yogah
karaniyah |

iyam ca cittadharmata na vihatavya |

tatra katama cittadharmata |

katama vithapana |

mayôpamam cittam iyam ucyate cittadharmata |

yat punah sarvasvam parityajya sarvabuddhaksetraparisuddhaye
parinamayatîtyam ucyate vithapanêty adi ||

dharmasmrtyupasthanam tu ||yatha tavad atrâha |

dharme dharmânudarsi viharan bodhisatvo na kañcid dharmam samanupasyati
|

yato na buddhadharma yato na bodhih |

yato na margo yato na nihsaranam |

sa sarvadharmânihsaranam iti viditvânnavaranam nama
mahakarunasamadhim samapadyate |

sa sarvadharmesu sarvaklesesu ca krtrimasamjñam pratilabhate |

nihklesâite dharma |

nâite saklesah |

tat kasya hetoh |

tatha hy ete nitârthe samavasaranti |

nâsti klesanam samcayo |

na rasibhavah |

na ragabhavo na dvesabhavo na mohabhava |

esam eva klesanam avabodhad bodhih |

yat svabhavas ca klesas tat svabhava bodhir ity evam smrtim
upasthapayatîti ||aryaratnacude 'py uktam |

iha kulaputra bodhisatvasya dharme dharmânupasyana smrtyupasthanena
viharatâivam bhavati |

dharmâivôtpadyamanôtpadyante |

dharmâiva nirudhymana nirudhyante ||

na punar atra kascid atmabhava satvo va jivo va jantur va poso va
puruso va pudgalo va manujo va yo jayate va jiryate va cyavate
vôtpadyate va |

esa dharmanam dharmata |

yadi samudaniyante |

samudagacchanti |

atha na samudaniyante na samudagacchanti |

yadrsah samudani-

[bendall ed p237 --->]

yante tadsah samudagacchanti kusala vâkusala va

[cambridge ms f106b --->]

aniñjya va |

nâsti dharmanam samudaneta |

na câhetukanam dharmanam kacid utpattir ity adi ||

tatrâivâha |

sa kiyadgambhiran api dharman pratyaveksamanas tam
sarvajñatabodhicittânusmrtim na vijahati ||aryalalitavistarasutre 'py
uktam |

samskarânyâdhruvâmakumbhômabhedanâtmakah |

parakelikayacitômamah pamsunagarômamata ca kalika ||

samskara pralopa dharmime varsakali calitam vilepanam |

nadikulêva savalukam pratyayâdhina svabhavadurbalah ||

[bendall ed p237 --->]

samskara pradipârcivat ksiprômptatti nirodhadharmakah |

anavasthitamarutômamah phenapindavad asaradurbalah ||samskara
niriha sunyakah kadaliskandhasama niriksatah |

mayômama cittamohana balôllapanariktamustivat ||

hetubhi ca pratyayebhi va sarva samskaragatam pravartate |

anyonyapratityahetutah tad idam balajano na budhyate ||

yatha muñja pratitya balbajam rajju vyayamabalena vartita |

ghatyantra sacakra vartate tesv ekâikasu nâsti vartana ||

tatha sarvabhavângavartani anyonyômpacayena nihsrita |

ekâikasu tesu vartani purvâparântato nôpalabhyate ||bijasya sato
yathânkuro na ca yo bija sa câivânkuro |

na cânya tato na câiva tat |

evam anucchedâsasvata dharmata ||

[bendall ed p239 --->]

samskarâvidyapratyayah te ca samskara na santi tatvatah |

samskarâvidya câiva hi sunyâte prakrti nirihakah ||

mudrat pratimudra drsyate mudrasamkranti na cômpalabhyate |

na ca tatra na câiva sanyato evam samskaranucchedasvatah ||

caksus ca pratitya rupatah caksu vijñanam ihômajayate |

na ca caksusi rupanisritam rupasamkranti na câiva caksusi ||

nairatmyasubhas ca dharmime te punar atmêti subhas ca kalpitah |

viparitam asadvikalpitam caksuvijñana tato upajayate ||

vijñana nirodhasambhavam vijñômtpadavyayam vipasyati |

akahiñci gatam anagatam sunya mayômama yogi pasyati ||

[bendall ed p240 --->]

aranim yatha

[cambridge ms f107a --->]

côttarâranim hastavyayamatrayebhi samgatim |
iti pratyayato 'gni jayate jatu krtukaryu laghu nirudhyate ||
atha panditu kasci margate kuta yam agatu kutra yati va |
vidiso disi sarva margato na gatir nâpy agatis ca labhyate ||
skandhâyatanani dhatavah trsnâvidyêti karmapratyyayah |
samagri tu satvasucana sa ca paramârthatu nôpalabhyate ||
kanthâustha pratitya talukam jihva parivartir avarti aksara |
na ca kanthagata na talukaih aksarâikâika tu nôpalabhyate ||
samagripratityas ca sa vacam anubudhivasena niscari |
manavacâdrsyarupini bahyato 'bhyantari nôpalabhyate ||
utpadavyayam vipasyato vacarutaghosasarasya panditah |
ksanikam vasikam tad idrsim sarvavacah
pratisrutakôpamah ||

[bendall ed p241 --->]

yatha tantri pratitya daru ca hastavyayamatrayebhi samgatim |
tunavinasughosakâdibhih sabdo niscarate tadudbhavah ||
atha panditu kasci margate kuto 'yam agatu kutra yati va |
vidiso disa sarvamargatah sabdam anagamanam na labhyate ||
tatha hetubhi pratyayebhi ca sarvasamskaragatam pravartate |
yogi puna bhutadarsanat sunya samskara niriha pasyati ||
skandhâyatanani dhatavah sunyâdhyatmika sunyabahyakah |
satvâtmaiviktanâlayah dharmâkasasvabhavalaksanah ||
lokanathavyakarane 'py uktam ||
sunnyânamaka dharmah nama kim pariprcchasi |
sunyata na kvacid deva na naga nâpi raksasah ||
manusya vâmanusya va sarve tu esa vidyate |
namna hi namata sunya namni nama na vidyate ||
anamakah sarve dharmah namna tu paridipitah ||
yo hi svabhavo namno vai na sa drsto na ca srutah |

na cōtpanno niruddho va kasya namêha p̄cchasi ||
vyavaharakrtam nama prajñaptir namadarsita |
ratnacitro hy ayam namna ratnōttamaparêti ||
iti siksasamuccaye smrtyupasthanaparicchedas trayodasah ||
atmabhavaparisuddhih paricchedas caturdasah ||
uktani smrtyupasthanani |

evam yogyacitto dasasu diksu sesa-

[cambridge ms f107b --->]

sya jagato duskhasagarōddharanâbhisambodhyupayo
vyomaparyantatraikalyasarvadharmavasavartitvayâiva tu punah
sarvadharmasunyatam avataret |

evam hi pudgalasunyata siddha bhavati |

tatas ca chinnamulatvat klesa na samudacaranti ||

yathôktam aryatathagataguhyasutre |

tad yathâpi nama santamate vrksasya mulachinnasya
sarvasakha*patrapalasaḥ susyanti |

evam eva santamate satkayadrstyupasamat sarvaklesôpasamyantîti
||snyatabhavanânusamsas tv aparyantah ||

yatha tavac candrapradipasutre |

so 'sau siksa na jatu trasati sugatanam |

so 'sau suru na jatu istrinam vasam eti |

[bendall ed p243 --->]

so 'sau sasani priti vindate sugatanam |

yo 'sau dharmasvabhava janati suprasantam ||

so 'sau nêha cirena bhesyate dvipadêndrah |

so 'sau vaidyabhisak bhesyate sukhadata |

so 'saûddhari salya sarvaso dukhitanam |yo 'sau dharmasvabhava janati
suprasantam ||

so 'sau ksantibalenôdgato naraçandrah |

so 'sau lostakadanda tadito na ca kupyî |

so 'sau chidyati angam angaso na ca ksubhyo |

yo 'sau dharmasvabhava janati suprasantam ||

nâsau durgatisu patisyati anuvyañjana |

nityam laksanadhari bhesyati abhirupah |

pañcyo tasyâbhiñña bhavitêma nityam |

puratah so sugatana sthasyati sa ca sura |

ity adi ||

bhagavatyam apy uktam |

punar aparam sariputra bodhisatvena mahasatvena buddhakayam
nispadayi-

[bendall ed p244 --->]

tukamena dvatrimśanmahapurusalaksanany asitim
cânuvyañjanani pratilabdhukamena sarvatra jatau jatismaratam
bodhicittâvipranasatam bodhisatvacaryâsampramosatam
pratilabdhukamena sarvapapamitrapapasahayan vivarjayitukamena
sarvabuddhabodhisatvakalyanamitrany aragayitukamena
sarvamaramarakayikadevatanirjetukamena sarvâvarani

yani sodhayitukamena sarvadharmânnavaranatam pratilabdhukamena
prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam |

punar aparam sariputra bodhisatvena mahasatvena ye dasasu diksu buddha
bhagavantas tisthanti te me varnam bhasera-

[cambridge ms f108a --->]

nn iti prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam |

punar aparam sariputra bodhisatvena mahasatvenâikacittôtpadena
purvasyam disi ganganadivalukôpaman lokadhatun
samatikramitukamena |

pe |

evam sarvadiksu prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam ity ady iti
[[doubt]] vistarah ||

tatra yatha niratmanas ca sarvadharmah |

karmaphalasambandhâvirodhas ca nihsvabhavata ca
yathadrstasarvadharmâvirodhas ca |

tatha pitrputrasamagame darsitam |

saddhatur ayam maharaja purusah satsparsâyatanah |

astadasamanôpavicarah |

saddhatur ayam maharaja purusêti |

na khalu punar etad yuktam |

kim vâitad pratityôktam sad ime maharaja dhatavah |

katame sat |

tad yatha prthividhatur abdhatus tejodhatur vayudhatur akasadhatur
vijñanadhatus ca |

ime maharaja sad dhatavah ||yavat sad imani maharaja
sparsâyatanani |

katamani sat |

caksuh sparsâyatanam rupanam darsanaya |

srotram sparsâyatanam sabdanam sravanaya |

ghranam sparsâyatanam gandhâramâghranaya |

jihva sparsâyatanam rasanam asvadanaya |

kayasparsâyatanam sprastavyanam sparsanaya |

manahsparsâyatanam dharmanam vijñanaya |

imani ca maharaja sat sparsâyatanani ||

pe ||astadasême maharaja manôpavicarah |

katame 'stadasa |

iha purusas caksusa rupani drstva |

saumanasyadaurmanasyôpeksasthaniyany upavicarati |

evam srotrâdisu vacyam |

tena pratyekam indriyasatkena saumanasyâditrayanam-

[bendall ed p245 --->]

bhedad astadasa manôpavicara bhavanti |

pe |

katamas ca maharajâdhyatmikah prthividhatuh |

yat kiñcid asmin kaye 'dhyatmam kakkhatatvam kharagatam upattam |

tat punah katamat |

tad yatha |

kesa romani nakha dantêty adi |

ayam ucyate adhyatmikah prthividhatuh ||

katamas ca maharaja bahyah prthividhatuh |

yat kiñcid bahyam kakkhatvam kharagatam anupattam ayam ucyate
bahyah prthividhatuh |

tatra maharajâdhyatmikah prthividhatur utpadyamano na kutascid
agacchati nirudhyamano*na kvacit samnicayam gacchati |

bhavati maharaja sa samayo

[cambridge ms f108b --->]

yat stri adhyatmam aham strîti kalpayati |

sâdhyatmam aham strîti kalpayitva bahirdha purusam purusêti
kalpayati |

sa bahirdha purusam purusêti kalpayitva samrakta sati bahirdha
purusena sardham samyogam akanksate |

puruso 'dhyatmam puruso 'smîti kalpayatîti purvavat |

tayoh samyogâkanksaya samyogo bhavati |

samyogapratyayat kalalam jayate |

tatra maharaja yas ca samkalpo yas ca samkalpayita |

ubhayam etan na samvidyate |

striyam stri na samvidyate |

puruse puruso na samvidyate |

iti hy asann asadbhutih samkalpo jatah |

so 'pi samkalpasvabhavena na samvidyate |

yatha samkalpas tatha samyogo 'pi kalalam api svabhavena na samvidyate
|

yas ca svabhavato na samvidyate tat katham kakkhatatvam janayisyati
|

iti hi maharaja samkalpam jñatva kakkhatatvam veditavyam yatha
kakkhatatvam utpadyamanam na kutascid agacchati |

nirudhyamanam na kvacit samnicayam gacchatîti |

bhavati maha-

[bendall ed p246 --->]

raja samayo yad ayam kayah smasanaparyavasano bhavati |

tasya tat kakkhatatvam samklidyamanam nirudhyamanam na purvam
disam gacchati |

na daksinam |

na pascimam |

nôttaram |

nôrdhvam |

nâdho |

na tu vidisam gacchati |

evam maharajâdhyatmikah prthivoadhatur drastavyah |

bhavati maharaja sa samayo*yadâkasibhute lokasamniveše brahmam
vimanam samtisthate maharatnamayam |

tan maharaja kakkhatatvam utpadyamanam na kutascid agacchati |

cakravadamahacakravadah samtisthante drdhah
sarâikaghana vajramayas tesam api kakkhatatvam utpadyamanam na
kutascid agacchati |

sumeravah parvatarajano yugamdharma nimimdharêśadhara yavat
kalaparvatah samtisthante |

sarvas ca trisahasramahasahasro lokadhatur samtisthate |

caturasitir yojanasahasrany udvedhena |

madhye câstasastim yojanasatasahasram mahaprthivi
samtisthate |

tad api maharaja kakkhatatvam samudagacchat kutascid agacchati |

bhavati maharaja sa samayo yadâyam lokah samvartate |

tadêyam mahaprthivi

[cambridge ms f109a --->] agnina va dahyate 'dbhir va klidyate vayuna
va vikiryate |

tasyâgnina dahyamanaya masir api na prajayate tad yathâpi nama
sarpiso va tailasya vâgnina dahyamanasya na masir na chayika
prajñayate evam evâśyas trisahasramahasahasraya lokadhatur agnina
dahyamanaya nâiva masir na chayikâvasista prajñayate |

evam adbhir lavanavilayavad vayuna vairambhavatâbhihata sakuntavat
prthivyam na kiñcid avasistam prajñayatae iti pathyate |

tatra maharaja prthividhatur utpado 'pi sunyah vyayo 'pi
sunoṭpanno 'pi prthividhatur svabhavasunya |

iti hi maharaja prthividhatur prthividhatutvena nôpalabhyate
'nyatra vyavaharat |

so 'pi vyavaharo na stri na purusah |

evam evâitan maharaja yathabhutam samyakprajñaya drastavyam |

tatra katamo 'bdhatur |

yad idam asmin kaye 'dhyatmam pratyatmam apah |

abgatam |

aptvam snehah |

snehagam snehatvam dravatvam upagam upattam ||

tat punah katamat |

tad yatha |

asru svedah khetah singhanakam-

[bendall ed p247 --->]

vasa lasika majja medah pittam slesma puyah sonitam
ksiram prasravêty adir ayam ucyante adhyatmiko 'bdhatuh |

pe ||bhavati maharaja sa samayo yat priyam drstvâsru pravartate |

duskhena câbhyahatasya dharmasamvegena vâsru pravartate |

vatena vâksi prasyandate |

yavat sa maharajâbdhatur na kutascid agacchati |

bhavati maharaja sa samayo yadâdhyatmiko 'bdhatuh parisusyati |

sa parisusyan nirudhyamano*na kvacid gacchati |

pe |

vivartamane khalu punar loke samantad dvatrimsat patalâbhraghanah
santisthante samsthaya sarvavantah |

trisahasramahasahasram lokadhatum chadayanti |

yatah pañcântarakalpan isadharo devo varsati |

evam pañca gajaprameho devo varsati |

pañcâcchinnadharah |pañca sthulabindukah |

tatêyam mahaprthivi yavad brahmalokad udakena sphuta bhavati |

sa maharaja tavan mahan abdhatur utpadyamano na kutascid agacchati |

bhavati maharaja sa samayo yad ayam lokah samvartate |

samvartamane khalu punar loke dvitiyasya suryasya pradurbhavo bhavati |

dvitiyasya su-

[cambridge ms f109b --->]

ryasa loke pradurbhavad utsah saramsi kunadyas ca susyanti |

evam tritiyasya mahôtsa mahanadyah |

caturthasyânavataptam mahasarah sarvena sarvam ucchusyati |

caturthasya suryasya pradurbhavan mahasamudrasya yojanikam apy udakam
pariksayam paryadanam gacchati |

dviyojanikam api

tricituhpañcadasavimsatitrimssaccatvarimsatpañcasadyojanikam

api yavac catvarimsadyojanasahasram udakam avasistam bhavati |

yavad dvitalamatram |yavat kanthamatram |

yavad gopadamatram udakam avasistam bhavati |

bhavati maharaja sa samayo yan mahasamudre prthitaprthitany
avasistani bhavanti |

pe ||

bhavati maharaja sa samayo yan mahasamudre 'ngulisnehamatram apy udakam
nâvasistam bhavati |

sa maharaja tavan abdhatur nirudhyamano na kvacid gacchati |

pe |

tasya khalu punar maharajâbdhatur utpado 'pi sunyah |

vyayo 'pi sunyah tisthann api so 'bdhatuh

[bendall ed p248 --->]

svabhavasunyêti hi maharajâbdhatur abdhaturvenôpalabhyate 'nyatra
vyavaharamatrat |

so 'pi vyavaharo na stri na purusah purvavat ||

adhyatmikas tejodhatuh katamah ||

yat kiñcid asmin kaye tejas tejogatam usmagatam upagatam upattam |

tat punah katamat |

yenâyam kayâtapyate samtapyate |

yena vâsyâsitapitakhaditani samyaksukhena paripakam gacchati |

yasya côsadatvaj jvarito jvaritêti samkhyam gacchati ||

pe ||

bahyas tejodhatuh katamah |

yad bahyam tejas tejogatam usmagatam upagatam upattam |

tat punah katamat |

yan manusyâranisahagatebhyo garbhalasahagatebhyo va gomayacurnena va
karpasapicunâvasam anvesante yad utpannam gramam api dahati
gramapradesam api dahati yavad dvipam va kaksam trnanam va
davam va kastham va yavad dahan paraitîty adi |tatra
maharajâdhyatmikas tejodhatur utpadyate na kutascid agacchati
nirudhyamano na kvacit samnicayam gacchati |

iti hy abhutva bhavati bhutva ca pratavigacchati svabhavarahitatvat ||

evam yat kiñcid asmin kaye vayur vayugatam laghutvam

samudiranatvam |

tat punah katamat |

tad yathôrdhvagama vayavo 'dhogamah parsvâsrayah
prsthâsrayah kuksigamah sastrakah

[cambridge ms f110a --->]

ksurakah sucakah pippalaka vatâsthila
vatagulmâsvasaprasvasângânusarino vayavêty adi |

santi bahirdha purve vayavo daksinah pascimôttara vayavah
sarajasah arajasah paritta mahadgata vayavêti |

bhavati maharaja sa samayo yan mahavayuskandhah samudagatah |

[bendall ed p249 --->]

vrksâgran api patayati |

kudyan api parvatâgran api patayati |

patayitva nirupadano vigacchati |

yam satvas civarakarnikena va vidhamanakena vatânuvrttena va
paryesyante |

yavad ayam ucyate bahyo vayudhatuh |

tasyâpy utpattih purvavat ||adhyatmikâkasadhatuh katamah |

yat kiñcid asmin kaye 'dhyatmam pratyatmam upagatam upattam
akasagatam ihâbhyantarasamkhyabhutam |

asphutam aspharaniyam tvanmansasonitena |

tat punah katamat |

yad asmin kaye caksuh susiram iti va yavan mukham va mukhadvaram
va kantham va kanthanadya va yena câbhyavaharati yatra
câvatisthate |

yena câsyâsitapitakhaditâsvaditam adhastat pragharati |

ayam ucyatae adhyatmikâkasadhatuh |

evam bahye 'pi yad asphutam aspharaniyam rupagatenâpaliguddham
susirabhavas chidram |

ayam ucyate bahyah akasadhatuh ||

bhavati maharaja sa samayo yat karmapratyayad ayatanani pradurbhavanti
tany akasadhatum paricarayanti |

tatra samkhya bhavaty adhyatmikâkasadhatur iti |

sa na kutascid agacchati |

bhavati samayo yad rupam bibharti sarvam akasibhavati |

tat kasya hetoh |

aksayo hy akasadhatuh sthiro 'calah |

tad yatha maharajâsamskrto nirvanadhatuh |

evam evâkasadhatuh sarvatrânugato drastavyah |

tad yathâpi nama maharaja purusôthhale dese udapanam va kutakam
va kupam va puskarinim va khanayet |

tat kim manyase maharaja yat tatrâkasah kutas tad agatam iti |

aha |

na kutascid bhagavan |

bhagavan aha |

tad yathâpi nama maharaja sa purusah punar eva tad udapanam va
yavat puskarinim va purayet |

tat kim manyase maharaja yat tad akasam kvacid gatam iti |

aha |

na kvacid gatam bhagavan |

tat kasya hetoh |

na hy aka

[bendall ed p250 --->]

sa-

[cambridge ms f110b --->]

dhatuh gamane vâgamane va pratyupasthitah |

na sribhavana na purusabhavana pratyupasthitah |

bhagavan aha |

iti hi maharaja bahyâkasadhatur acalah |avikarah |tat kasya hetoh
|

sunyo hy akasadhatur akasadhatutvena |

virahitâkasadhatur akasadhatutvena |

na purusabhavana na sribhavana pratyupasthitah |

evam eva yathabhutam samyakprajñaya drastavyam ||

tatra katamo vijñanadhatur ya caksurindriyâdhipateya |

rupârambanaprativijñaptih |

yavad iti hi maharaja ya kacid varnasamsthanaprativijñaptir ayam
ucyate caksurvijñanadhatuh |

pe |

iti hi ya sadindriyâdhipateya sadvisayârambana
visayavijñaptir ayam ucyate vijñanadhatuh |

sa khalu punar ayam maharaja vijñanadhatuh nêndriyanisrito na
visayebhyâgato na madhye 'ntarasthayi sa nâdhyatma bahirdha nôbhayam
antarena |

sa khalu punar ayam maharaja vijñanadhatuh vastu prativijñapyâ
niruddhah |

sôtpadyamano na kutascid agacchati nirudhyamano na kvacid gacchati |

tasya khalu punar vijñanadhatuh utpado 'pi sunyah |

vyayo 'pi sunyah |

utpanno 'pi vijñanadhatuh svabhavasunyah |

iti maharaja vijñanadhatuh vijñanadhatutvena sunyo nôpalabhyate
'nyatra vyavaharat |

so 'pi vyavaharo na stri na purusah |

evam etad yathabhutam samyakprajñaya drastavyam ||

tatra maharaja katamac caksurayatanam |

yac ceturnam mahabhutanam prasadah |

tad yatha prthividhator abdhatos tejodhator vayudhator yavat |

tatra prthividhatuprasadas caksurayatanam nâbdhatuprasado na
tejudhatuprasado na vayudhatuprasadas caksurayatanam |

tat kasya hetoh |

na hi prthividhatuprasadah kasyacid dharmâyatanam
vâyatanapratilambhena va pratyupasthitah |

evam yavan na vayudhatuprasadah kasyacid dharmasyâyatanam
vâyatanapratilambhena va pratyupasthitah |

tat kasya

[bendall ed p251 --->]

hetoh |

niscesta hy ete dharma nisthapara nirvanasama |

iti hi maharajâikâikato dharman mrgyamanan caksurayatanam
nôpalabhate 'nyatra vyavaharat |

tat kasya hetoh |

sunyo hi prthividhatuprasadah prthividhatuprasadena |
yavac chunyo vayudhatuprasado vayudhatuprasadena |
ye ca dharmah svabhavena sunyah
[cambridge ms f111a --->]
kas tesam prasado va ksobho va |
yesam na prasado na ksobhôpalabhyate |
katham te rupam draksyanti |
iti hy atyantataya caksurayatanam sunyam caksurayatanasvabhavena
tat purvântato nôpalabhyate ||
aparântato 'pi nôpalabhyate |
anagamanatam gamanatam côpadaya sthanam apy asya nôpalabhyate
svabhavavirahitvat |
yac ca svabhavena na samvidyate |
na tat stri na purusah |
tena ka manyana |
manyana ca nama maharaja maragocarah |
amanyana buddhagocarah |
tat kasya hetoh |
manyânâpagata hi sarvadharmah |
pe |
tatra maharaja katamac chrotrâyatanam |
yac caturnam mahabhutanam prasado |
yavad iti hi maharaja sarvadharmā vimoksâbhimukha
dharmadhatuniyatâkasadhatuparyavasanâpraptika
avyavaharânabhilapyânabhilapaniyah |
yatra maharajêndriyani pratihanyante te visayêty ucyante |
caksur hi rupe pratihanyate tasmad rupani caksurvisayêty ucyante |
evam srotram sabdesv ity adi |
tatra caksu rupe pratihanyatêti nipatah |
pratihanyana tesam nirdista |
tatha hi caksu rupesu trividham nipataîti |
anukulesu subhasamjñaya |
pratikulesu pratighasamjñaya |

nâivânukulesu na pratikulesûpeksaya |
evam mano dharmesv ity adi |
tae ime visaya manogocarêty ucyante |
atra hi manas carati |
upavicarati |
tasman manogocarêty ucyante |
yad etan maharaja mano 'pratikulesu rupesv anunitam carati |
tenâsya ragôtpadyate |
pratikulesu rupesu pratihatam carati tenâsya
[bendall ed p252 --->]
dvesôtpadyate |
nâivânukulesu na pratikulesu sammudham carati |
tenâsya mohôtpadyate |
evam sabdâdisv api trividham arambanam anubhavati purvavat ||
tatra maharaja mayôpamanîndriyani |
svapnôpama visayah |
tad yathâpi nama maharaja purusah suptah svapnântare janapadakalya-
[cambridge ms f111b --->]
nya striya sardham paricaret |
sa sayitavibuddho janapadakalyanim striyam anusmaret |
tat kim manyase maharaja samvidyate svapnântare janapadakalyani
stri |
aha |
nô hîdam bhagavan |
bhagavan aha |
tat kim manyase maharajâpi nu sa purusah panditajatiyo bhavet |
yah svapnântare janapadakalyanim striyam anusmaret |
taya va sardham kriditam abhiniveset |
aha |
nô hîdam bhagavan |
tat kasya hetoh |
atyantataya hi bhagavan svapnântare janapadakalyani na samvidyate

nôpalabhyate |

kutah punar anaya sardham paricarana |

anyatra yavad eva sa puruso vighatasya klamathasya bhagi syat |

yas tam abhiniviset ||

bhagavan aha |

evam eva maharaja balo 'srutavan prthagjanas caksusa rupani
drstva saumanasyasthaniyany abhiniviset |

so 'bhinivistah sann anuniyate 'nunitah samrajyate |

samrakto ragajam karmâbhisamskaroti |

trividham kayena caturvidham vaca trividham manasa |

tac ca karmâbhisamskrtam aditâiva ksinam niruddham vigatam
viparinatam na purvam disam nisritya tisthati |

na daksinam na pascimam nôttaram nôrdhvam nâdho
nânuvidisam |

nêha na tiryak |

nôbhayam antara |

tat punah kalântarena maranakalasangamaye pratyupasthite |

jivitêndriyanirodhe ayusah pariksayat tatsabhagasya karmanah
ksinatvac carama-

[bendall ed p253 --->]

vijñanasya nirudhyamanasya manasârambanibhavati |

tad yathâpi nama sayitavibuddhasya janapadakalyanîti manasârambanam
bhavati |

iti hi maharaja caramavijñananêdhipatina tena ca
karmanârambanenâupapattyamsikadvayapratyayam prathamavijñanam
utpadyate |

yadi va narakesu yadi va tiryagyonau yadi va yamaloke yadi vâsure kaye
yadi va manusyesu yadi va deve su |

tasya ca prathamavijñanasyaâupapattyamsikasya
samanantaraniruddhasyânantarasabhaga cittasamtatih pravartate |

yatra vipakasya pratisamvedana prajñayate |

tatra yas caramavijñanasya nirodhas tatra cyutir iti samkhyam gacchati
|

yah

[cambridge ms f112a --->]

prathamavijñanasya pradurbhavas tatrôpapattih |
iti hi maharaja na kascid dharmo 'smal lokat param lokam gacchati |
cyutyupapatti ca prajayete |
tatra maharaja caramavijñanam utpadyamanam na kutascid agacchati
||nirudhyamanam na kvacid gacchati |
karmâpy utpadyamanam na kutascid agacchati |
nirudhyamanam na kvacid gacchati |
prathamavijñanam apy utpadyamanam na kutascid agacchati |
nirudhyamanam ca na kvacid gacchati |
tat kasya hetoh |
svabhavavirahitvat |
caramavijñanam caramavijñanena sunyam |
karma karmana sunyam |
prathamavijñanam prathamavijñanena sunyam |
cyutis cyutya sunya |
upapattir upapattya sunya |
karmanam câbandhyata prajayate vipakasya ca pratisamvedana na
câtra kascit karta na bhoktânnyatra namasamketat |
[bendall ed p254 --->]
tad yathâpi nama maharaja purusah suptah svapnântare satruna
sardham samgramayet |
sa sayitavibuddhah |
tam evânusmaret |
tat kim manyase maharaja samvidyate svapnântare satruh |
satruna va sardham samgramêti |
aha |
nô hîdam bhagavan |
bhagavan aha |
tat kim manyase maharajâpi nu sa purusah panditajatiyo bhavet |
yo 'sau svapnântare satrum abhiniviset |
satruna va sardham samgramam |
aha |

nô hîdam bhagavan |

tat kasya hetoh |

atyantataya hi bhagavan svapne satrur na samvidyate kutah punas tena
sardham samgramah |

anyatra yavad eva sa puruso vighatasya klamathasya ca bhagi syat yas tam
abhiniviset |

bhagavan aha |

evam eva maharaja balo 'srutavan prthagjanas caksusa rupani
drstva daurmanasyasthaniyany abhinivisate 'bhinivistah san
pratihanyate |

pratihatah samtusyati |

dusto dosajam karmâbhisamskarotîti purvavat |

tad yathâpi nama maharaja purusah

[cambridge ms f112b --->]

suptah svapnântare pisacena paripatyamano bhithah samoham apadyate
|

sa sayitavibuddhas tam pisacah tam ca sammoham anusmaret |

tat kim manyase maharaja samvidyante svapne pisacah sammoho va |

yavad evam eva maharaja balo 'srutavan prthagjanas caksusa
rupani drstvôpeksasthaniyany abhinivisate 'bhinivistah
san muhyati mudho mohajam karmâbhisamskarotîti purvavat |

tad yathâpi nama maharaja purusah suptah svapnântare
janapadakalyanya gayantya madhuram gitasvaram madhuram ca
tantrisvaram ca srnuyat |

sa tena gitavaditena paricarayet |

sa sayitavibuddhas tad eva gitavaditam anusmaret |

tat kim manyase maharajâpi nu sa purusah panditajatiyah
svapnântare janapadakalyanya gitavaditam abhiniviset |

aha |

nô hîdam bhagavan |

bhagavan aha |

tat kasya hetoh |

atyantataya hi bhagavan svapnântare janapadakalyani stri na samvidyate
nôpalabhyate |

kutah punar asya gitavaditam |

anyatra yavad eva sa puruso

[bendall ed p255 --->]

vighatasya klamathasya ca bhagi syat |

yas tad abhiniviset |

bhagavan aha |

evam eva maharaja balo 'srutavan prthagjanah srotrena sabdan
srutva saumanasyasthaniyany abhinivisate |

iti purvavat |

evam gandhâdisu tridha tridha veditavyam ||

pe ||atra maharaja manasam nivesayitavyam |

kim ity aham sadevakasya lokasya caksur bhavyam |

ulka pradipâlokabhutah |

kulam naus tirtham |

nayakah parinayakah daisikah sârthavahah |

puro javeyam |

mukto mocayeyam asvastâsvasayeyam parinirvrttah parinirvapayeyam
iti |

purva hi kotir maharaja na prajñayate 'isvaryâdhipatyanam anubhuya
mananam |

iti hi maharaja mayôpamanîndriyany a-

[cambridge ms f113a --->]

trptany atarsaniyani |

svapnôpama visayâtarsakâtrptikarah

||atrânantayasascakravartinah katha svargac ca patite tasmin
sarajakaih pauraiah parivrtâivam pathyate |

tad yathâpi nama maharaja sarpirmando va navanitamando va
taptayam valukayam upaniksipto 'vasidati |

na samtisthate |

evam eva maharajânantayasâvasidati na samtisthate |

atha raja priyamkaro rajanam anantayasasam tathâvasidantam |

upasamkramyâitad avocat |

kim vayam maharaja lokasya vyakuryamah |

kim rajño 'nantayasasah subhasitam iti |

sâha |

vaktavyam |

maharajânantayasas caturdvipesu rajyâisvaryam
karayitvâbandhyamanorathatam anubhuya sarvadrumâkalaphalatam
sarvôpadravaprasabdhisarvasatvâbandhyamanorathatam gandhôdakavarsam
hiranyavarsam suvarnavarsam sarvôpakaranavarsam cânubhuya
caturo mahadvipan adhyavasitva sakrasyârdhâsanam akramyatîcchaya na
mukto 'trptâiva kamaih kalagatêti |

evam tvam maharaja vyakuryêty evam uktva ca rajânantayasah
kalam akarsit |

pe ||

ta-

[bendall ed p256 --->]

smat tarhi te maharaja maricikayam udakasvabhavo nâbhun na
bhavisyati na câitarhi vidyate |

evam eva maharaja rupavedanasamjña samskaravijñanam svabhavo
nâbhun na bhavisyati na câitarhi vidyatae ity adi ||

punar apy uktam |

etavac câitat jñeyam |

yad uta samvrtih paramârthas ca |

tac ca bhagavata sunyatah sudrstam suviditam
susaksatkrtam |

tena sa sarvajñêty ucyate |

tatra samvrtir lokapracaratas tathagatena drsta |

yah punah paramârthah so 'nabhilapyah |

[cambridge ms f113b --->]

anajñeyo 'vijñeyo 'desito 'prakasito yavad akriyo yavan na labho
nâlabho na sukham na duskham na yaso nâyasah |

na rupam nârupam ity adi ||

tatra jinena jagasya krtena

samvrti desita lokahitaya |

yena jagat sugatasya sakase

samjanayiha prasadasukhârthe ||

samvrti prajñamayi narasimhah

sadgatayo bhani satvagananam |

narakatiras ca tathâiva ca pretan

asurakaya narams ca marums ca ||

nicakulams tathôccakulams ca

adhyakulams ca daridrakulams cêty adi ||

[bendall ed p257 --->]

punas côktam |

katamâisa dharmo yo bhagavata vyakrto 'nuttarayam samyaksambodhau

|

kim rupam uta vedanâho svit samjñôtâho samskarâtha vijñanam

bhagavata vyakrtam anuttarayam samyaksambodhav iti |

tesam etad abhut |

na rupam yavan na vijñanam bhagavata vyakrtam anuttarayam

samyaksambodhau |

tat kasya hetoh |

anutpado hi rupam anutpado bodhih |

tat katham anutpado 'nutpadam abhisambudhyate |

evam yavad vijñanam ||

pe ||

tad evam anupalabhyamanesu sarvadharmesu katamo 'tra buddhah |

katama bodhih |

katamo bodhisatvah |

katamad vyakaranam |

sunyam hi rupam rupena yavad vijñanam ||

pe ||yavad eva vyavaharamatram etat |

namadheyamatram samketamatram samvrtimatram prajñaptimatram

|

nâlam atra panditair abhinivesôtpadayitavyêti ||

tathâtrâivâhuh |

nirmanaratayo deva yatha vayam bhagavan |

bhagavato bhasitasyârtham ajanimah |

sarvadharmâ bhutakotir anantakotir anavaranakotir

apratisthitakotir ity adi ||

sarvadharmâ bhagavan bodhih |

svabhavavirahita boddhavyah |
antasânantaryany api bodhih |
tat kasya hetoh |
aprakrtika hi bhagavan bodhir aprakrtikani ca pañcânantaryani |
tenôcyate anantaryani bodhir iti |
tatha vihasyante bhagavan ye kecit parinirvatukamah |
tat kasya hetoh |
yadi kascit samsarapatipa-
[cambridge ms f114a --->]
nno bhavet |
sa nirvanam paryesatae iti ||
punar uktam |
bhutakotir iti bhagavan yad uktam nirmanaratibhir devais tatra vayam
bhutam api nôpalabhamahe |
kim punar asya kotim |
tat kasya hetoh |
yo hi kascid bhagavan bhutam upalabhate |
kotim api sa tasyôpalabhate dvaye câsau caratîti ||
tathâtrâiva sahampatibrahmana sasta stutah ||
supiti yatha narah ksudhâbhibhutah satarasabhojanabhuñjino ca
trptah |
na pi ca ksudha na bhojanam na satvah supina yathâiva nidrsta
sarvadharmah ||
[bendall ed p258 --->]
bhani naru pathane manojñavacam priyu bhavati na ca samkramo 'sti
vacam |
na ca vacana câsya rakta vacam upalabhase na ca tatra samsayo 'sti ||
srunati yatha manojña vinasabdam madhura na câsti svabhavatah sa
sabdah |
tathêmi vidu skandha preksamano na labhati bhavu svabhavatah
sumedhah ||
pe ||
yatha naru iha sankhasabda srutva vimrsati vidva kuto ya
pradubhutah |

na ca labhati svabhava sunyabhavam tatha tv aya drsta narêndra
sarvadharmah ||yatha naru iha bhojanam pranitam vimrsati angasu
siddham asvabhavam |

yatha rasu tatha te 'nga tatsvabhavas tatha tv aya drsta maharsi
sarvadharmah ||

yatha naru ihêndrayasti drstva vimrsati angasu nihsvabhava
sunyam |

vimrsatu yatha yasti te 'nga sunyas tatha tv aya drsta
maharsi sarvadharmah ||puravara yathângaso vibhajya nagaru svabhavatu
namato na labdham |

yatha nagara tathânga sarvasunyas tatha tv aya drsta narêndra
sarvadharmah ||

mudita yatha naraga mukta bheri harsa janeti svabhavasunyasabda |

svaru yatha tatha te 'nga tatsvabhavam tatha tv aya drsta maharsi
sarvadharmah ||

[bendall ed p259 --->]

...

...

hanatu yatha narasya tam hi bherim pratighu na vidyati nâpi
snehadhatuh |

vimrsatu bherîva te 'nga tatsvabhavas tatha tv aya drsta
narêndra sarvadharmah ||hanatu yatha narasya tam hi bherim svaru na
sa manyati ramayami lokam |

svaru yatha tatha te 'nga tatsvabhavah

[cambridge ms f114b --->]

tatha tv aya drsta narêndra sarvadharmah ||

hanatu yatha narasya tasya bheryam na pi svaru angasu nâpi sa
svatantrah |

svaru yatha tatha te 'nga tatsvabhavas tatha tv aya drsta maharsi
sarvadharmah ||

punas côktam |

satvârambananayakena kathita maitri subhabhavana |

satvas câsya vibhavitah suviditam nihsatva sarvam jagat |

tatrâivam dvipadôttamo 'kaluso nihsamsaya manasah |

tena tva sugatam vibhavitamatim pujema pujâriham ||

duskham ca sugata [[doubt]] dasaddisigatam nâivam paridrsyate

|

[bendall ed p260 --->]

satvesu karuna ca nama bhanita devâtideva tvaya |
evam bho jinapungava jinamatam ajñata yathavatah |
tena tvam dvipadôttama naravarah pujema pujâriham ||
satvanâiva na duskham sakyamunina yasyâpanitam dukham |
jatas te muditas ca hrstamanaso 'ratis ca tair nôditah ||
evam buddhanayam acintianayam yathavato janato |
tasmat pujiya tvam narana pravaram prayema praptam phalam ||
kayah kayavivarjitena munina nâsadito margatam |
nâivam te smrtinayaka na bhanita nâiva pramusta smrtih ||
uktam cō sugatena bhavapathimah kayam gata bhavanah |
evam buddhanayam veditva sugata puja krta tayinah ||
bhavethah samatham vipasyanam ayam margam dukha santaye |

[bendall ed p261 --->]

santas te bhagavan savasanamala yehi jagat klisyate ||
samathas câtha vipasyana na ca mala sarve 'ti sunya mune |
asmin devagana na kanksa kvacana pujentu tvam nayakam |
ity adi ||
punar uktam |
sunyam hi caksus caksuhsvabhavena |
yasya ca dharmasya svabhavo na vidyate so 'vastukah |
yo 'vastukah so 'parinispannah yo 'parinispannah sa nôtpadyate na
nirudhyate |
pe ||

yat trisv apy adhvasu nôpalabhyate na tac caksur nêndriyam katham
tasya vyavaharo jñeyah |
tad yathâpi nama riktamustir alikah |
yavad eva namamatram nô tu khalu paramâ-

[cambridge ms f115a --->]

rthato riktam upalabhyate na mustih |
evam caksus cêndriyam ca rikte mustisadsam alikam

asadbhutam tuccham mrsamosadharme balôpalapanam
murkhasammohanam yavad eva namamatram ||
punar atrâivâha |
svapnântare mahavrstir asravanam pravartana |
darsita te mahavirâsravôtpattipanditah ||
svapne yatha siraschedo drstas te asravaksayah |
darsitah sarvavijñanam sarvadarsin namo 'stu te ||
atrâiva ca drumena kinnararajena bhagavan prstah pratyaha |
yad vadasi sunyatam ca vyakaranam |
câpy aham na janami |
syad yadi kimcid asunyam na bhavej jinenâsya vyakaranam ||
kimkaranam |
tatha hi |
sthitam bhavet tat svake bhave |
kutasthanirvikaram |
na tasya vrddhir na parihanih |
na kriya na ca karanam |
yat svabhavasunyam adarsamandale suparisuddhe samdrsyate
pratibi-
[bendall ed p262 --->]
mbam |
tathâiva druma janihîman dharman |
avikaram dharmadhatum imam ca pujam drumângaso vicarayasi |
angaso niriksya pujam |
katame 'vikarino 'ngah ||
yad api ca nirihakatvam kriyam ca na janase maya proktam |
sakatânga samnipatam niriksva sakatasya câiva kriyam ||
karma ca me akhyatam karta na vidyate dasasu diksu |
vatêritad iva taror yatha hi nivartate vahnih ||
na ca maruto na ca tarus cetayati hutâsanam ca yajane |
na nivartate vahnis tathâiva karmasya kartarah ||
yad api vadase na ca samcaya punyasya hi vidyate |

sucaritasya samudagamas ca |

bodhis tasyâpi srnu kramanta tvam |

yatha bhanasi manusyanam ayuhparimanam varsasatam jivin
|

na câsti varsapuñji |

ayam api samudagamas tadvad iti ||

bhagavatyam apy uktam |

kim punar ayusman subhute utpanno dharmôtpadyate utânutpannah |

subhutir aha |

nâham ayusman sariputrôtpannasya dharmasyôtpattim iccha-

[cambridge ms f115b --->]

mi na cânutpannasyêti ||

[bendall ed p263 --->]

dharmasamgityam apy uktam |

tathata tathatêti kulaputra sunyatayâitad adhivacanam |

sa ca sunyata nôtpadyate na nirudhyate |

aha |

yady evam dharmah sunyôkta bhagavata tasmad sarvadharmâ
nôtpadyante na nirottyante |

nirarambho bodhisatvah |

aha |

evam eva kulaputra tatha yathâbhisambudhyase sarvadharmâ nôtpadyante na
nirudhyante |

aha |

yad etad uktam bhagavata |

samskrta dharmôtpadyante nirudhyante cêty asya tathagatabhasitasya
ko 'bhiprayah |

aha |

utpadanirodhâbhinivistah kulaputra lokasamnivesah |

tatra tathagato mahakaruniko lokasyôttarasapadapariharârtham
vyavaharavasad uktavan utpadyante nirudhyante cêti |

na câtra kasyacid dharmasyôtpado na nirodhêti ||

punar atra evôktam |

tatra bhagavams caksurupesu na ranati srotram |
sabdesu |
yavan manodharmesu na ranati |
sa dharmah |
tatra katham caksurupesu na ranati |
samsargâbhavat |
na hi caksurupena samsrjyate |
yavan na manodharmena samsrjyate |
yan na samsrjyate tan na ranati |
advitiyasya bhagavan dharmasya ranam nâsti |
advitiyas ca bhagavan sarvadharmah parasparam na jananti na vijananti
|
na kalpayanti na vikalpayanti |
na sambhavanti na visambhavanti |
na hiyante na varddhante |
na rajyanti |
na virajyanti |
na samsaranti na parinirvanti nâite kasyacit |
nâisam kascit |
nâite bhagavan dharmôdvijante na samklisyante na vyavadayante |
evam aham bhagavan janamy evam avabudhye |
yad apy aham |
bhagavann evam vadami |
evam aham janamy evam aham budhyamîti |
ayatananam esa vikarah |
na ca bhagavann ayatananam evam bhavati |
asmakam esa vikarêti |
yo hy evam janati sa na kenacit sarddham vivadati |
yan na vivadati tac chramanadharmam anusaratîti |
tatha dharmadarsanam-
[cambridge ms f116a --->]
buddhadarsanam sarvasatvadarsanam sarvasatva-

[bendall ed p264 --->]

hetupratyayadarsanam sunyatadarsanam sunyatadarsanam adarsanam

|

adarsanam bhagavan sarvadharmam darsanam samyagdarsanam iti ||

katham anadhisthana samvrtir yukta |

katham punar ayukta |

yathâsati sthanau purusabhrantih |

kasya punah sunyatavadinah paramârthatah sthanuh siddho

yadasrayat purusabhrantih syad |

amulâiva ca sarvadharmas tatvato mulânupapatteh ||

tatha côktam aryavimalakirtinirdese |

abhutaparikalpasya kim mulam |

aha |

viparyasta samjña mulam |

aha |

viparyastayah samjñayah kim mulam |

apratisthanam mulam |

aha |

apratisthayah kim mulam |

aha |

yan mañjusrir apratisthanam na tasya kiñcin mulam iti hy

apratisthanamulapratisthitah sarvadharmêti ||

iyam samasatah prajñâparamita cittasuddhyarthina bhavayitavya |

bhavayitva ca klesaripuranakusalena bhavitavyam |

na svagrhasurena ||

yathôktam aryadharmasamgitisutre |

na sunyatavadi lokadharmaih samhriyate 'nisritatvat |

na sa labhena samhrsati |

alabhena na vimana bhavati |

yasasa na vismayate 'yasasa na samkucati |

nindaya nâvaliyate |

prasamsaya nânuniyate |

sukhena na rajyate duskhena na virajyate |

yo hy evam lokadharmair na samhriyate sa sunyatam janitae iti ||

tatha sunyatavadino na kvacid anurago na viragah |

yasmin rajyeta tac chunyam eva janite |

sunyam eva pasyati |

nâsau sunyatam janite yah kvacid dharme rajyate va virajyate va
tatha nâsau sunyatam janite yah kenacit sarddham vigraham
vivadam va kuryac chunyam eva janite tac chunyam eva pasyatîty adi
||

etat samksepac cittasodhanam ||

[bendall ed p265 --->]

athâivam api paramavisuddhir dharmadarsane sati |

iha pañcakasayasamklistasya kalyanamitrâvasaditasya va
samksepena tavat kutra

[cambridge ms f116b --->]

yatnam krtva sikhram cittasuddhir bhavati |

atmabahumanaparâvajñatyage 'nayor mulam atmasatvadrstih |

sa câitadabhyasat sukaram prahiyatae iti paragauravam atmâvajña
câivam bhavaniya ||

yadi satvo yadi skandhah ksamata sarvatha sthita |

ekasya hi parâtmavam viruddham sambhavet katham ||

vinâmbanam apy etad acaranty eva dehinah |

anadikalyanâbhyasat kim abhyasasya duskaram ||

evam abhyasavasyatve tulye kasmad sukhodayam |

paragauravam utsrjya svasukhayan yad isyate ||

cintamanir yathôktas ca santi gauravahetavah |

na tu me gauravat saukhyam ihâpi janadurbhagat ||

tasmad satvântare yadvad ruksamatsaramaninah |

atmasnehavato vrttir bhavayet tadviparyayam ||

atmano bahumano 'yam stutinindâdisekatah |

vardhate narakavasat sekan narakavahnivat ||

[bendall ed p266 --->]

sabdâs tavad acittatvan mam stautîti na sambhavah |

parah kila mayi pritêty ayam me matibhramah ||
tattustyâiva mama pritiḥ samanye na sada astu sa |
tatsukhena na cet karyam tena tustena kim mama ||
anyatra mayi va pritya kim hi me parakiyaya |
na me parena tustena kaye saukhyam ihânṽ api ||
evam jñatva prahatavya kalpana nirvibandhana |
akirtininda satkarâivam jñeyas ca nisphalah ||
na dharmo nâyur arogyam na balam vandanâdibhiḥ |
yadvad utprasyamanasya vikarair anyakayikaih ||
hrstasyâtha visannasya labhâlabhau samôdayau |
vivarjya nisphalam tasmad bhavyam sailamanasah ||
samstavatyagac ca sikhram cittavisuddhir bhavati |
iti ||

tatrâpi cintyate |
nimittôdgrahasambhuta pratyabhijñâ punah punah |
utpadayaty anunayam jayate pratigho 'py atah ||
pratighânunayau yasya tasya papam avaritam |
abhyakhyanani citrani matsaryam cêrsyaya saha ||

[bendall ed p267 --->]

labhâdikamata namêty ady avartate bahu |
tasmad sarvaprayatnena samstavam pra-

[cambridge ms f117a --->]

haren munih || sadrsyad anyad apy etad varisrotovad ikisyate |
tad evêdam iti bhrantya tatve tisthamy ato balat ||
avastu câitat sadrsyam dukham ca janayisyati |
aham câitac ca sarvam ca na ciran na bhavisyati |
iti ||

atmabhavaparisuddhis caturdasah paricchedah ||
bhogapunyasuddhiḥ pañcadasah paricchedah ||
siksasamuccayasyâtmasuddhyanantaram bhogasuddhiḥ samcayâbhavat
|
prthag iha lekḥita |

bhogasuddhim ca janiyat samyagajivasodhanat ||
yathôktam aryôgrapariprcchayam |
iha grhapate grhi bodhisatvo dharmena bhogan paryesate nâdharmena
|
samena na visamena |
samyagajivo bhavati na visamâjivêti ||
aryaratnameghe 'py uktam |
na bodhisatvo dayakam danapatim drstvêryapatham aracayati |
katham nêryapatham aracayati |
na sanair mandam mandam kraman utksipati na niksipati
yugamatrapreksikaya savisva-
[bendall ed p268 --->]
stapreksikayânabhogapreksikaya |
evam kayakuhanam na karoti |
katham vakkuhanam na karoti |
na bodhisatvo labhahetor labhanidanam mandabhani mrdubhani na
priyabhani bhavati |
nânuvartanavacanani niscarayati |
pe ||katham na cittakuhanam kuroti |
bodhisatvo dayakena danapatina va labhena pravaryamano va
câlpêcchatam darsayati |
citte na sprham utpadayati |
antardahâisa kulaputra yad vacâlpêcchata cittena labhakamata |
evam hi kulaputra bodhisatvah kuhanalapanalabhâpagato bhavati |
pe |
na bodhisatvo danapatim va drstva nimittam karoti |
vighato me civarena |
vighato me patrena |
vighato me glanabhaisajyena |
na ca tam dayakam danapatim va kimcit prarthayate |
na vacam niscarayati |
evam hi bodhisatvo nimittalabhâpagato bhavati |
yavan na bodhisatvo dayakam danapatim drstvâivam vacam

niscarayati |

amukenâmu-

[cambridge ms f117b --->]

kena va me danapatinâmukam vastu pratipaditam tasya ca
mayâmukôpakarah krtah |

tena me silavan ayam iti krtvêdam cêdam ca dattam bahusrutêti |

alpêcchêti krtva |

maya ca tasya karunyacittam upasthapyâ parigrhitam |

pe ||

tatra kayaksatir yad uta labhahetor labhanidanam
adhavanaparidhavanam dauhsilyasamudacaranam ca |

cittaksatir yad uta prarthana |

[bendall ed p268 --->]

labhinam ca brahmacarinam antike vyapadabahulata |

evam hi bodhisatvo visamaparyestilabhâpagato bhavati |

pe ||

iha bodhisatvo na tulakutena na manakutena na visrambhaghatikaya na
dhurtataya labham uparjayati |

evam hi bodhisatvo 'dharmalabhâpagato bhavati |

pe |

ye te labha staupikasamsrsta va dharmikasamsrsta va
samghikasamsrsta vâdatta vânanujñata va |

tan na praticchati na svikaroti |

evam hi bodhisatvo 'parisuddhalabhâpagato bhavati |

yaval labdha labham na mamayate |

na dhanayate |

na samnidhim karoti |

kalânukalam ca sramanabrahmanebhyo dadati |

matapitrmitrâmatyajñatisalohitebhyah kalânukalam atmana
paribhunkte paribhuñjanas câraktah paribhunkte |

svanadhyavasito na câlabhyamane labhe khedacittam utpadayati |

na paritapyati na ca dayakadanapatinam antike 'prasadacittam
utpadayatîty adi ||

tatrâisâpy asya bodhisatvasya bhogasuddhir atmabhavasuddhivat
parahitaya bhavet ||

yathôktam aryavimalakirtinirdese |

punar aparam bhadanta sariputra ye pravisantîdam grham tesam
samanantarapavistanam sarvaklesa na badhante 'yam
dvitiyâscaryâdbhuto dharmah ||

punar atrâivôktam |

atha tato bhojanat sarvavati sa parsat trpta bhuta |

na ca tat bhojanam ksiyate |

yais ca bodhisatvaih sravakais ca sakrabrahmalokapalais tad anyais ca
satvais tad bhojanam bhuktam tesam ta-

[bendall ed p270 --->]

drsam sukham kaye 'vakrantam yadrsam sarva-

[cambridge ms f118a --->]

sukhamanditayam lokadhatau bodhisatvanam sukham |

sarvaromakupebhyas ca tesam tadrso gandhah pravati |

tad yathâpi nama tasyam eva sarvagandhasugandhayam lokadhatau
vrksanam gandhah ||

punas côktam |

yais ca bhadantânanda bhiksubhir anavakrantaniyamair etad bhojanam
bhuktam tesam evâvakrantaniyamanam parinamsyati |

pe |

yair anutpaditabodhicittaih satvaih paribhuktam tesam
utpaditabodhicittanam parinamsyati |

yair utpaditabodhicittair bhuktam tesam
nâpratilabdhasantikanam parinamsyatîti vistarah ||

sunyataruna garbhacestitat punyasodhanam ||

uktam hy aryagaganagañjasutre |

yad utâhamkaravisuddham tad danam dadati |

mamakaravisuddham tad danam dadati |

hetuvisuddham tad danam dadati |

drstivisuddham tad danam dadati |

nimittavisuddham tad danam dadati |

nanatvavisuddham tad danam dadati |

vipakapratikanksanavisuddham tad danam dadati |

yatha gaganam samavisuddham tad danam dadati ||

pe |

yatha gaganam aparyantam evam aparyantikrtena cittena tad danam dadati
|

yatha gaganam vistirnam anavaranam evam bodhiparinamitam tad
danam dadati |

yatha gaganam arupi evam sarvarupânisritam tad danam dadati |

yatha gaganam avedayitr |

evam sarvaveditapratiprasabdham danam dadati |

evam asamjñi asamskrtam avijñaptilaksanam evam apratijñanam tad
danam dadati |

yatha gaganam sarvabuddhaksetraspharanam evam
sarvasatvamaitrispharanam tad danam dadati |

pe |

yatha gaganam sadaprakasam evam cittaprakrtivisuddham tad danam
dada-ti |

yatha gaganam sarvasatvâvakasam evam sarvasatvôpajivyam tad
danam dadati |

yavad yatha nirmito nirmitya dadati nirvikalpo 'nabhogah |

cittamanovijñanavigatah sarvadharmānihpratikanksi |

evam dvayavigamataya mayalaksa-

[bendall ed p271 --->]

nasvabhavavisuddham bodhisatvas tad danam dadati |

yasyêdrso danaparityagah prajñajñanena ca sarvasatva-

[cambridge ms f118b --->]

klesaparityagah |

upayajñanena ca satvâparityagah |

evam tyagacittah kulaputra bodhisatvo gaganasamadano bhavati ||

aryâksayamatisutre 'py uktam |

nâsti satvôtpidanadanam |

yavan nâsti yathôkte unadanam |

yavan nâsti sarvasatvesu daksiniyâvamanyanadanam |

pe |

nâsti nikrandadanam yavan nâsti yacanakesûpataptadanam nâsty
uccagghana*ullapanadanam nâsti paranmukhadanam nâsty
apaviddhadanam nâsty asvahastadanam |

pe |

nâsty akalpikadanam |

nâsty akaladanam nâsti visasastradanam nâsti
satvavihethanadanam iti ||

yat tarhy ugrapariprcchayam uktam |

danaparamitakalo 'yam yasya yenârthas tasya tatpradanakalah |

api tu tathâham karisyami |

madyapebhyâiva madyapanam dasyami |

tams tan smrtisamprajanye samadapayisyamîti ||

madyapanad api nairasyakrte bodhisatve pratigho gariyan |

satvasamgrahahanis câto 'nyaprasadanôpayâsambhave madyam deyam ity
abhiprayah |

sastrâdisv api yady anubadhagurulâdyavavicarad danam apadyeta |

nâivâpattir ity atâiva gamyate |

sutresu tu samanyena pratishedha |

ity ukta danavisuddhidik ||

silavisuddhir aryagaganagañjasutre evâbhihita |

avirahitabodhicittata cittavisuddhyai apagatasravakapratyeka buddhacittata
pramanikavisuddhyaîty adi ||

[bendall ed p272 --->]

punar apara silavisuddhih |

suddham gaganam suddham tacchilam |vimalam gaganam vimalam
tacchilam |

santam gaganam santam tacchilam |

anunnatam gaganam annatam tacchilam |

anunitam gaganam anunitam tacchilam |

yavad achedyâbhedyam gaganam achedyâbhedyam tacchilam ity adi ||

apratihatam gaganam sarvasatvâpratighacittasya ksantiparisuddhih |

samaprayogam gaganam sarvasatvasamacittasya ksantiparisuddhir ity adi
||

tad yathâpi syan mahasalavanam |

tasmi-

[cambridge ms f119a --->]

n kascid evâgatya salam chindyat |

tatra tesam avasistanam nâivam bhavati |

esa chinno vayam acchinnêti |

na tesam anunayo na pratighah |

na kalpo na vikalpo na parikalpah ||

yâivam ksantir iyam bodhisatvasya parama gaganasama ksantir |

iti ||

aryaratnacudasutre vistaram uktvâha |

idam ucyate viryam |

tasya kayaparisuddhih |

yat kayasya pratibhasapratibimbajñanam vaco 'nabhilapyajñanam |

cittasyâtyantôpasamajñanam |

tatha maitrisamnahasamnaddho

mahakarunâdhisthanapratisthitah |

sarvâkaravarôpetam sunyatâkarâbhinirhrtam dhyanam dhyayati |

tatra katama sarvâkaravarôpeta sunyata |

ya na danavikala |

yavan nôpayavikala |

na mahamaitrimuditôpeksavikala |

na satyajñanâvataravikala |

na bodhicittasatvâpeksavikala |

nâsayâdhyasayaprayogavikala |

na danapriyavadyatârthakriya samanârthatavikala |

na smrtisamprajanyavikala |

na

smrtyupasthanasamyakprahanarddhipadêndriyabalabodhyangâstânga

margavikala na samathavîpasyanavikala |

pe |

upasanta ca svabhavena |

[bendall ed p273 --->]

anupasanta ca karmaklesesu |

upeksika ca sarvadarmanam |

aveksika ca buddhadharmanam |

jaha ca svalaksanena |

vikranta cādhisthanakaryataya |

avyapṛta ca svarasena |

sada vyapṛta ca buddhakaryesu |

sitibhuta cōpasamena |

sadōjjvalita ca satvapariṣṭe |

iyam ucyate sarvâkaravarōpeta sunyata ||

yavad iyam kulaputra dhyana-paramita caryaparissuddhir iti ||

etena prajñaparissuddhir veditavya |

evam sarvapūnyesu iti ||

tathâryavimalakirtinirdese 'py uktam

|saddharmacakṛapavartanamahaparinirvanasamdarśanagocaras ca

bodhisatvacaryâtyajanagocaras cāyam api bodhisatvasya gocara |

iti ||bhogapūnyasuddhiḥ pañcadasah paricchedah ||

bhadracaryavidhiḥ sodasah paricchedah ||

idanim trayanam api vṛddhir va-

[cambridge ms f119a --->]

cya ||

kim artham |

grahitarah subahavah svalpam cēdam anena kim |

na cātīrptījanakam vardhaniyam idam tatah ||atīrptī buddhatvam

|

tan na sravakasādhāranena suddhimātreṇa satvanam janyatae ity
arthah |

atmabhavasya ka vṛddhir balānalasya vardhanam ||

[bendall ed p274 --->]

tatrâryaratnameghe balam uktam |na sa satvah satvanikāye samvidyate yo
bodhisatvasya balena balam mardayed ity adi ||

tasya katham vardhanam |

yad uktam aryatathagataguhyasutre aryavajrapaner
baladarsanavismitâjatasatruprstena bhagavata |

dasabhir maharaja dharmaih samanvagato bodhisatvâivamrupam
balavattam pratilabhate |katamair dasabhih |

iha maharaja bodhisatvah kayam jivitam ca parityajati |

na ca punah saddharmam parityajati |

sarvasatvanam câvanamati na ca punar manam brmhayati |

durbalanam ca satvanam ksamate |

na pratigham karoti |

jighatsitanam ca satvanam agram varabhojanam dadati |

bhitanam ca satvanam abhayam dadati |

glanamam ca satvanam bhutacikitsayai utsuko bhavati |

daridrams ca satvan bhogaih samtarpayati |

tathagatacaitye ca sudhapindalepanam karoti |

anandavacanam satvanam sravayati |

daridraduskhitanam ca satvanam bhogasamvibhagam karoti |

srantaklantanam ca satvanam bharam vahati |

ebhir maharaja dasabhir iti ||

[bendall ed p275 --->]

analasyavardhanam katamat |

yad viryavardhanam |

yathôktam sagaramatisutre |

arabdhaviryena sagaramate bodhisatvena bhavitavyam sada
drdhaparakramena |

tivracchandena bodhisatvena bhavitavyam aniksiptadhurena |

arabdhaviryanam hi sagaramate bodhisatvanam na durlabha bhavaty
anuttara samyaksambodhih |

tat kasya hetoh |

yatra sagaramate viryam tatra bodhih |

kusidanam punah suduravidure bodhih |

nâsti kusidasya danam yavan nâsti prajña

[cambridge ms f120a --->]

nâsti kusidasya parârthêti ||

candrapradipasutre 'py aha |

utpalam varimadhye va so 'nupurvena vardhatae |ity adi ||

iyam samksepad atmabhavavrdhah ||

sunyata karunagarbhad danad bhogasya vardhanam ||

yathôktam vajracchedikayam |

yo bodhisatvo 'pratisthito danam dadati |

tasya punyaskandhasya na sukaram pramanam udgrahitum iti ||

mahatyam api prajñāparamitayam uktam |

punar aparam sariputra bodhisatvena mahasatvenâlpam api danam dadata

sarvasatvesu sarvâkarajñatayam upayakausalyaparinamanatayam

aprameyam asamkhyeyam kartukamena prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam

|

tatha sarvasatvanam manorathan paripurayitukamena |

yavaj jataruparajatôdyanarajyâdibhir upakaranaih

prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam iti ||

[bendall ed p276 --->]

vina ca karunaya na bodhisatvanam kimcic cestitam iti

vaksyamah |

iti samksepad bhogavrdhah ||

punyavrdhah sarvavrdhahnam mulam iti tadartham

parikarabandhocyate ||

krtvâdav eva yatnena vyavasayâsayau drdhau |

karunam ca puraskrtya yateta subhavrdhaye ||

cittasuddhikalabhavitanam vyavasayâdinam prayogârambhe punar

amukhikaranena drdhatâpadanârthah slokah |

krtvêty adipurvakâiva ||

asannayuddhakalanam astrakausalyâdaravat prayogasamakalam

drdhikarisyamîti saithilyanivaranârtham adigrahanam |

tatra katham vyavasayam drdhikaroti ||

yathâryasudhanâryamaitreyam upasamprakrantah

samyakcaryanihsamarthah |

purvântakotigatakayapranamah kayasamanvaharena kayabalam

drdhikurvanah |

purvântakotigatakaya

cittaparisuddhiniskaranasamsarikacittapracarasamanvaharena

cittamanasikaram nigrhnan |

purvântakoty-asa-

[bendall ed p277 --->]

tkarmalaukikakaryaprayuktanisprayojanaparisyanadasamanvaharena
pratyutpannaprayojanamahasamarthyam vicintayan |

purvântâbhutaparikalpasamutthitavitathasamkalpasamdarsita-

[cambridge ms f120b --->]

manasikarasamanvaharena

sarvabodhisatvacaryasamyaksamkalpâbhisamskarabalam samutthapayan |

atitâtmbhavârthaprayogârambhavisamatasamanvaharena

sarvasatvârambhavaisikatayâdhyasayabalam drdhikurvanah |

atitakayasamudacaranirasvadasamanvaharena |

sarvabuddhadharmapratilabhaprayogamahâsvasapratilabhêndriyavegan
vivardhayamano

'titâdhvaviparyasaprayuktamithyâsayaprayogasamanvah-rena |

pratyutpannâdhvasamyagdarsanâviparyasasamprayuktana

bodhisatvapranidhanasamadanena samtatim parisodhayan |

purvântagatâyogaviryârambhakaryâparinispannâryasamadanasamanvahar
ena [[doubt]] |

pratyutpannabuddhadharmasamudagamapratyupasthanena

mahaviryârambhavikramena kayacittasampragraham samjanayamanah |

purvântakotipañcagatyapayaniksiptâtmaparanirupakaranâkhyanirupaji

vyasamucchrayapariagrahasamanvaharena |

sarvabuddhadharmôththapakasarvajagadupajivyasarvakalyanamitrâraganasam

arthyâtmabhavaparigrahanataya vipulapritipramodyavegan

vivardhayamanah pratyutpannajanmâbhinirvrttam

jaravyadhimaranasokâkarabhutam samyogaviyoganidhanabhutam

samucchrayam |

aparântakalpakotigatabodhisatvacaryâcaranaprayuktasya

satvaparipacanabuddhadharmaparigrahaprayuktasya tathagatasamdarsanasarva-

[bendall ed p278 --->]

buddhaksetrânucaranasarvadharmabhanakôpasthanasarvatathagatasasana

samanvahanaprayuktasya sarvadharmaparyestisahayabhutasya

sarvakalyanamitradarsanasarvabuddhadharmasamudanayanaprayuktasya

bodhisatvapranidhijñanasarirasya hetupratyayabhutam

avalokyâcintyakusalamulêndriyavegan viva

rdhayamanêti |

aryâksayamatinirdese mahayanasutre 'py uktam |
eko bodhisatvo 'dvitīyo 'sahayo 'nuttarayam samyaksambodhau
[cambridge ms f121a --->]
samnaham samnahyati |
sa viryabalaparigrhitenâdhyasayenâparâvakasâsvayamkari |
svabalabalôdgatah |
sâivam drdhasamnahah samnaddho |
yat kiñcit sarvasatvanam pariprapayitavyam bhavisyati tad aham
pariprapayisyami |
yat sarvâryah sarvanavayanasamprasthita bodhisatva na
pariprapayisyanti tad aham pariprapayisyami |
na mama danam sahayakam |aham punar danasya sahayah |
na mama silaksantiviryadhyana prajñah sahayikah |
aham punah silaksantiviryadhyana prajñanam sahayo |
nâham paramitabhir upasthatavyo maya punah paramitôpasthatavyah
|
evam samgrahavastusu sarvakusalamulesu caleyam |
yavad ekakina mayâdvitīyenâsahayena vajramaye mahimandale sthitena
sabalam savahanam maram dharsayitvâikacittaksanasamâyuktaya
prajñayânuttara samyaksambodhir abhisamboddhavyêti ||
aryavajradhvajasutre 'py aha |
tad yathâpi nama suryo devaputrôdayamano na tisthati |
ja-
[bendall ed p279 --->]
tyandhadosena |
na tisthati gandharvanagaradosena |
na tisthati caturdvipalokadhatubhumirajodosena |
na tisthati rahvasurêndradosena |
na tisthati dhumamandaladosena |
na tisthati jambudvipaklesadosena |
na tisthati nanachayadosena |
na tisthati visamaparvatadosena |
evam eva bodhisatvo mahasatvah

smrtisamprajanyavipulagambhiracetâdinasatvo
gunacaryajñanacaryâvasanam yavan na vivartate
satvadrauhilyadosaih |
na viprivasati kusalamulaparinamaih |
satvadrstikalusyadosair na vivartate |
satvaksobhacetobhir na duribhavati |
satvavinastasamtatya bodhisamnaham na viskambhayati |
sarvajagatparitranapranidhanasya satvakalikalusair na sramsanam
karoti yavad balaja- [bendall ed p280 --->]
nasamavadhanena |
na nirvidyate parasatvadosais ca |
tat kasya hetoh |
anavarana-
[cambridge ms f121b --->]
mandalam etad udayati |
yad uta sarvajagadvisuddhivinayaya |
pe ||
yas ca tesam sarvasatvanam dukhaskandho vividham
câvaraniyam karma samutthitam yena te avaraniyena karmana
buddhan na pasyanti |
dharmam na srnvanti |
samgham na jananti |
tad aham tesam trividham avaraniyam karmôpacitam
dukhaskandhena svakena sarirenôpadadami tasu tasu
narakôpapattisv apayabhumisu samvasesu ca |
te ca sarvasatvas tatas cyavantam |
aham ca dukhôpadanam upadadami vyavasyamy utsahe |
na nivarte na palayami nôtrasyami na samtrasyami na bibhemi na
pratyudavarte na visidami |
tat kasya hetoh |
avasyam nirvahayitavyo maya sarvasatvanam bharo |
nâisa mama kamakarah |
sarvasatvôttaranapranidhanam mama |
maya sarvasatvah parimocayitavya |

maya sarvajagat samuttarayitavyam |

jatikantaraj jarakantarad vyadhikantarac cyutyupapatikantarat
sarvâpattikantarat sarvâpayakantarat sarvasamsarakantarat
sarvadrstighanakantarat kusaladharmapranasakantarad
ajñanasamutthitakantarat tad ete maya sarvasatvah
sarvakantarebhyah parimocayitavyah |

trsnajalasaktâvidyanivaranâvrta
bhavatrnsamprayuktah pranasaparyavasana
duskhapañjarapraksiptas carakasamnisrita |

abudhah pratijñaviruddhah samsayabhutah sada vimatayo
'ksemadarsinah |

anihsaranakusala bhavârnave avartamandalâikacaranah |

pe ||

sarvasatvanam anuttarajñanarajyapratisthapanârtham aham carami |

nâham kevalam atmaparimocanâbhiyuktah |

sarvasatva hy ete maya sarvajñatacittaplavena samsaradurgad dhartavya
|

mahaprapatad abhyutkseptavyah |

sarvôpadravebhyah parimocayitavyah |

samsarasrotasah pratarayitavyâtmana maya sarvasatvadu-

[cambridge ms f122a --->]

skhaskandho 'dhyavasitah |

yavad utsahe 'ham sarvâpayesu sarvalokadhatuparyapannesu
sarvaduskhavasam anubhavitum |

na ca maya sarvasatvah kusala-

[bendall ed p281 --->]

mulair vañcitavyah |

vyavasyamy aham ekâikasminn apaye 'parântakotigatan kalpan
samvasayitum |

yatha câikâpaye tatha
sarvâpayaniravasesasarvalokadhatuparyapannesu
sarvasatvaparimocananidanam |tat kasya hetoh |

varam khalu punar aham eko duskhitah syam na cême sarvasatvah
apayabhumiprapatitah |

maya tatrâtma bandhako datavyah |

sarvajagac ca nihkretavyam narakatiryagyoniyamalokakantarad aham ca

sarvasatvanam arthaya sarvaduskhavedanaskandham anena svakena
sarirenânubhaveyam |

sarvasatvanidanam aham ca sarvasatvanam pratibhavyam utsahe
satyavadi pratyayito 'visamvadakah |

na ca maya sarvasatvah parityaktah |

tat kasya hetoh |

sarvasatvârambano mama sarvajñatacittôtpadôtpanno yad uta
sarvajagatparimocanaya |

na câham ratikamatayânuttarayam samyaksambodhau samprasthito nâpi
pañcakamagunaratyānubhavanaya nâpi kamavisayanisevanaya |

na câham anyonyakamadhatuparyapannarativyuhāsānūdanayanaya carami
bodhisatvacaryam |

tat kasya hetoh |

aratayo hy esa sarvalokaratayah |maravisayâisa yad uta
kamavisayanisevanam |

durbuddhisevito hy esa margah |sarvabuddhivivarnito hy ayam upadesah
yad uta kamanisevanam |atas câisa sarvaduskhaskandhasyôtpadâiva
nisevanam atâiva ca narakatiryagyoniyamalokanam u-

[cambridge ms f122b --->]

tpadah |

kalahabhandanavivadaksobhas ca satvanam atâiva pradurbhavanti |

ete ca satvah kaman nisevamanah buddhanam bhagavatam
sakasad duribhavanti |

svargôpapatter apy ete kamântarayaya samvartante |

kim punar anuttarasya jñānarajasya sarvasatvayogaksemasya |

so 'ham evam apramanadosan kamanam pasyan parittan adiptams
tasmad aham etan nidanam acaranatayam pratipatsye ||

pe ||tatha tathâiva maya kusalamulam parinamayitavyam yatha
yathâiva sarvasatvâtīyantasukham aveditasukham yavat sarvajñātasukham
pratīlabheran |

maya sarathina maya parinayakena mayôlkadharina maya
ksemagatidarsakena

[bendall ed p282 --->]

maya ksanagatipratīlabdhena mayôpayajñena mayârthavidusa maya
samsarasagare sarvajñāñānayanapatramahadesasthitena maya
parinamanakusalena maya paradarsakena ||

pe ||

na khalu punar asmims caturmahadvipake lokadhatau yavantah satvas
tavantâiva suryôdagacchanti caturdvipakalokadhatvavabhasanaya |

atha ca punar ekâivâisam suryôdagacchati catu-

[cambridge ms f123a --->]

rdvipâvabhasanaya |

na ca tesam satvanam caturdvipôpapannanam svakasvakaih
sarirair avabhasah pradurbhavati |

yena te divasasamkhyam janiyuh |

svakaryam va pariprapayeyuh |

sasyani va paripacayeyuh |

ahar ahar vôdyananagaresu ratikridaparibhogam anubhaveyuh |

diso va pasyeyuh |

gamanâgamanam va gramanagaranigamarastrarajadhanisu kuryuh |

vyavaharakaryesu prayujyeran |pe |

atha ca punah suryasya devaputrasyôdayatâikasya
suryamandalasyâdvitiasya caturdvipake lokadhatau sarvasatvanam
avabhasah pradurbhavati |

evam eva bodhisatvasya mahasatvasya kusalamulany uparpayamanasya
kusalamulam parinamayamanasyâivam cittam utpadyate |

nâitesam satvanam tat kusalamulam vidyate yena te atmanam
paritrayeran |

kah punar vadah param |

aham punah sarvasatvanam krtasah kusalamulani samudanayami
kusalamulam parinamayami |

yad uta sarvasatvamocanaya |

sarvasatvanam avabhasanaya sarvasatvanam jñāpanaya sarvasatvanam
avataranaya sarvasatvanam parigrahanaya sarvasatvanam
parinispadanaya sarvasatvanam prasadanaya sarvasatvanam
prahladanaya sarvasatvanam samsayacchedanayâdityamandalakalpair
asmabhir bhavitavyam |

na parah pratikanksitavyah |

na parasyâvâkasam utpadya satvesu samnahôtsrastavyah |

na ca sarvasatvanam antikat sarvasatvatranavyavasayo-

[bendall ed p283 --->]

nivartayitavyah |

na parinamanayah sarvaduskhahatya vinivartitavyam |

na parittani kusalamulani parigrahitavyani |

na parittaya parinamanaya tustir mantavyêty adi ||

aryâksayamatisutre 'py aha |

sa na kalpagananaya bodhim paryesate |

iyatah kalpan samnatsyami |

iyatah kalpan samnatsyamîti |

api tu khalv acintyam eva samnaham samnahyati |

yavati purvakotih samsarasya yady etavad ekam ratrimdivam
bhavet |

evamrupai ratrimdivaih pañcadasadaivasikena paksena
trimsaddaivasikena masena dvadasamasikena samvatsarenânaya
varsagananaya yavad varsatasahasrenâikam bodhicittam
utpadayeyam ekam ca tathagatam arhantam samyaksambuddham pasyeyam
|

anena pravesenânaya gananaya ganganadivalukasamais cittôtpadais
tathagatadarsanais câikâikasya

[cambridge ms f124a --->]

api satvasya cittacaritam janiyam |

anenâiva pravesenânaya gananaya sarvasatvanam tavadbhis
cittôtpadais tathagatadarsanaih svacittacaritani prajaniyam ity
anavalinah |

samnaho 'yam bodhisatvasyâksayah samnahah |evam danâdisu
bodhipaksikamahapurusalaksanesu ca nayah ||

aryaratnameghe 'py uktam ||

na bodhisatvah satvakhatunkatam satvadurdantatam jñatva |

alam ebhîh satvair evam khatunkair evam durdantair iti |

tato nidanam parikhinnah paraprsthîbhutah |

parisuddhayam lokadhatau pranidhanam karoti |

yatrêdrsanam satvanam namâpi na srnuyat |

na ca satvârthavaimukhyasya bodhisatvaparissuddhayam lokadhata
v upapattir bhavati |

tatra prajñô bodhisatvâivam ci-

[bendall ed p284 --->]

ttam utpadayati |

tasmat satvadhator ye satvah syuh pratyavara
dhajadâidamukajatiyah |

aparinirvanadharmakah krtsna satvadhatau na cikitsitah
sarvabuddhaih sarvabodhisatvais ca pratyakhyatah |

tesam madiye buddhaksetre samnipatah syat |

tan aham sarvan bodhimande nisidyânuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambodhayeyam ||

evam hi bodhisatvasya cintaya-

[cambridge ms f124b --->]

tas cittôtpade cittôtpade sarvamarabhavanani prakampante |

sarvabuddhas câsya varnavadino bhavantîti ||

evam tavat punyavrdhikamenâsayo drdhikartavyah |

asayardhikaranârtham adhunôcyate |

kim punar anena drdhikrtenêti |

vimarsanirasaya dharmasamgitisutre gaditam |asaye samyag bhagavan
buddhadharmanam mulam |

yasya punar asayo nâsti sarve buddhadharmas tasya dure ||

asayasampannasya punar bhagavan yadi buddha na bhavanti gaganatalad
dharmasabdo niscarati kudmavrksebhya ca |

asayasuddhasya bodhisatvasya svamanojalpad eva sarvâvavadânusasanyo
niscaranti |

tasmat tarhi bhagavan bodhisatvenâsayasampannena bhavitavyam ||

tad yatha bhagavan yasya padau tasya gamanam evam bhagavan yasyâsayas
tasya buddhadharmah |tad yatha bhagavan yasyôttamângam tasya
jivitam evam eva bhagavan yasyâsayas tasya buddhabodhih |

tad yatha bhagavan yasya jivitam tasya labhah |

evam eva bhagavan yasyâsayas tasya buddhatvalabhah |

tad yatha bhagavan satitvenâgnir jvalati |

asatitvena na

[bendall ed p285 --->]

jvalati |

evam eva bhagavann asaye sati bodhisatvasya sarvabuddhadharma jvalanti |

asaty asaye na jva-

[cambridge ms f125a --->]

lanti |

tad yatha bhagavan satsv abhrameghesu varsam varsaty asatsu na
varsati |

evam eva bhagavann asaye sati buddhadharmah pravartante |

tad yatha bhagavan yasya vrksasya mulam vipannam tasya
puspaphalani na bhuyah prarohanti |

evam eva bhagavan yasyâsayo vipannas tasya sarve kusala dharma na
bhuyah sambhavanti |

tasmat tarhi bhagavan bodhisatvena buddhabodhyarthikena svâsayah
sûdgrhitah svaraksitah susodhitah svadhisthitah kartavyêti

||

ko 'yam asayo nama |

aryâksayamatisutre 'bhihitah |

sa khalu punar asayo 'krtrimah akrtakatvat |

akrtako nihsadhyatvat |

nihsadhyah suviditatvat |

suvidito nirmayatvat |

nirmayah suddhatvat |

suddhah rjukatvat |

rjukah akutilatvat |

akutilah spastatvat |

spasto 'visamatvat |

avisamah saratvat |

saro 'bhedyatvat |

abhedyo drdhatvat |

drdho 'calitatvat |

acalitânisritatvad ity adi |

ayam eva câdhikâdhikagunâdhigamapravrto 'dhyasayêty ucyate ||

yathâtrâivôktam |

uttaranâdhyasayo visesagamanatayêty adi ||

api câdhyasayôcyate |

saumyata bhutesu |

maitrata satvesu |

hitacittatâryesu |

karunyam anaryesu |

gauravam gurusu |

tranatâtranesu |

saranatâsaranesu |

dvipatâdvipesu |

parayanatâparayanesu |

sahayatâsahayesu |

rjuta kutilesu |

spastata khatunkesu |

[bendall ed p286 --->]

asathata sathesu |

amayâgahanacaritesu |

krtajñatâkrtajñesu |

krtavedita drohisu |

upakaritânupakarisu |

satyatâbhutagatesu |

nirmanata srabdhesu |

anindita su anindana krtesu [[doubt]] |

anarocanata paraskhalitesu |

araksanata vipratipannesu |

adosadarsanata sarvôpayakausalyacaryasu |

susrusanata sarvadaksiniyesu |

pradaksinagrahitânusasanisv ity adi ||

tad evam vyavasayâsayau drdhikrtya karunyam puraskrtya yate
subhavrdhaye ||

yathôktam aryadharmasamgitisutre |

atha khalv avalokitesvaro bodhisatvo mahasatvo bhagavantam etad avocat |

na bhagavan bodhisatvenâtibahusu dharmesu siksitavyam |

eko dharmo bhagavan bodhisatvena svaradhitah supratividdhah kartavyah |

tasya sarvabuddhadharmah karatalagata bhavanti |

katamâikadharmo |

yad uta mahakaruna |

mahakarunaya bhaga-

[cambridge ms f126a --->]

van bodhisatvanam sarvabuddhadharmah karatalagata bhavanti |

tad yatha bhagavan yena rajñas cakravartinas cakraratnam gacchati |

tena sarvo balakayo gacchati |

evam eva bhagavan yena bodhisatvasya mahakaruna gacchati |

tena sarve buddhadharma gacchanti |

tad yatha bhagavann aditye udite satvah karmakriyasu pracura bhavanti |

evam eva bhagavan mahakaruna yatrôdita bhavati tatrânyabodhikara
dharmah kriyasu pracura bhava-

[bendall ed p287 --->]

nti |

tad yatha bhagavan sarvesam indriyanam manasâdhisthitanam
svasvavisaye grahanapracuryam bhavati |

evam eva bhagavan mahakarunâdhisthitanam anyesam
bodhikaranam dharmanam svasmin svasmin karaniye pracuryam
bhavati |

tad yatha bhagavan jivitêndriye saty anyesam indriyanam pravrttir
bhavati |

evam eva bhagavan mahakarunayam satyam anyesam bodhikaranam
dharmanam pravrttir bhavatîti ||

aryâksayamatisutre 'py aha ||

tad yathâpi nama bhadanta saradvatiputra purusasya
jivitêndriyasyâsvasah prasvasah purvamgamah |

evam eva bhadanta saradvatiputra bodhisatvasya mahayanasamudagatasya
mahakaruna purvamgamah ||

pe ||

syad yathâpi nama sresthi-

[cambridge ms f126b --->]

no va gṛhapater vâikaputrake gunavati majjagatam prema |

evam eva mahakarunapratilabdhasya bodhisatvasya sarvasatvesu
majjagatam premêti ||

katham esa bhavayitavya |

svakam anekavidham purvânubhutam anubhuyamanam va duskham
bhayam ca svâtmany atyantam anistam bhavayitva |

priyâdisu maitri maitrivata bhavayitavya
pratyutpannaduskhavyadhisu
mahaduskhasagarânavadhirghasamsaravyasanânunitesu va ||

yathôktam aryadasabhumakasutre |

tasyâivam bhavaty ascaryam yavad ajñanasammudha vatême
balaprthagjanah |

yesam asamkhyeyâtmabhava niruddha nirudhyante nirotsyante ca |

evam ca ksiyamana kaye na nirvedam utpadayanti |

bhuyasya matraya duskhayantram vivardhayanti |

samsarasrotasas ca mahabhayan na

[bendall ed p288 --->]

nivartante |

skandhâlayam ca nôtsrjanti |

dhatûragebhyas ca na nirvidyante |

nandiragândhas ca nâvabudhyante |

sadayatanasunyagramam ca na vyavalokayanti |

ahamkaramamakarâbhinivesânusayam ca na prajahanti |

manadrstisalyam ca nôddharanti |

ragadvesamohajalam ca na prasamayanti |

avidyamohândhakaram ca na vidhamayanti |

trsnârna-

[cambridge ms f127a --->]

vam ca nôcchosayanti |

dasabalasârthavaham ca na paryesante |

marâsayagahanânugatas ca samsarasagare
vidhâkusalavitarkagrahâkule pariplavante |

apratisanah tatha samvegam apadyante bahuni duskhani
pratyanubhavantah |

yad idam jatijaravyadhimaranasokaparidevaduskhaurmanasyôpayasan
|

hantâham esam satvanam duskhârtanam anathanam atrananam

asarananam alayananam âparayanam andhanam
avidyândakosapatalaparyavanaddhanam tamoabhibhutanam
arthayâiko 'dvitīyo bhutva tatharupapunyañānasambharôpacayam
bibharmi |

yatharupena punyañānasambharôpacayena sambhrtenême
sarvasatvâbhyantavisuddhim anuprapnuyur iti ||

tathâtrâivâha |

samsarâtavikantaramargaprapanna vatême satva
nirayatiryagyoniyamalokapra-

[bendall ed p289 --->]

patâbhimukhah kudrstivisamajalânupraptah
mohagahanasamchanna mithyamargavitathaprayata |

andhibhutih parinayakavikalah ||

pe ||

samsarasrotânuvahinah trsnanadiprapannah |

mahavegagrasta |

avalokanâsamarthah [[doubt]] kamavyapadavicikitsavihimsavi-

[cambridge ms f127b --->]

tarkaprapatânuçaritah |

svakayadrstyudakaraksasagrhitah |

kamagahanâvarttânupravistah nandiragamadhyasamsaktah |

asmimanasthalôcchannah |

aparayanah |

ayatanagramânucchalitah |

kusalasambharakavirahitah |

te 'smabhir mahakusalamulabalenôddhrtya nirupadrave 'rajasi
sivasarvajñataratnadvipe pratisthapayitavya |

ruddha vatême satva

bahuduskhadaurmanasyôpayasabahulânunayapratighapriyâpriyavinibandhane
sasokaparidevânucarite trsnanigadabandhane
mayasathyâvidyagahanasamchanne traidhatukacarake |

te 'smabhih sarvatraidhatukaviveke 'bhayapure sarvaduskhôpasame
[[doubt]] anavarananirvane pratisthapayitavyety adi ||evam ebhih
parasparadrhdhikrtyair vyavasayâsayakarunyaih punyavrddhim
arabhet |

tatra tavad bhadrâcaryavidhih karya vandanâdih sadadarat ||

[bendall ed p290 --->]

aryôgradattapariṣcchayam hi triratne trir divasasya ca suceh
sucivastrapravṛtasya ca triskandhakapravartanam uktam ||

tatra trayah skandhah papadesanapunyânumodanabuddhâdhyesanâ-

[cambridge ms f128a --->]

khyah punyarasitvat |

tatra vandana papadesanayam antarbhavati |

buddhan namaskṛtyôpalipariṣcchayam desanêti kṛtva |

yacanam adhyesanayam ekârthatvat |

puja tu vibhavâbhavad anityêti nôkta |

manasi vacasi ca sutrântaraprasiddhatvan nôktah |

trayanam tu vacanat pradhanyam gamyate |

tatra vandana |

sarvabuddhan namasyamîti ||

aryâksayamatisutre tv atmaparapapadesana punyasambhare pathyate
||

gathacustayena ca yathagithais ca stotrâih |

aryabhadracaryâdigathabhir va pujana ca ||

aryaratnameghe yathôktam |

iha bodhisatvo yanîmani bhavanti puspajatani va phalajatani
vâmamany aparigrahani |

tani triskṛtva ratrau triskṛtva divase buddhabodhisatvebhyo
niryatayati ||

pe ||

sayathîme [[doubt]] dhupavrksa va gandhavrksa va ratnavrksa
va kalpavrksa vâmamâparigrahas tan api triskṛtva ratrau
triskṛtva divase buddhabodhisatvebhyo niryatayatîti
||aryatrisamayaraje 'pi sthalaja ratnaparvatah |

jalaja ratnaparvata sthalajalajani ratnani dasadigavasthitani |

amamany aparigrahani deyanîty uktam ||

anaya ca disa sarvabhaisajya-

[bendall ed p291 --->]

ni sarvarasayanani sarvasalilani a-

[cambridge ms f128b --->]

navadyani apmandalani |
sarvakañcanamandalani |
vivrtesu va lokadhatusu ye paramarasasparsasampanna
bhuparpatakah |
amrtalata |
akrstôpta va salayah |
sarvôttarakurudvipesu |
parisuddhesu ca lokadhatusu ye ramaniyatarah paribhogah ||
yatha câryaratnameghe evâha |
sa yanîmani sutrântesûdarôdarani tathagatapujôpasthanani
srnoti |
tany asayatas tivrenâdhyasayena buddhabodhisatvebhyah
parinamayâtîti |
tatha |
sa vividhani pujôpasthanani anuvicintayatîti ||
desana purvôktêva |
aryâksayamatisutre tv atmaparapadesana punyasambhare pathyate
|
anumodana bhadracaryagathaya |
candrapradipânumodanaparivartena va |
adhyesana bhadracaryayâiva |
parinamana tu sakalagamaptâryabhadracaryayâiva |
vajradhvajaparinamanam va pasyet ||athava dasabhumakôktani
mahapranidhanani |
yathâha |
yad utâsesanihsesânavaśesasarvabuddhapujôpasthanaya |
sarvâkaravarôpetam udarâdhimuktivisuddham dharmadhatuvipulam
akasadhatuparyavasānam aparântakotiniṣṭham
sarvakalpasamkhyabuddhōtpadasamkhyapratiprasrabdham |
mahapujôpastha-
[bendall ed p292 --->]
naya
[cambridge ms f129a --->]
prathamam mahapranidhanam abhinirharati || yad uta

sarvatathagatabhasitadharmanetrisamdharanaya

sarvabuddhabodhisatvaparigrahaya |

sarvasamyaksambuddhasasanapariraksanaya |

dharmadhatuvipulam akasadhatuparyavasanam aparântakotinistham |

sarvasamkalpasamkhyabuddhôt padasamkhyapratiprasabdham |

saddharmaparigrahaya |

dvitiyam mahapranidhanam abhinirharati ||

yad uta sarvabuddhôt padaniravasesasarvalokadhatuprasaresu |

tusitabhavanavasam adim krtva

cyavanâcankramanagarbhasthitjanmakumarakridântahpuravasâbhinis

kramaá¹¸aduá¹¸karacaryÄ•bodhimaá¹¸á¹¸, Ä´pasaá¹¸fkramaá¹¸amÄ•radhará¹¸Eaá¹¸Ä´bhisaa¹¸
¹¸bodhyadhyea¹¸Eaá¹¸¹¸amahÄ•dharmacakrapravartanamahÄ•parinirvÄ•á¹¸Ä´pasaá¹¸fkramaá¹¸
aya |

pujadharmasamgrahaprayogapurvamgamam krtva

sarvatraikalavivartanaya |

dharmadhatuvipulam akasadhatuparyavasanam aparântakotinistham

sarvakalpasamkhyabuddhôt padasamkhyapratiprasabdham yavan

mahaparinirvanôpasamkramanaya |

trtiyam mahapranidhanam abhinirharati ||

yad uta

sarvabodhisatvacaryÄ•vipulamahadgatÄ´pramÄ•á¹¸¹¸saá¹¸¹¸bhinnasarvapÄ•ramitÄ•susaá¹¸
grahitah |

sarvabhumi parisodhanam sângôpanganirharam yavat sala-

[cambridge ms f129b --->]

ksanavilaksanasamvartavivartasarvabodhi satvacaryabhutayathavad

bhumipathôpadesaparamitaparikarmâvavadânusasany-anupradanôpasta-

[bendall ed p293 --->]

mbhacittôt padâbhinirharaya |

dharmadha-tuvipulam akasadhatuparyavasanam aparântakotinistham

sarvakalpasamkhyacaryasamkhyapratiprasabdham

cittôt padâbhinirharaya |

caturtham mahapranidhanam abhinirharati || yad uta

niravasesasarvasatvadhaturopyarupisamjñasamjñi nâiva samjñi

nâsamjñy

andajajarayujasamsvedajâupapadukatraidhatukaparyapannasadgatisam

avasrtasarvôpapattiparyapannanamarupasamgrhitâsesasarvasatvadha

tuparipacanaya |

sarvabuddhadharmâvataranaya |

sarvagatisamkhyavyavacchedanaya |

sarvajñajñanapratisthapanaya |

dharmadhatu-

[cambridge ms f130a --->]

vipulam akasadhatuparyavasanaṃ aparāntakotiniṣṭham
sarvakalpasamkhyasatvadhatuṣamkhyapratiprasrabdhāṃ
|sarvasatvadhatuparipacanaya |

pañcamam mahapranidhanam abhinirharati ||

yad uta

niravasesasarvalokadhaturvipulasamksiptamahadgatâpramanasuksmâud
arikavyatyastâvamurddhasamatalapravesasamavasaraṇânugatêndrajalavibha
gadasadigasesavaimatryapravesavibhagajñanânugamapratyaksatayai |

dharmadhatuvipulam akasadhatuparyavasanaṃ aparāntakotiniṣṭham
sarvakalpasamkhyalokadhaturvipulasamkhyapratiprasrabdhāṃ
lokadhaturvaimatryâvataranaya |

sastham mahapranidhanam abhinirharati ||

yad uta sarvaksetrâikaksetrâikaksetra
sarvaksetraisamavasaraṇaparisoḍhanam [[doubt]] |

apramanabuddhaksetra prabhavyuhâlamkarapratimanditam |

sarvaklesâpanayanaparisoḍhipathôpetam |

apramanajñanâkarasatvapariṣṭam
udarabuddhavisayasamavasaraṇam |

yathâsayasarvasatvasamdarsanasamtosanaya |

dharmadhatuvi-

[bendall ed p294 --->]

pulam akasadhatuparyavasanaṃ aparāntakotiniṣṭham
|sarvakalpasamkhyabuddhaksetrasamkhyapratiprasrabdhāṃ
|sarvabuddhaksetraparisoḍhanaya |saptamam mahapranidhanam
abhinirharati ||yad uta sarvabodhisatvâikâsayaprayogatayai |

nihsapatnakusalamulôpacayaya |

ekârambanasarvabodhisatvasamatayai |
avirahitasatatasamitabuddhabodhisatvasamavadhanaya |

yathêstabuddhôtṭpadasamdarsanaya |

svacittôtṭpadatathagataprabhavajñanânugamaya |

acyutânugaminy-abhijñapratilambhaya |

sarvalokadhatvanuvicaranaya sarvaparsanmandalapratibhasapraye |

sarvôpapattisvasarirânugamaya |

acintyamahayanôpetatayai |

[cambridge ms f130b --->]

bodhisatvacaryacaranâvyavacchedaya |

dharmadhatuvipulam akasadhatuparyavasanam aparântakotinistham |

sarvakalpasamkhyacaryasamkhyapratiprasabdham |

mahayanâvataranaya |

astamam mahapranidhanam abhinirharati ||yad

utâvivartyacakrasamarudhabodhisatvacaryacaranaya |

amoghakayavanmanaskarena |

sahadarsananiyatasarvabuddhadharmapratilambhaya |

sahaghosôdaharajñanâ-

[bendall ed p295 --->]

nugamaya |

sahaprasadaklesavivartanaya |

mahabhaisajyarajôpamâsrayapratilambhaya |

cintamanivat kayapratilambhaya |

sarvabodhisatvacaryacaranaya |

dharmadhatuvipulam akasadhatuparyavasanam aparântakotinistham |

sarvakalpasamkhyacaryasamkhyapratiprasabdham |amoghaghosatayai |

navamam mahapranidhanam abhinirharati ||

yad uta sarvalokadhatu sv anuttarasamyaksambodhyabhisambodhanaya |

ekavalapathâvyativrttasarvabalaprthagjanajanmôpapattyabhiniskramana
vikurvana

bodhimandadharmacakrapravartanamahaparinirvanôpadarsanaya |

mahabuddhavisayaprabhavajñanânugamaya |

sarvasatvadhatuyathâsayabuddhôt padaksanaksanâvabodhaprasamaprap
anasamdarsanaya |

e-

[cambridge ms f131a --->]

kâbhisambodhisarvadharmadhatunirmanaspahanaya |

ekaghosôdahasarvasatvacittâsayasamtosanaya |

mahaparinirvanôpadarsanacaryabalâvyupacchedaya |
mahajñanabhumisarvadharmavyutthapanasamdarsanaya |
dharmajñanarddhimayâbhijñasarvalokadhatuspharanaya |
dharmadhatuvipulam akasadhatuparyavasana aparântakotinistham |
sarvakalpasamkhyâbhisambodhisamkhyapratiprasrabdham |
mahayanâbhinirharaya |
dasamam mahapranidhanam abhinirharatî ||

[bendall ed p296 --->]

etac ca bhavayan sarvatra parinamayamîti yojyam ||
aryâvalokitesvaravimokse ca yad uktam tad apy evam yojyam |
etat kusalamulam sarvasatvaprapatabhayavigamaya parinamayami |
sarvasatvan santanikabhayaprasamanaya |
sarvasatvasammohabhayavinivartanaya parinamayami |
sarvasatvabandhanabhayasamucchedaya |
sarvasatvajivitôparodhôpakramabhayavyavartanaya |
sarvasatvôpakaranavaikalyabhayâpanayanaya |
sarvasatvâjivikabhayavyupasamanaya |
sarvasatvâslokabhayasamatikramanaya parinamayami |
sarvasatvasamsarikabhayôpasamanaya |
sarvasatvaparsaccharadyabhayavigamaya |
sarvasatvamarana-

[cambridge ms f131b --->]

bhayavyatikramaya |
sarvasatvadurgatibhayavinivartanaya |
sarvasatvatamoandhakaravisamagatyapratyudavartanâvabhasakaranaya
parinamayami |
sarvasatvanam visabhagasamavadhanabhayâbhyantavigamaya |
sarvasatvapriyaviprayogabhayanirodhaya |
sarvasatvâpriyasamvasabhayâpanayanaya |
sarvasatvakayaparipidabhayavisamyogaya |
sarvasatvacittaparipidanabhayanirmoksanaya |
sarvasatvaduskhadaurmanasyôpayasasamatikramanaya parinamayamîti ||

[bendall ed p297 --->]

samksepatā punar iyam anuttara parinamāna yēyam
aryabhadracaryagathayam |

mañjusiri yatha janati surah so ca samantata bhadra tathâiva |
tesu aham anusiksayamāno namayami kusalam imu sarvam ||
sarvatriyadhva gatebhi jinebhir ya parinamāna varnitâgra |
tayâham kusalam imu sarvam namayami varabhadracariye |
iti ||

iti siksasamuccaye bhadracaryavidhih sodasamah paricchedah
samaptah ||

vandanânusamsah saptadasah paricchedah ||

ukto vandanâdividhih |

tena punyavrdhir bhavatîti kuto gamyate ||

aryâvalokanasutrat |

evam hi tatrôktam |

[bendall ed p298 --->]

varjayaty aksanany astau yae ime desita maya |

ksanam câragaty ekam buddhôtpadam susobhanam ||

[cambridge ms f132a --->]

varnavan rupasampanno laksanaih samalamkrtah

sthamna balena cōpeto nâsau kausidyam rcchati [[doubt]] ||

adhyo mahadhanas cāsau adhrsyaḥ punyavan api |

aragya lokapadyotam satkaroti punah punah ||

sresthikulesu sphitesu sādhyesûpapadyate |

bhaved danapatih suro muktatyago hy amatsari ||

raja bhaved dharmiko 'sau caturdvipêsvarah prabhuh |

prasayen mahim krtśnam samudragirikundalam ||

maharddhikas cakravarti saptaratnasamanvitah |

rajye pratisthito buddhan satkaroti punah punah ||

scyuta/ cāsmad gatah svargam prasanno jinasasane |

sakro bhavati devêndrah isvaro marumurddhani ||

na sakyam bhasata varnam ksapayitum kalpakotibhih |

ya stupam lokanathasya narah kuryat pradaksinam ||

[bendall ed p299 --->]

na jatu so 'ndhah khañjo va kalpanam api kotibhih |

utpada bodhicittam yah sastu stupam hi vandate ||

drdhaviryo drdhasthamo viras ca drdhavikramah |

kausalyam gacchati ksipram krtva stupapradaksinam ||

yo buddhakotiniyutasatasahasran kalpan koti ca tuliya satkaraya |

yas cêha kalpe caramaka ghorakale vandeya stupam bahutara tasya punyam

||

[cambridge ms f132b --->]

agro hi buddho 'tuliya daksiniyo 'gram caritva cariyavisesa
praptah |

tasyêha pujam karia nararisabhasya vipaka srestho bhavati
atulyarupah ||

itas cyutva manusyebhyas trayastrimsesu gacchati |

vimanam labhate tatra vicitram ratanam ayam ||

kutâgaram svayam datvâpsaroganasevitah |

malam stupe sampradaya trayastrimsesu jayate ||

astângajalasampurnam suvarnasikatâstritam |

vaiduryasphatikais câiva divyam puskarinim labhet ||

bhuktva ca tam ratim divyam ayuh sampurya panditah |

cyutva ca devalokat sa manusyo bhavati bhogavan ||

[bendall ed p300 --->]

jatikotisahasrani satani niyutani ca |

satkrtah syac ca sarvatra caitye malam pradaya ca ||

cakravarti ca rajâsau sakras ca bhavatîsvarah |

brahma ca brahmalokasmin caitye malam pradaya ca ||

pattapradana datva tu lokanathasya tayinah |

sarve 'syârthah samrdhyanti ye divya ye ca manusah ||

tyajed dhinan akusalan na sa tatrôpapadyate |

malaviharam krtva ca lokanathasya dhatusu |

abhedyaparivarena raja bhuyan maharddhikah ||

priyah sadayitas cāsau satkrta ca prasamsitah |

davanam atha naganam ye lokesmims ca panditah ||

yatrāsau jayate virah punyatejhsudipitah |

te kulah satkrta bhonti rastrani nagarani ca ||

[bendall ed p301 --->]

yah sarsapat suksmataram grhitva dhupeya dhupam bhagavati
caityakesu |

tasyānusamsan srnuta prabhasato me prasannacitta jahiya khilam
malams ca ||

sa punyavams carati disah samantad arogyaprapto drdhamatir
apramattah |

vineti sokam vicarati carikayam priyo manapo bhavati mahajanasya ||

rajyam ca labdhva jina varu satkaroti mahānubhavo vidu cakravarti |

suvarnavarno vicitralaksanaih sa manojñagandhan labhi sarvaloke ||

jatamatro labhate sresthavastran
divyavisistasurucirakausikams ca |

bhoti sukhasukayah samvestyastupam nathasya civaraih |

yas civarena caityesu kuryat pujam atulam nayakanam |

tasyêha bhoti asadrsu atmabhavo dvatrimsatibhiih kavacita
laksanebhiih |

[bendall ed p302 --->]

panitalesu suruciru muktaharah pradurbhavanti
vividhānantakalpah |

simhalatah suruciravarnasutra vethitva stupam bhagavata
civarebhiih ||

datva patakam bhagavata cetikesu chandam janitva tatha siya
buddhaloke |

sa pujaniyo bhavati mahajanasya carantu srestho jinacarikaye
||suvarnavarno bhavati si atmabhavo labhi sa bhoti
suruciracivaranam |

[cambridge ms f133b --->]

karpasikanam susahita kambalanam dukulkanam tatha
varakausakanam ||

dhvajam daditva hataraji satvasare dhanam prabhutam pratilabhi na
cirena |

prabhutakoso bhavati anantaprajñō paricarū tasya bhavaty adinacittah |

na cittasulam janayati so parasya prasadacittah sadāpramattah |

na tasyâgnih kramati visannasastram udviksaniyo bhavati
mahajanasya ||

[bendall ed p303 --->]

adho upadaya ca vibhavâgru yavat jambunadam tena bhavati
buddhaksetram |

sakyam ksayetum ayusriyâivarupa na buddhastupe dharayatâika
dipam ||

na tasya kayo bhavati avarnitângo drdhâsu bhoti parighabhujo
'chambhi |

alokaprpto [[doubt]] vicarati sarvaloke daditva dipam bhagavata
cetikesu ||

yadi buddhaksetra niyutasata sahasra bhavyu purna
sikhagatasarsapebhih |

sakyam ganetum tulayitu bhasitum va na tathagatesu dharayitu
ekadipam ||alankaritva suruciradarsaniyam yo deti chatram bhagavata
cetikesu |

tasyêha bhoty asadsâtmbhavo dvatrimsatibhih kavacita
laksanebhih ||

yebhir jinasya pratapatâtmabhavo rupam visistam yathariva [[doubt]]
kañcanasya |

jambunado va suruciradarsa-

[cambridge ms f134a --->]

niyâbhikirna ... kusumita laksanebhih ||

abhijñaprapto bhavati mahayasâkhyah carati
sresthâvaracarikayam |

na bhogahanir bhavati kadacid asya devana bhoti gurukrta pujitas ca ||

[bendall ed p304 --->]

na kamabhogau ramati kadaci dhiro visuddhasilah sakusalabrahmacaryah
|samadayitva vanupavane usitvâbhiyuktidhyano bhavati visesapraptah
||

na jñanahanir bhavati kadacid asya na bodhicittam vijahati so kathañcit
|

maitrivihari bhavati adinacitto datvêha chatram bhagavatacetikesu ||

vadyena pujam naravrsabhasya krtva na soka salyavasa jatu bhoti

|

manojñaghoso bhavati manusyaloke svarângu tasyâvikala visuddha bhoti
||visuddhacaksur bhavati sa samprajanyo visuddhasrotro bhavati
udagracittah |

ghranêndriyam paramôttapta bhoti vaditva vadyam bhagavata cetikesu
||jihvâsya bhoti surucira darsaniya susuksma mrdvi rucira manojña
ghosa |

rakta pravala yathariva [[doubt]] devatanam svarânga kotivara
srjate 'prameyam ||

na jatu bhoti uragu ajihvako va na khañjakubjo nâpi ca namitângah |

visista bhoti surucirâtmabhavo

[cambridge ms f134b --->]

vaditva vadyam bhagavata cetikesu ||

na jatu kascij janaye prasadam devo ca nago manuja mahôrago va |

asvasaprapto vicarati sarvaloke vaditva vadyam bhagavata cetikesu ||

kalpana kotiniyutasata sahasram visistakayo bhavati
aninditângah |

prasadiko 'sau kavacita laksanebhih samsodhya stupam bhagavata
nirvrtasya ||

[bendall ed p305 --->]

vimanasrestham labhati manojñagandham divyam visistam
suruciracandanasya |

na jatu trsnam janayati so kadacit samsodhya stupam bhagavata
nirvrtasya ||pralopakale jinavarasasanamin na jatu bhoti upagata
jambudvipe |

svarge sa bhoti pratisthita tasmi kale gandhânulepam dadiya jinasya
stupe ||durgandhikaman asucijugupsaniyan varjeti nityam pratisthita
silaskandhe |

cari sa nityam imu vara brahmacaryam gandhânulepam kariya jinasya stupe
||

itas cyuto 'sau marupati svargaloke 'rtham sahasra tulayati nô cirena |

karoti cârtham suvipuladevatanam gandhânulepam kariya jinasya stupe
||

visistavakyo bhavati manojñaghosah priyo manapo bahujanatkrtas
ca |

[cambridge ms f135a --->] sukham ca tasya bhavati sada prasannam
gandhânulepam kariya jinasya stupe ||

apayabhumim ... vijahaty asesam asannako bhavati tathagatanam

|

prasadalabdham sada sukhi premaniyo gandhânulepam kariya jinasya
stupe ||

[bendall ed p306 --->]

so 'ksanam vai vijahati sarvam asta ksanâs câsya
visista bhonti |

buddhana pujam atuliyâ so karoti choritva jalam bhagavata cetikesu ||
suras ca bhôti drdhamatir apramatto na kamabhoge 'bhiratim janeti |

naiskramyapraptau câdinacittah choritva jalam bhagavata cetikesu ||

na bodhicittam pramusyati tasya jatu akhandasilo 'sti
susamvrtas ca |

dharmam viragam labhate visuddham upaniya jalam bhagavata
cetikesu ||

durvacatam vijahati sarvakalam prajñâbhavam ca jahaty asesam
|visalâprajño viharati carikayam upaniya jalam bhagavata cetikesu
||

labhi ca bhôti sucibhojananam vastran visistan labhate
suvarnan |

sparsâbhyupetan rucidarsaniyan upaniya jalam jinacetikebhyah ||

abhyutksipitva jinacetikebhyah nirmalyasuskam pramuditavegajatah
|

vrajeta kaman duhkhadavairaghoran aragayed dasabalasârthavahan ||

[bendall ed p307 --->]

prasadiko bhôti visuddhakayah udvixsani-

[cambridge ms f135b --->]

yo bahujanapujaniyah |

na tasya rajâpi pradustacittah yo jirnapuspan apaneya caitye
||kumarga sarvam pithitâpayabhumih sa silaskandhe sthita
bodhisatvah |

avatarayitva jinacetikebhyah puspam ca prag anyanaraih pradattam
||sokams ca dosan vijahaty amatto rogan asesam vijahaty anekan
|

asvasapraptas cânantakalpan yo jirnapuspan apaneti caitye ||

buddhas ca bhôty asâdrsadaksiniyo 'tulyaprapto naramarupujaniyah
|

alamkrto bhavati visuddhakayah yo jirnapuspan apaneti caitye ||

dadyac ca yah suruciradivya puspam mandaravan apy atha patalam
va |

nirmalyakam yo 'panayeta caitye vipaka srestho 'sya bhaved atulyah
||yah prañjaliḥ pranamati nathastupam chandam janitva ca
sabuddhaloke |

so bhoti loke gurukrtu satkrtas ca prasadiko bhavati sudarsaniyah ||

tasyêha rajyam nipatati sarvaloko devâsura nagamanusyakas ca |

sarvah sahasrah kusumita lokadhatuh prasasti rajño
vasêsvarams ca ||

ye tasya rajye sthita bhonti satvah sthapeya sarvan
akalusabuddhajñane |

apayabhūmyas tyakta bhavanti karoti cāisam paramasusrestham
artham ||

[bendall ed p308 --->]

paricaro-

[cambridge ms f136a --->]

asya bhavati manojñaghosah punyair upetah smrtimatipujaniyah |

asvasaprapto vicarati jivaloke sadâbhiprayam janayati
sresthapritim ||

paricara bhoty asya svarânga suddhah jñayeta satvair
madhuraprasantavakyo |

na tasya kascij janayati cêsvaratvam vilokaniyo bhavati mahajanasya |

danapramodam priyatârthacaryam samanârthatam janayati mahajanasya
|

akrustah san nâjanayeta rosam yah prañjaliḥ pranamati
buddhastupam ||devêndra bhoty upagatasvargaloke manusyako bhavati narasya
raja |

na parihanir bhavati kadacid asya yo 'ñjalibhir namatîha stupam ||

nâsav apaye prapateta jatu hinams ca varjeta sa kama loke |

adhyo dhani bhoti prabhutakoso yo 'ñjalibhir namati buddhastupam ||

sutrântacarya na kadacid asya nâsthanakopam kurute nrloke |

satvas ca trpta muditâsya bhonti yah sampramuñci gunavati
ekavacam ||

[bendall ed p309 --->]

yah puspamustim grhitvôdagraccittah prasadato 'vakirati
lokanathe |

sa punyavan bhavati manusyaloke rakse ca sthitva jina satkaroti ||

soka na dosah khilamala nâsya bhonti atulyatâptas ca
susamsthitângah |

alokanias ca mahajanasya vrajeta kamana bhayakaravairaghoran |

iti ||aryamahakarunapundarikasutre 'py uktam |tisthatu tavad
ananda yo mam sammukham satkuryat |

tisthatu me sarirasya puja sarsapaphalama-tresu dhatusu |

[cambridge ms f136b --->]

tisthatu mam uddisya krtesu stupesu satkarah |

ye kecid ananda buddham alambyântasâikapuspam apy akase ksepsyanti
|

tasya punyaskandhasya yo vipakah saced yavan anadih samsaro yasya
purva kotir na prajñayate |

tavatah kalpan samsaratam tesam sakratvam brahmatvam
cakravartitvam |

na sakyas tatparyanto 'dhigantum |

tisthatu buddhâmbatântasa*akase 'py ekapuspaniksepah |

saced antasah svapnântaragatâpi satva buddham alambyâkase ekapuspam
api ksepsyanti tad apy aham kusalamulam nirvanaparyavasanam
vadamîti ||uktam cârlyabr hatsaganagarajapariprcchayam |

astabhir bhujagâdhipate dharmaih samanvagata bodhisatvah
satatasamitam buddhasamavadhanam pratilabhante |

katamair astabhih |

buddhabimbadarsanasatvasamadapanataya |

tathagatasyôpasthanakaranataya |

tathagatasyâbhiksnam varnabhasanataya |

tathagatapatimakaranataya |

tathagatadarsanasarvasatvasamadapanataya |

yatra ca buddhaksetre tathagatasravam srnvanti tatra pranidhanam
utpadayanti |

na câvalinasamtatayo bhavanti |

udarasamtatikas ca buddhajñanam abhilasantae iti ||

[cambridge ms f137a --->]

kim punah punyavrddhyarthino buddhasamavadhanena prayojanabhutam |

yasya gunaparyantam asarvajño nâdhigacchet ||

[bendall ed p310 --->]

yathâryagandavyuhe samvarnitam |

sudurlabho buddhasabdah kalpakotisatair api |

kim punar darsanam sarvakanksacchedanam uttamam ||sudrsto
lokapradyotah sarvadharmagatim gatah |

punyatirtham trailokasya sarvasatvavisodhanam ||

mahat punyam ayam ksetram muditam jñanamandalam |

bhasayaty abhitam lokam punyaskandhavivarddhanam ||

chedano duskhajalasya jñanaskandhavisodhanah |

na durgatibhayam tesam yair ihâragito jinah ||vipulam jayate
cittam pasyatam dvipadôttamam |

prajñabalam asamkhyeyam jayate ca prabhasvaram ||punar atrâivâha |

arthaya sarvasatvanam utpadyante tathagatah |

mahakarunika vira dharmacakrapravartakah ||

pratikartum katham sakyam buddhanam sarvedehibhih |

satvârthesv abhiyuktanam kalpakotisatair api ||

kalpakotim varam paktum tryapaye bhṛsadarune |

na tv evâdarsanam sastuh sarvasarganivartinah ||

yavantah sarvalokasminn apayagatayah prthak |

varam tatra ciram vaso buddhanam asrutir na ca ||kim karanam
apayesu nivasas ciram isyate |

yatkaranam jinêndrasya darsanam jñanavardhanam ||

[bendall ed p311 --->]

chidyante sarvaduskhani drstva lokêsvaram jinam |

sambhavaty avataras ca jñane sambuddhagocare ||ksapayaty avrtih
sarva drstva buddham narôttamam |

vardhayaty amitam punyam yena bodhir avapyatae |

iti ||

[cambridge ms f137b --->]

tad evam asti punyavrddhau buddhasamavadhanena prayojanam |api ca
pratimamatradarsanam api tavad aparimitaphalam tathagatanam |

kim punah svarupena || uktam hy
aryasradddhabalâdhanâvataramudrasutre |

yah kascin mañjusrih kulaputrah kuladuhita va
sarvalokadhaturajôpamanam pratyekabuddhanam dine dine satarasam
aharam dadyat divyani ca vastrani |

evam dadad ganganadivalukôpaman kalpan dadyat |

yas cânyo mañjusrih kulaputrah kuladuhita va citrakarmalikhitam
va pustakakarmakrtam va buddham pasyed |

ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram punyam prasavati |

kah punar vado yo 'ñjalipragraham va kuryat puspam va dadyat
dhupam va gandham va dipam va dadyad |

ayam eva tato 'samkhyeyataram punyam prasavatîti
||aryabodhisatvapitake 'pi punyavrddhyupayôktah |

yas tathagatacaityam sodhayati sa catasro 'grah pranidhanavisuddhir
anuprapnoti |

katamas catasrah |

agram rupapranidhanavisuddhim |

agram drdhasamadanapranidhanavisuddhim |

agram tathagataadarsanapranidhanavisuddhim |agram
laksanasampatpranidhanavisuddhim iti ||punar atrâivâkhyatam |

tathagatacaityesu puspâvaropanam gandhânulepanam krtvâstav
avikalatânuprapnoti |

katamâstau |

na rupavikalo bhavati |

na bhogavikalah |

na pariva-

[bendall ed p312 --->]

ravikalah |

na silavikalah |

na samadhivikalah |

na srutavikalo na prajñavikalo na pranidhanavikalêti ||

uktam câryaratnarasisutre |

ye tribhavaparyapannah satvas te sarve pratyekam tathagatastupan
karayeyur evamrupan uccaistvena |

tad yatha sumeruh parvatarajah |

tams ca ganganadivalikasaman kalpan pratyekam sarvasatkaraih
satkuryuh |

yas ca bodhisatvo 'virahitasarvajñatacittenâikapuspam apy aropayet |

ayam tasmāt purvakat punyaskandhad bahutaram punyam prasavet
||atrâivôktam |

ye khalu punas trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau satvas te sarve
mahayanasamprasthita bhaveyuh |

sarve ca cakravartirajyasamanvagata bhaveyur ekâikas ca raja cakravarti
mahasamudrapramanadipasthalim krtva |

sumerumatram vartim adipyā pratyekam evamrupam dipapujam
tathagatacaityesu pravartayet |

yas câbhiniskrantagrhâvaso bodhisatvas tailapraksiptam vartim
krtvâdipyā tathagatacaitye dharayet |

asyas tailapraksiptaya varter etat purvakam pradipadanam
satatamim api kalam nôpaiti |

yavad upanisadam api na ksamatae iti |

peyalam ||

ye ca khalu punas te rajanas cakravartino buddhapramukham bhiksusam-

[cambridge ms f138b --->]

gham sarvasukhōpadhanaih satkuryuh yas câbhiniskrantagrhâvaso
bodhisatvah pindapatram caritva patraparyapannam paresam
samvibhajya paribhuñjita |

idam tato bahutaram ca mahârghataram ca |

yac ca te rajanas cakravartinah sumerumatram civararasim
buddhapramukhaya bhiksusamghaya dadyuh |

yac câbhiniskrantagrhâvaso bodhisatvas tricivaram bahirdha
mahayanasamprasthitaya buddhapramukhaya bhiksusamghaya va
tathagatacaitye va dadyad |

idam bhiksos civaradanam etat purvakacivararasim abhibhavati |

yac ca te rajanah pratyekam sarvam jambudvipam
puspasamstrtam krtva tathagatacaitye niryatayet |

yac câbhiniskrantagrhâvaso bodhisatvah antasâikapuspam api
tathagatacaitye aropayet |

asya danasyâitat purvakam danam satatamim api kalam nôpaiti |

yavad upanisadam api nôpaitîti ||

[bendall ed p313 --->]

aryânupurvasamudgataparivarte 'pi desitam |

caturêman bhadrânusamsan pasyan bodhisatvas tathagatapujayam utsuko
bhavati |

katamams caturah |

agras ca me daksiniyah pujito bhavisyati

[cambridge ms f139a --->]

mam ca drstvânye 'pi tatha siksisyanti |

tathagam ca pujayitva bodhicittam drdham bhavisyati |

dvatrimśatam ca mahapurusalaksananam sammukhadarsanena
kusalamulam upacitam bhavisyati |

imas catvarah iti ||idam ca niruttaram tathagatapujôpasthanam
|yathôdahrtam aryasagaramatipariprcchasutre |

trinîmani sagaramate tathagatasya niruttarani pujôpasthanani |

katamani trini |

yac ca bodhicittam utpadayati |

yac ca saddharmam parigrhñati |

yac ca satvesu mahakarunacittam utpadayâtî ||nirdistam apy
aryaratnameghe |

dasabhih kulaputra dharmaih samanvagata bodhisatvânanulipta
garbhamalena jayante |

katamair dasabhih |

yad uta |

tathagatapatimakaranataya |

jirnacaityasamskaranataya |

tathagatacaityesu gandhavilepanânupradanena |

tathagatapatimasu gandhôdakasnanânupradanena |

tathagatacaityesu sammarjanôpalepanânupradanena |

matapit-rnam kayaparicaryâcaranenâcaryôpadhyayanam
kayaparicaryâcaranena |

sabrahmacarinam kayaparicaryâcaranena |

tac ca niramisena cittena na sâmisena |

tac ca kusalam evam parinamayanti |

[cambridge ms f139b --->]

anena kusalamulena sarvasatva nirupalipta garbhamalena jayantam iti |

tac ca tivrenâsayena cintayanti |

ebhîh kulaputra dasabhir dharmair iti ||anumodanânusamsas tv
aryaprajñaparamitayam uktah |

yah prathamayanâsamprasthitanam bodhisatvanam mahasatvanam
tams cittôtpadan anumodate |caratam api bodhisatvacaryam tams
cittôtpadan anumodate |

avinivartaniyam api avinivartaniyadharmatam anumodate bodhisatvanam
mahasatvanam |

[bendall ed p314 --->]

kiyantam sa bhagavan kulaputro va kuladuhita va bahutaram
punyaskandham prasavati ||

evam ukte bhagavan sakram devanam indram etad avocat |

pe |

syat khalu punah kausika trisahasramahasahasrasya lokadhatoh
palâgrena tulyamanasasya pramanam udgrahitum |

na tv eva kausika bodhisatvasya mahasatvasya tesam
anumodanasahagatanam cittôtpadanam punyapramanam grahitum
||evam ukte sakro devanam indro bhagavantam etad avocat |

marâdhisthitas te bhagavan satva veditavya |

ye bodhisatvanam mahasatvanam prathamacittôtpadam upadaya yavad
anuttaram samyaksam-

[cambridge ms f140a --->]

bodhim abhisambuddhanam evam aprameyam anumodanasahagatam punyam iti
na srnvanti na jananti |

tam anumodanam na samanvaharanti |

marapaksikas te bhagavan satva bhavisyanti ||bhagavan aha |

pe |

yaih kausika kulaputraiḥ kuladuhitr̥bhis cême cittôtpadânumodita
bodhisatvayanikair va pratyekabuddhayanikair va sravakayanikair va |

te ksipram tathagatan arhataḥ samyaksambuddhan aragayisyanti ||
bhagavan aha ||evam tair anumodanasahagatais cittôtpadakusalamulair
yatra yatrôpapatsyante tatra tatra satkr̥tas ca bhavisyanti gurukrtas
ca manitas ca pujitas cârcitas câpacayitas ca bhavisyanti |

na ca te 'manâpani rupani draksyanti |

na ca te 'manâpan sabdan srosyanti |

evam na gandhan na rasan na sprastavyan spraksyanti na ca tesam
apayesûpapattih pratikanksitavya svargôpapattis tesam
pratikanksitavya |

tat kasya hetoh |

tatha hi taih satvaih sarvasatvasukhâvahanani asamkhyeyanam
satvanam kusalamulany anumoditani yavad anuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambuddhyâprameyâsamkhyeyan satvan parinirvapayisyantîti
||punar atrâivâha |

ye subhute gangana-

[cambridge ms f140b --->]

divalikôpamesu trisahasramahasahasresu lokadhatusu sarvasatvas te
sarve 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim pratitistheyur anuttaram
samyaksambodhim prati-

[bendall ed p315 --->]

sthaya ganganadivalikasaman kalpan upalambhasamjñinas catvari
dhyananani samapadyeran |

yas ca bodhisatvo mahasatvo 'naya prajñaparamitayôpayakausalyena ca
parigrhitâtitanagatapatryutpannam buddhanam bhagavatam
silasamadhiprajñāvimuktivimuktijñānadarsanaskandham |

sravakanam pratyekabuddhanam api
silasamadhiprajñāvimuktivimuktijñānadarsanaskandham sarvam ekato
'bhisamksipya pindayitva tulayitva niravasesam
anumodetâgrayânumodanaya jyesthaya sresthaya varaya pravaraaya
pranitaryôttaraya
niruttarayôttarôttarayâsamayâsamamayâpratisamayânumodanayânumodyânumo
danasahagatam [[doubt]] punyakriyavastv anuttarayai samyaksambodhaye
parinamayati |

asya subhute 'numodanasahagatasya punyakriyavastuno 'sau
purvakâupalambhikanam bodhisatvanam caturdhyanamayah
punyâbhisamskarah satatamim api kalam nôpaiti yavad upanisada-

m api na ksamatae iti ||ayam eva nayah parinamanayam uktah |

athavâgraparinamanaya parinamitatvat sarvapunyaanam asya
buddhatvaya satkrtapranidhibuddhatvam eva syat |

atah ka para punyavrddhih |

tad dhy asesatvamoksakrtapunyajñānôpetam nirvikalpam ca ||

adhyesanayas tv anusamsâryôgrapariprcchayam ukta
dharmagrahyatam upadayâprameyâsamkhyeyesu buddhaksetresv ayuh
pariraksanayêti ||

aryasiksasamuccaye vandanâdyanusamsa saptadasaparicchedah

samaptah ||

ratnatrayânusmrtir namâstadasah paricchedah ||

ukta bhadracaryavidhina punyavrddhih |

asyas câyam aparo hetuh |

yo 'yam sraddhâdinam sadâbhyasah ||yathôktam

aryatathagataguhyasutre |

catvarême maharaja dharma mahayanasamprasthitanam

visesagamitayai samvartante 'parihanaya ca |

katame catvarah |

sraddha maharaja visesagamitayai samvartate 'parihanaya |

tatra katama sraddha |

yaya sraddhayâryan upasamkramati |

akaraniyam ca na karoti ||gauravam maharaja visesagamitayai

samvartate |

yena gauravena subhasitam srnoti susrusate 'virahitasrotras

ca dharmam srnoti ||nirmanata maharaja visesagamitayai

samvartate |

yaya nirmanatayâryanam abhinamati pranamati namasyati ||viryam

maharaja visesagamitayai samvartate 'parihanaya |

yena viryena kayalaghutam cittalaghutam-

[cambridge ms f141b --->]

ca pratilabhate sarvakaryani cōttarayati ||ime maharaja catvarêti

||esam sraddhâdinam sadâbhyasah karyaah |

athavânyesam sraddhâdinam ||

yathâhâryâksayamatisutre pañcêmanîndriyani |

katamani pañca |

sraddhêndriyam viryêndriyam smrtîndriyam samadhîndriyam

prajñêndriyam iti ||tatra katama sraddha |

yatha sraddhayas caturo dharman abhisraddadhati |

katamams caturah |

samsarâvacarim laukikim samyagdrstim sraddadhati |

sa karmavipakapratisarano bhavati |

yad yat karma karisyami tasya tasya karmanah phalavipakam

pratyanubhavisyamîti |

sa jivita hetor api papam karma na karoti |

bodhisatvacarikam abhisraddadhati |

taccaryapratipannas cānyatra

[bendall ed p317 --->]

yane sprham nōtpadayati |

paramārthanitārtham

gambhārapratātyasamutpādādanairātmāniāṣṣatvanirjāvanīāṣṣudgalavyavahāra
unyatanimittāpranīhitalaksanan sarvadharmān srutvā sraddadhati

sarvadrstikrtāni ca nānusetē sarvabuddhadharmān

balavāisāradīyaprabhrtīm ca sraddadhati |

sraddhāya ca vigatakathamkathas tan buddhadharmān samudānāyati |

idam ucyate sraddhēndriyam ||tatra katamad viryēndriyam |

yan dharmān sraddhēndriyēna sraddadhati tan dharmān viryēndriyēna
samudānāyatīdam ucyate viryēndriyam ||

tatra katamat smrtēndriyam |

yan dharmān viryēndriyēna samudānāyati tan dharmān

[cambridge ms f142a --->]

smrtēndriyēna na vipranasāyati |

idam ucyate smrtēndriyam ||tatra katamat samadhēndriyam |

yan dharmān smrtēndriyēna na vipranasāyati tan

samadhēndriyēnāikāgrīkarotīdam ucyate samadhēndriyam ||tatra

katamat prajñēndriyam |yan dharmān samadhēndriyēnāikāgrīkaroti tan
prajñēndriyēna pratyaveksate pratividhyati |

yad etesu dharmesu pratyatmajñanam aparapratyayajñanam idam ucyate

prajñēndriyam ||evam imāni pañcēndriyāni sahitāny anuprabaddhāni
sarvabuddhadharmān paripurayanti |

vyākaranābhumim cāpyayantīti ||sraddhādīnam balanam

sadābhyaśah kāryah |

yathōktam āryaratnacūdasūtre |

tatra katamat kulaputra bodhisatvasya balacaryāparisuddhīh |

yad ebhir evēndriyair upastabdho 'navamārdyo bhavati sarvamarāih |

asamhāryo bhavati sravakapratyēkabuddhāyanābhyam |

avinivartyo bhavati mahāyanat |

durdharso bhavati sarvaklesāih |

drdho bhavati purvapratijñasu |

trpto bhavati cittena |

balavan bhavati kayena |

gupto bhavatîndriyaih |

duhparajayo bhavati tirthikaraih |

ity adi ||

evam tava chraddhâdinam sadâbhyasah punyavrddhaye ||

ka maitri ||

yathâha candrapradipasutre |

[bendall ed p318 --->]

yavanti puja bahuvîdhâprameya ya ksetrakoti-

[cambridge ms f142b --->]

n ayutabimbaresu |

tam pujakrtva purusavaresu nityam samkhyakalapo na bhavati
maitracitta |

iti ||ka buddhâdyanusmrthih ||

tatra rastrapalasure samvarnita |

vandami te kanakavarnanibha varalaksana vimalacandramukha |

vandami te 'samajñanapara sadrso na te 'sti tribhave viraja ||

mrdu caru snigdha subha kesa nakha girirajatulya tava cōsnir iha |

nōsnisam iksitu tavâsti samo vibhrajate bhruvi tavōrna mune

||kundēndusankhahimasubhranibha nilōtpalâbhasubhanetravara |

krpayêksase jagad idam hi yaya vandami te vimalanetra jina ||jihva
prabhuta tanu tamranibha vadanam ca chadayasi yena svakam |

dharmam vadan vinayase ca jagat vandami te madhurasnigdhagira ||

dasanah subhah sudrdha vajranibhah trimsaddasa apy
aviralah sahitah |

kurvan smitam vinayase ca jagat vandami te madhurasatyakatha ||

rupena cāpratisamo 'si jinah prabhaya ca bhasayasi ksetrasatan |

brahmēndrapalajagato bhagavan jihmibhavanti tava te prabhaya ||

[bendall ed p319 --->]

eneya jangha bhagavann asama gajarajabarhimrgarajagato |

iksan vrajasy api yugam bhagavan samkampayan dharanisailatatan ||

[cambridge ms f143a --->]

kayas ca laksanacito bhagavan suksma chavi kanakavarnanibha |
nêksañ jagad vrajati trptim idam rupam tavâpratimarupadhara ||
tvam purvakalpasatacirnatapah tvam sarvatyagadamadanaratah |
tvam sarvasatvkrpamaitramanah vandami te paramakarunikam ||tvam
danasilaniratah satatam tvam ksantiviryaniyatah sudrdhah |
tvam dhyanaprajñaprabhatejadharo vandami te 'samajñanadhara ||
tvam vadisura kuganapramathi tvam simhavan nadasi parsadi ca |
tvam vaidyaraja trimalântakaro vandami te paramapritikara
||vakkayamanasavisuddha mune tribhavesv aliptajalapadmam iva |
tvam brahmaghosakalavinkaruto vandami te traibhavaparagatam
||mayôpamam jagad imam bhavata natarangasvapnasadsam viditam
|

nâtma na satva na ca jivagati dharma maricidakacandrasamah
||sunnyas ca santânutpadanayam avijanad eva jagad udbhramati |
tesam upayanayayuktisataih avatarayasy atikrpalutaya ||

[bendall ed p320 --->]

ragâdibhis ca bahuragasataih sambhramitam satata viksyâ jagat |
vaidyôpamo vicarase 'pratimo parimocayan sugata satvasatan ||
jatijaramaranasoka-

[cambridge ms f143b --->]

hatam priyaviprayogaparidevasataih |
satatâturam jagad aveksya mune parimocayan vicarase krpaya ||
rathacakravadd bhramati sarvajagat tiryaksu pretaniraye sugatau |
mudhâdesikânathagatah tasya pradarsayasi margavaram ||
ye te babhuvu purimas ca jinah dharmêsvara jagati cârthakarah |
ayam eva taih prakathitâryapatho yad desayasy api vibho 'pratimah ||
snigdham hy akarkasa manojña varam brahmâdhikam paramapritikaram |
gandharvakinnaravarâpsarasam abhibhuya tam giram udaharase
||satyârjavâksayam upayanayaih parisodhitam giram anantagunam |
srutva hi yam niyutasatvasatah yanatrayena janayanti samam ||tava
pujaya sukham anekavidham divyam labhanti manujesu tatha |
adhyo mahadhana mahavibhavo bhavate jagaddhitakaro nrpatih
||balacakravarty- api ca dvipapatih jagad avrnoti dasabhih

kusalaih |

ratnani sapta labhate susubha tvayi samprasadajanako 'pratimah ||

[bendall ed p321 --->]

brahmâpi sakrâpi lokapatih bhavate ca samtusita devapatih |

paranirmito 'pi ca sa yamapatih tvatpujaya bhavati câpi jinah ||evam
hy amogha tava puja krta samdarsanam-

[cambridge ms f144a --->]

sravanam apy asamam |

bhavate jagad vividhaduhkhaharam sprsate padam ca paramam virajam
||margajña margakusala bhagavan kupathan nivarayasi lokam imam |

kseme sive viraji aryapathe pratisthapayasi jagad bhagavan
||punyârthikasya tava punyanidhe satatâksaya bhavati punyakriya |

bahukalpakotisu na yati ksayam yavad dhi na sprsati bodhi varam
||

parisuddhaksetra labhate ruciram parinirmitâbha sada pritikaram |

suddhas ca kayavacasa manasa satva bhavanty api ca ksetravare ||ity
evam adiguna nâikavidhan labhate jinârcanakrtan manujah |

svargâpavarga manujesu sukham labhate ca punyanidhi sarvajage ||

kirtiyasas ca prasrtam vipulam tava sarvadiksu bahuksetrasatan |
samkirtayanti sugatah satatam tava varnamala parisatsu jinah
||vigatajvara jagati moksakarah priyadarsanâsamakarunikah |

santëndriya samarata bhagavan vandami te naravarapravara ||

[bendall ed p322 --->]

labdhâbhijña jina pañca maya gagane sthitena te nisamya giram |

bhavitâsmi vira sugatapatimo vibhajisya dharmam amalam jagatah
||stutvâdya sarvagunaparagatam naradevanagamahitam sugatam |

punyam yad arjitam idam-

[cambridge ms f144b --->]

vipulam jagad apnuyad api ca buddhapadam |iti ||

athava yathâryadharmasamgitisutre kathitam |

punar aparam buddha bhagavanto mahapunyajñanasambhara
mahamaitrimahakarunagocara mahasatvaraseh tranabhuta
mahabhaisajyasalyahartarah sarvasatvasamacittânityasamadhigocarah
samsaranirvanavimukta yavat satvanam matapitrkalpah
samanamaitracittah |

pe ||

sarvalokânabhibhutih sarvalokasyâlokabhuta mahayogayogino mahâtmano
mahajanaparivara
visistajanaparivarânivaritadarsanasravanaparyupasanah
svasukhanirapeksah paraduskhprasamanapriya dharmapriya dharmadhara
dharmâhara dharmabhisajo dharmêsvara dharmasvamino dharmadanapatayo
nityatyagâbhirata nityâpramatta nityavivekâbhiratah sarvatra
tirthasetubhuta maharajamargaprakhya yavad asecanakadarsana buddha
bhagavanta |

evam tan anusmarati |

evam ca tan anusmrtiya tadgunaparinispattiyartham smrtim
upasthapayatîti ||

tad ucyate buddhânusmrtir iti ||

atrâiva dharmânusmrtim aha |

iha bodhisatvasyâivam bhavati |

yae ete buddha bhagavanto 'nantâparyantagunâite dharmaja dharmapada
dharmanirmita dharmâdhipateya dharmaprabha dharmagocara
dharmapratisarana dharmanispannah |

peyalam ||

yany api laukikani lokôttarani ca sukhani santi |

[bendall ed p323 --->]

tany api dharmâ-

[cambridge ms f145a --->]

jani dharmanispannani |

tasman maya bodhyarthikena dharmagurukena bhavitavyam |

dharmagauravena dharmapratisaranena dharmaparayanena dharmasarena
dharmânva ... dharmapratipannena |

itîyam ucyate bodhisatvasya dharmânusmrtih ||

punar aparam bodhisatvasyâivam bhavati |

samo hi dharmah samah satvesu pravartate |

dharmo hinamadhyavisistânapeksyah pravartate |

tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |

na dharmo sukhapreksikaya pravartate |

apaksapatito hi dharmah |

tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |na dharmah kalam

apekasya pravartate |akaliko hi dharmah |

aihipasyikah |

pratyatmavedaniyah |tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |na dharmôdare pravartate hinesu na pravartate |

anunnamâvanamo hi dharmah |tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |na dharmah suddhesu pravartate ksatesu na pravartate |

utkarsâpakarsâpagato hi dharmas tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |na dharmâryesu pravartate prthagjanesu na pravartate |

ksetradrstivigato hi dharmah |

tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |

na dharmo diva pravartate ratrau na pravartate |

ratryam va pravartate diva na pravartate |

sadâdhisthito hi dharmah |

tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |

na dharmo vinayavelam atikramati |

na dharmasya kvacid vilambah |

tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |

na dharmasyônativam na purnativam aprameyâsamkhyeyo hi dharmâkasavan na ksiyate na vardhate |

tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |

na dharmah satvai raksyate |

dharmah satvan raksati |

tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |na dharmah saranam paryesate |dharmah sarvalokasya saranam |tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |na dharmasya kvacit pratighato* |apratihatalaksano hi dharmah |

[bendall ed p324 --->]

tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |na dharmo 'nusayam vahati |

niranusayo hi dharmah |tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |

na dharmah samsarabhayabhito na nirvanânunitah |

sada nirvikalpo hi dharmah |tatha maya dharmasadsacittena bhavitavyam |evam bodhisatvo dharmavad dharme smrtim upasthapayati |

tad ucyate dharmânusmrtir iti ||atrâivâha |

samgho hi dharmavadi dharmacarano dharmacintako dharmaksetram
dharmadharo dharmapratisarano dharmapujako dharmakrtyakari dharmagocarano
dharmacaritrāsampannah |

svabhavarjukah svabhavas-

[cambridge ms f146a --->]

ddhah sânu-kroso dharmânukarunikah sada vivekagocarah |

sada dharmaparayanah sada suklakarîty adi ||

tatra bodhisatvasya samgham anusmaratah evam bhavati |

yae ete samghasya bhuta gunâite mayâtmanah sarvasatvanam ca
nispadayitavyêti ||yathâryavimalakirtinirdese bodhisatvagunôktas
tatha samghânusmrtir bhavya |

sarvasatvana ye rupa rutaghosas cêritah |

ekaksanena darsenti bodhisatva visaradah ||

te jirnavyadhita bhonti bodhisatva mrtam atmana darsayi
|satvanam paripakaya mayadharmā vikriditah ||kalpôddaham ca
darsenti uddahitva vasumdharam |

nityasamjñina satvanam anityam iti darsayi ||satvaih satasahasrebhir
ekarastre nimantritah |

sarvesam grha bhujanti sarvan namanti bodhaye ||

ye kecin mantravidya va silpasthana bahuvidhah |

sarvatra paramipraptah sarvasatvasukhâvahah ||

[bendall ed p325 --->]

yavanto loka pasandah sarvatra pravrajanti te |

nanadrstigatam praptams te satvan paripacati || candra va
bhonti surya va sakrabrahmaprajêsvarah |

bhavanti apas tejas ca prthivi marutas tatha ||

rogântarakalpesu bhaisajyam bhonti uttamah |

yena te satva mucyante sukhi bhonti a-

[cambridge ms f146b --->]

namayah ||durbhiksântarakalpesu bhavanti panabhojanam
|ksudhapipasam apaniya dharmam desenti praninam ||

sastrântarakalpesu maitridhyayi bhavanti te |

avyapade niyojenti satvakotisatan bahun ||mahasamgramamadhye ca
samapaksa bhavanti te |

sandhisamagri rocenti bodhisatva mahabalah ||

ye câpi nirayah kecid buddhaksetresv acintisu |

samcintya tatra gacchanti satvanam hitakaranat ||yavantya gatayah
kascit tiryagyonau prakasitah |

sarvatra dharmam desenti tenôcyanti nayakah ||kamabhogams ca
darsenti dhyanam ca dhyayinam tatha |

vidhvasta maram kurvanti avataram na denti te ||

agnimadhye yatha padmam abhutam tam vinirdiset |

evam kamams ca dhyanam câbhutam te vidarsayi ||

[bendall ed p326 --->]

samcintya ganikam bhonti pumsam akarsanaya te |

ragânku samlobhya buddhajñane sthapayanti te ||gramikas ca sada
bhonti sârthavahah purohitah |

agrâmatyâtha câmatyah [[doubt]] satvanam hitakaranat ||

daridranam ca satvanam nidhana bhonti aksayah |

tesam danani datva ca bodhicittam janenti te ||

manastabdhesu satvesu mahanagna bhavanti te |

sarvamanasam udghatam bodhim prarthenti uttamam ||bhayârditanam
satvanam samtisthante 'gratah sada |

abhayam tesu datva ca paripacenti bodhaye ||pañcâbhijñas ca te
bhutva rsayo brahmacarinah |

sile satvan niyojenti ksantisauratyasamyame ||upasthanagurun satvan
pasyantîha visaradah |

ceta bhavanti dasa va sisyatvam upayanti ca ||yena yenâiva
cângena satvo dharmarato bhavet |

darsenti hi kriyah sarva mahôpayasusiksitah ||

[bendall ed p327 --->]

yesam ananta siksa hi anantas câpi gocarah |

anantajñanasampannânantapranimocakah ||

na tesam kalpakotibhih kalpakotisatair api |

buddhair api vadadbhis tu gunântah suvaco bhaved |

iti ||yathâyaratnôlkadharanyam bodhisatvagunôktas tatha
bhavayitavyah |

rasmi pramuñciya malyaviyuha malyavatamsaka malya vitanah |

malyavicinnavikirmasamantah te jinapuja karonti mahâtma ||rasmi

pramuñciya curnaviyuha curnavatamsaka curnavitana |

curnavicitravikirna samantan te jinapuja karonti maha-atma ||rasmi
pramuñciya padmaviyuha padmavatamsaka padmavitana |

padmavicitravikirnasamantan te jinapuja karonti mahâtma ||rasmi
pramuñciya haraviyuha haravatamsaka haravitana |

[cambridge ms f147b --->]

haravicitravikirnasamantan te jinapuja karonti mahâtma ||rasmi
pramuñciya dhvajâgraviyuha te dhvaja panduralohitapitah |

nilam aneka pataka vicitra ||dhvaja samalamkarite jindaksetrah te
manijalavicitraviyuha |

patta pataka pralambita dama kinkinijala jinasvaraghosan
||chatra dharenti tathagatamurdhne te yathâikajinasya karonti |

panitalat tu acintiyapujam evam asesatasarvajinanam ||

esa samadhi vikurva rsinam te jagasamgrahajñanavikurva |

agrasamadhyabhinirharamanah sarvakriyôpacara sukhebhîh ||

[bendall ed p328 --->]

satva vinenti upayasahasraih keci tathagatapujamukhena |

danâcinti atyagamukhena sarvadhutamgunasilamukhena ||aksayaksanti
aksobhyamukhena keci vratam tapaviryamukhena |

dhyana prasanti viharamukhena svarthaviniscayaprajñamukhena ||sarvôpaya
sahasramukhena brahmaviharâbhijñamukhena |

samgrahavastu hitâisimukhena punyasamuccaya jñanamukhena
||satyapratitya vimoksamukhena keci balêndriyamargamukhena |

sravakayanavimuktimukhena pratyayyanavisuddhimukhena
||uttamayanavikurvamu-

[cambridge ms f148a --->]

khena kecid anityataduskhamukhena |

keci niratmanijivamukhenâsubhata samjñiviragamukhena
||santanirodhasamadhimukhena yatuka caryamukha jagati ye |yatuka
dharmamukhah pratiyantah te tu samantavimoksamukhena ||satva vinenti
yathâsaya loke ye tu samantavimoksamukhena |

satva vinenti yathâsaya loke tesa nimitta na sakyâ grahitum ||kenacid
esa samadhivikurvah tena tivvyuhata [[doubt]] agrasamadhih |

sarvajagatparipacanaloma sarvarati mukhapritipraharsah ||cintiya
darsayi sarva vinenti yatra durbhiksa sudurlabha sarvam |

ye pariskara sukhâvaha loke tatra ca sarvabhîprayakriyabhîh ||datu

dadanti karonti jagârtham te varabhojanapanarasâgraih
|vastranibandhanaratnavicitraih rajyadhanâtmapiyaih parityagaih ||

[bendall ed p329 --->]

danadhimukti jagad vinayanti te varalaksanacitritagatra |

uttamâbharana varadhirah malyavibhusitagandhanulipta ||rupa
vidarsiya satva vinenti darsana pritipraharsaratanam |

te vararupasurupasumedhah uttamarupa nidarsayamanah ||rupadhimukti
jagad vinayanti te madhuraih kalavinkarutebhi |

kokilahamsakunalaravena dundubhikinnarabrahmarutena desayi
sarvadhimuktisu dharmam || ye catur evâsiti sahasra yebhi jina jagato
'rtha karonti |

tebhita dharmaprabhedamukhebhiih satva vinenti yathâsaya loke ||te
sukhaduskhasahaya karonti arthânarthasahayaka bhonti |

sarvakriyasu sahaya bhavitva satva vinenti sahayamukhena
||duskhôpadravasatkrtadosan te tu sahanti sahayanidanas |

tebhi sahaya sahantiya pidam sarvajagasya hitaya sukhaya ||yatra na
niskramanam na ca dharmo jñayati ranyagato na ca moksah |

tatra tu rajyasamrddhisahaya niskramasantamanâniketah ||

[bendall ed p330 --->]

te grhabandhanatrsnaniketah sarvajagatparimocanahetoh |

sarvata kamarati aniketa niskramamoks.a prabhavayamanah ||te dasa
carya prabhavayamanâcari dharmam mahapurusanam |

sarvam asesata carya rsinam bhavayamana karonti jagârtham
||yatr amitâyusa satva bhavanti saukhyasamarpitamandakilesah |

tatra jarârdita vyadhinaprsta darsayi mrtyuvasam avasâtma
||ragapradipitu dosapradiptam mohamahâgniipradipitu lokam |

prajvalitam jaravyadhitamrtyu loka nidarsayi satva vinenti ||dasabalais
caturvaisaradyair astadasair api dharmavisesaih |

buddhamahâtma tu sucayamanah buddhagunebhi karonti jagârtham ||

te câdesa rddhyanusasti rupadhisthanabalena samantat |

darsayamana tathagata rddhi rddhivikurvita satva vinenti ||te vividhehi
upayanayehi loka-

[cambridge ms f149a --->]

vicari karonti jagârtham |

loki alipta jale yatha padmam priti prasadakara vicaranti ||

kavyakarah kaviraja bhavanti te natanartaka jhallakamallah |

utkutasobhikaharakanrtya mayakarah prthu rupanidarsi ||

[bendall ed p331 --->]

gramika nayaka sarathi bhonti sârthika sresthika grhapati bhonti |

rajâmatya purohitaduta vaidyavisaradasastravidhijñah || te

'tavisu mahadruma bhonti ausadhâksayaratanidhanah |

cintamani druma kamadadas ca desikôtpathamargagatanam ||arcciya

santu tu loka viditva karmavidhisu ajanaka satvah |

te krsikarmaprayogavaniija silpivicitra prabhavayi loke ||ye

'vihethâhimsaprayogah sarvasukhâvahavijñâprasastah |

vidyabalâusadhi sastravicitrah sarva prabhavita tebhi rsibhih

||ye rsinam caranah paramâgra yatrâdhimukta sadevaku lokah |

ye vrataduskara ye tapasresthah sarvi prabhavita tebhi vidubhih

||te carakah parivrajaka tirthyah tapasagotamamonacaranam |

nagnâcelagurusramananam tirthikâcarya hi bhavanti ||

[bendall ed p332 --->]

te tu ajivika dharmacaranam uttarikanânuttarikanam |

dirghajatana kumaravratanam tesv api acarya hi bhavanti

||suryanuvartakapañcatapanam kukkuragovratika mrgacarya |

carika tirthya dasa tritayanam tesv api acarya hi bhavanti ||

devatajñanapravesaratanam tirthupadarsanadesacaranam |

[cambridge ms f149a --->]

mulaphalâmbucarâpi bhutva dharmâcintiya te paramâgrah

||utkutasthayinâikacaranam kankabhasmatrnassayanam

|

ye musalesaya [[doubt]] yuktivihari tesv api acarya hi bhavanti

||yavata bahirakah prthutirthyâsaya tesv adhimukti samiksya |

tiksnadurasadôgratapabhi tirthika duskhaprahana vinenti ||

[bendall ed p333 --->]

drstisamakula loke viditva sarvakudrstisamasrita tirthyah |

sukmapadebhir upayana yebhi satyaprakasana tesu karonti ||kesuci

dramidamantrapadebhi desayi satya suguptapadebhih |

kesûja .. vyaktapadebhih kesucid eva rahasyapadebhih ||kesuci

aksarabhedapadebhih arthaviniscayavajrapadebhih |

vadipramardanajñanapadebhih sastrâdharmakamoksapadebhih ||kesuci

manusamantrapadebhih sarvapravesaniruktipadesu |

kesuci devaniruktipadebhih naganiruktita yaksapadebhih ||
raksasâthagandharvapadebhih bhutakumbhandamahôragakebhih |
kimnarâpsaragarudapadebhih satyaprakasanamoksupanenti ||te
yathasatya niruktividhijñâivam asesata ye jinadharmam |
dharmam acintiya vakyapathajña desa-
[cambridge ms f150a --->]
yi esa samadhivikurva ||te jagasaukhyatâgrasamadhi sarvajage
'bhinirharamana |
rasmim acintiyam utsrjamana rasmi pramuñciya satva vinenti ||
rasmi pramuñciya darsayamana yavata satva vijanita rasmi |
tesu sudarsana bhoti amogham hetu anuttari jñanavarasya ||
darsayi buddha vidarsayi dharmam samgha nidarsayi marga naranam |
darsayi cetika te jinabimba tena sudarsanarasmi nivrtta ||
[bendall ed p334 --->]
rasmi pramuñci prabhamkara nama ya prabha jihma karoti marunam |
sarvarajam ca tamam ca hanitva so prabha bhasati lokahitanam ||taya
prabhasaya codita satvas te jinapujapradipa dharenti |
te jinapujapradipa dharitva lokapradipakara jina bhonti ||
tailapradipa ghrtasya pradipa daru trna nadavenu pradipan |
gandharasayanaratnapradipan datva jinesu prabhamkara labdhah ||rasmi
pramuñciya pratarani nama taya prabhasaya codita satvah |
... navaprataraninyapathesu |
dusita samskrta varnita santi tena pratarani rasmi nivrtta
||
rasmi pipasavinodani nama taya prabhasaya codita satvah |
kamagunesu trsam prajahitva dharmavimuktirasârthika bhonti
||kamagunesu trsam prajahitva dharmavimuktirasârthika bhutva |
buddha bhavanty amrtamjalavarsi trsnapipasavinodana loke
||puskarini nadikupatadagôtsaya karita bodhinidanah |
kama vivarnita varnita-
[cambridge ms f150b --->]
dhyana trsnavinodani tena nivrtta ||
pritikari yada rasmi pramuñci taya prabhasaya codita satvah |
priti-phuta varabodhinidanam cinta janenti bhavisya svayambhu

||laksanamandita padmanisanna yat krtavigraha
karunikanam |

bhasita buddhagunah sada kalam pritikari prabha tena nivrtta
||rasmi pramuñci ratimkara nama taya prabhasaya bodhita satva |

buddharatirata dharmaratirata samgharatirata te sada bhonti
||tritayaratirata te sada bhutva buddhasamagamadharmaganârÿe |

labdhanupattikaksanti labhanti codita smarita ye bahu satva ||

buddhânusmrtidharmaganârÿe bodhi ya cittagunan vivaritva |

tena ratimkara rasmi nivrtta ||punyasamuccayarasmi pramuñci taya
prabhasaya codita satva |

danu dadanti vicitram anekam prarthayamanu anuttaru bodhim ||asaya
puru tu yacanakanam yajña nirargada tair yajamanaih |

sarvabhiprayata danu daditva punyasamuccaya rasmi nivrtta
||jñanavati yada rasmi pramuñci taya prabhasaya codita satvah |

eka tu dharma mukhatu aneka dharmamukhan avabuddhi ksanena ||

[bendall ed p336 --->]

dharmaprabheda ... grahita satvan arthaviniscaya jñana vibhakti |

[cambridge ms f151a --->]

dharmapadârthavibhasana krtva jñanavati prabha tena nivrtta ||
prajñapradipayâusari rasmi taya prabhasaya codita satvah |

sunya nisatvâjâtavipannan otari dharmâbhavasvabhavan |

mayamaricisama dakacandrasvapnasaman pratibimbaman va |

dharmâsvamika sunya nirihan bhasati prajñapradipa nivrtta
||dharmavikurvani rasmi pramuñci taya prabhasaya codita satva |

dharani aksayakosu labhitva sarvatathagatakosu labhenti
||dharmadharanu parigrahu krtva dharmikaraksa karitva rsinam
|

dharmânugraha krtva jagasya dharmavikurvani rasmi nivrtta ||

tyagavati yada rasmi vimuñci taya ya matsara codita satva |

jñatvânityâsasvatabhogan tyagaratirata te sada bhonti ||

matsaradurdama satvâdanta jñatva dhanam supinâbhrasvabhavam |

brmhita tyaga prasannam anena tyagavatiprabha tena nivrtta
||nisparidaha yâusari rasmih taya duhsilaya codita satva |

silavisuddhi pratisthita bhutva cinta janenti bhavya svayambhuh
||

[bendall ed p337 --->]

karmapathe kusale parisuddhe sila samadaya yad bahusatvan |
bodhayi citta samadayanena rasmi nivrtta sa nisparidahah ||

[cambridge ms f151b --->]

ksantiviyuha yâusari rasmi taya yâksama codita satvah |
krodhakhilam adhimana jahitva ksantiratirata te sada bhonti
||duhkrta ksanti apayamatinam cittâksobhita bodhinidanam |
varnita ksantigunah sadakalam tena nivrtta sa ksantiviyuha
||rasmi uttaptavati yada muñci taya kusidaya codita satvah |
yukta prayukta trisu ratanesu puja karonti akhinnaprayogah ||
yukta prayukta trisu ratanesu puja karitvâkhinnaprayogah |
te catu marapathâtikrantah ksipra sprsanti anuttara bodhim ||
virya samadaya yad bahusatvan puja karitva trisu ratanesu |
dharma dharitva ksayamgata kale tenôtaptavati prabha labdha
||santikari yada rasmi pramuñci taya vibhrantaya codita satvah |
tesu na ragu na dvesa na mohah bodhita bhonti samahita cittah
||papa kumitra kilista cariyè samganikavinivartana krtva
|varnita dhyana prasantâranyè santikari prabha tena nivrtta
||prajñaviyuha yâusari rasmi taya duhprajña samcodita satvah |
satyapratitya vimoksanaye 'smin nidriya jñanagatim gata bhonti ||

[bendall ed p338 --->]

indriyajñanagatim gata bhutva ... |

suryapradipasamadhi labhitva prajñaprabhasa-

[cambridge ms f152a --->]

kara jina bhonti ||rajyadhanâtmapiyaih parityagaih dharma ya margita
bodhinidanam |

tam ca satkrtya prakasiya dharmam rasmi nivrtta sa
prajñaviyuhah ||buddhavati yada rasmi pramuñci taya prabhaya
samcodita satvah |

buddha sahasrânekâcintyan pasyisu padmavanesu nisannan
||buddhamahâtmata buddhavimoksa bhasita buddhavikurvânanta |

buddhabalâviprabhavana krtva buddhavati prabha tena nivrtta ||te
'bhayamdada rasmi pramuñci tayâbhayârdita satva sasprstah |

bhutagrahâvadhataadanabandhe mucyisu sarvupasargabhayebhyah ||

ye 'bhayena nimantrita satvah pranibadhat tu nivarita bhonti |

trayita yaccharanâgata bhitas tena bhayamdada rasmi nivrtta
||sarvasukhâvahâusari rasmi taya gilanyâtura sprstah |

sarvata vyadhidukhat pratimukta dhyanasamadhiskhani labhanti
||rogavinodani mula phalosadha ratna rasayana gandhanulepan |

phanita ksira madhu ghrta telan bhojana pana daditvaya labdha ||

[bendall ed p339 --->]

buddhanidarsani rasmi pramuñci taya sacoditâyu ksayingte |

buddhânusmari pasyisu buddham te cyuta gacchi sabuddhakksetram ||kala
karonti ca smarita buddha darsitapritakara

[cambridge ms f152b --->]

jinabimban |

buddhagatah saranam maranânte bhasiya buddhanidarsani labdha
||dharmaprabhavani rasmi pramuñci taya prabhaya samcodita satva |

dharmâ pathanti srnvanti likhanti dharmarati rata te sada bhonti
||dharmadurbhiksaya dyotitu dharmo dharmagavesina puritâsa |

chanda janitva prayujyatha dharme bhasata dharmaprabhavani labdha
||ghosavati yada rasmi pramuñci buddhasuta paricodanatayam |

yatuka sabdapracaru triloke sarva tathagataghosa srnvanti ||ucca
svarena stavanti maharsin turyamahattaraghantapradanaih |

sarvajage jinaghosarutârtham niscari ghosavati prabhalabdha ||te
'mrtamdada rasmi pramuñci taya prabhasaya codita satvah |

sarva pramada ciram prajahitva sarvagunaih pratipadyati yogam
||duskhânekôpadravapurnam bhasita samskrta nityam aksemam |

santinirodhasukham sada ksemam bhasayatâmrtdada labdha
||rasmi visesavati yada muñci taya prabhasaya codita satvah |

silavisesa samadhivisesam prajñavisesa srnonti jinanam
||

[bendall ed p340 --->]

silatâgra samadhitâgro prajñatâgra mahamuniraja |

[cambridge ms f153a --->]

ya stuta varnita bodhinidanam tena visesavati prabha labdha
||ratnaviyuha yâusari rasmi taya prabhasaya codita satvah |

aksara ratnanidhana labhitva pujayi ratnavarebhi maharsin ||

ratnavisarga jine jinastupe samgrahi krtsnajanam ratanebhih |

ratnapradana karitva jinanam rasmi nivrtta ya ratnaviyuhah
||gandhaprabhasa yâusari rasmi taya prabhasaya codita satvah |

ghratvâmanusa gandha manojñan buddhagune niyutani bhavanti
||gandhanulepanumanusadivyair [[doubt]] yat krta puja narâdhipatinam
|

gandhamayan jinavigrahastupan krtva nivrtta sugandhaprabhasah
||muñcati rasmi vicitraviyuhan indrapatakadhvajâgra vicitran |

turyaninaditagandhapradhupita sobhisurôttamapuspavikiranam
||turyapratyudgami pujajinanam puspilepanadhupanacurnaih |

chattradhvajâgrapatakavitanaish tena vicitraviyuha nivrttah ||rasmi
prasadakari yada muñci panitalôpama samsthihi bhumihi |

sodhayato rsi asramastupan tena prasadakari prabha labdha
||muñcati meghavati yada rasmim samsthihi gandha pravarsati megham |

stupa varânganagandhajalenâsiñciya

[cambridge ms f153b --->]

meghavati prabha labdha ||

bhusanavyuha pramuñcatu rasmin nagnâcela subhusana bhonti |

vastranibandhanaharavicitram datva vibhusana rasmi nivrtta ||

[bendall ed p341 --->]

rasmi rasâgravati yada muñci bhuksita bhojya rasâgra labhanti |

bhojana pana vicitra rasâgran datva rasâgravati prabha labdha
||arthanidarsani muñcati rasmin ratnanidhana labhanti daridrah |

aksayaratnanidhim tribhi ratnair danatârthanidarsani labdha
||caksuvisodhani muñcati rasmin andha tada drsi rupa vicitram |

dipapradana jine jinastupe caksuvisodhani rasmi nivrtta
||srotravisodhani muñcati rasmin srotravihina sruni prthusabdan
|

vadyapradanajine jinastupe srotravisodhani rasmi nivrtta
||ghranavisodhani muñcati rasmin ghrayi aghrayitapurva sugandhan |

gandhapradana jine jinastupe ghranavisodhani rasmi nivrtta
||jihvavisodhani muñcati rasmin snigdhamanojñarutai stuti buddhan |

vaca durukta vivarjita ruksa slaksnôdirita rasmi nivrtta
||kayavisodhani muñcati rasmin indriyahina suindriya bhonti |

kayapranama jine jinastupe kurvata kayavisodhani labdhva ||citta-

[cambridge ms f154a --->]

visodhani muñcati rasmin unmatu sarva sacita bhavanti |

citta samadhivasânuga krtva cittavisodhani rasmi nivrtta
||rupavisodhani muñcati rasmin pasyiya cintiya rupanarêndran |

rupakasodhani citrasamantat stupâlamkarata pratilabdha ||
sabdavisodhani muñcati rasmin sabdâsabdata sunya vijani |
pratyaya jata pratisrutatulyam sabdaprakasana rasmi nivrtta
||gandhavisodhani muñcati rasmin sarva dugandha sugandha bhavanti |
gandhavarâgra janair jinastupan snapanabodhidruma prabhâisa ||

[bendall ed p342 --->]

te rasasodhani muñcati rasmin sadvisa nirvisa bhonti rasâgrah |
buddha sasravakamatrpit-rnam sarvarasâgrapradana prabhâisam
||sparsavisodhani muñcati rasmin kakkhata sparsa mrdu sukha bhonti
|

saktitrisulâsi [[doubt]] tomaravarsa malya mrdu padumôtpala bhonti
||dusyâneka mrdu sukhasparsa samstari margi vrajanti jinanam |

[cambridge ms f154b --->]

puspavilepanacivarasuksma malyavitana pradana prabhêyam
||dharmavisodhani muñcati rasmin sarvata romata cintiya dharman |

niscaratah sruni lokahitanam tosayi sarvadhimuktijinanam
||pratyaya jatâjata svabhava dharmasarirâjatasarirah |

dharmata nityasthita gaganastha sucata dharmavisodhani labdha ||rasmi
sukhapramukhêti krtvâikatu romamukhat tu rsinam |

niscari gangarajôpama rasmi sarvaparthagvidhakarmaprayogah ||te
yathâikata romamukhato osari gangarajôpama rasmi |

evam asesata sarvatu roma desa samadhi vikurva rsinam ||yena
gunena ya rasmi nivrtta tasmi gunesu sahayaka purve |

tesu tam eva pramuñcati rasmim jñānavikurvanâisa rsinam
||tesa ya punya sahayaka purve yair anumodita yacita yebhih |

yebhi ca drsta subhôpacitam va te ima rasmi prajanati tesam
||ye ca subhôpacitah krtapunyah pujita yebhi punah punah
buddhah |

arthika chandika buddhagunebhih codana tesa karotiya rasmih ||

[bendall ed p343 --->]

surya yatha jatyandha na pasyi nô ca sa nâsti udeti sa loke |
caksusametôdagamu jñatva sarva prayujya

[cambridge ms f343 --->]

svaka svaka dharme ||

evata rasmi mahapurusanam asti ca te itare ca na pasyi |

mithyahatâdhimuktivihinah durlabha te cōdaramatinam ||abharanani
nipana vimanah ratna rasayana gandhanulepah |

te pi tu asti mahâtmajanasya te ca sudurlabha krcchragatanam ||evata
rasmi mahapurusanam asti ca te itare ca na pasyi |

mithyahatâdhimuktivihinah durlabha te cōdaramatinam ||yasy imu
[[doubt]] rasmiprabheda srunitva bhesyanti sraddadhimukti [[doubt]]
prasadah |

tena na kanksa na samsaya karyo nânga na bhesyi
mahagunaketuh ||te
parivaraviyuhavikurvâgrasamadhyabhinirharamanah |

sarvadasaddisi apratimanah darsayi buddhasutah parivaram ||te
trisahasrapramanuvicitram padmam adhisthihi rasmiviyuhah |

kayaparyanka parisphutapadmam darsayi esa samadhivikurva ||te
dasaksetrarajôpamânye padmam adhisthihi samparivaram |

sarva parivṛta buddhasutebhi ye ca samadhyasamadhivihari ||ye
paripacita tena rsinam satva nispa-dita buddhagunesu |

te parivari atam mahapadmam sarvôdiksisu prañjalibhutih ||

[bendall ed p344 --->]

te ca samahita balasarire vyutthi-

[cambridge ms f155b --->]

hi yauvanavegasthitebhyah ||

yauvanavegasthitesu samahita vyutthihi jirnaka vrddha sarirah |

jirnakavrddhasariri samahita vyutthihi sraddhōpasikakayat
||sraddhōpasikakayasamahita vyutthihi bhiksunikayasarira |

bhiksunikaya sariri samahita vyutthihi bhiksubahusrutakayah
||bhiksubahusrutakaya samahita vyutthihi saiksâsaiksasarirah |

saiksâsaiksasariri samahita vyutthihi pratyayabuddhasarira
||pratyaya buddha sariri samahita vyutthihi buddhavarâgrasarira |

buddhavarâgrasariri samahita vyutthihi devatakaya sarira
||devatakayasariri samahita vyutthihi nagamaharddhikakayah |

nagamaharddhikakayasamahita vyutthihi yaksamaharddhikakayah
||yaksamaharddhikakayasamahita vyutthihi sarvatabhutasarirah |

sarvatabhutasariri samahita vyutthihi ekaturomamukhatah ||

ekatu romamukhasmi samahita vyutthihi sarvata romamukhesu |

sarvisu romamukhesu samahita vyutthihi ekatu valapathatah ||ekatu
valapathasmi samahita vyutthihi sarvata valapathebhyah |

sarvisu valapathesu samahita vyutthihi te paramânurajatah
||ekarajasma samahita bhutva vyutthihi sarvarajebhyâsesam |

sarvarajesu samahita bhutva vyutthihi sagaravajratalatah ||

[bendall ed p345 --->]

sagaravajratalasmi samahita

[cambridge ms f156a --->]

vyutthihi te manivrksaphalebhyah |

vrksaphalesu samahita bhutva vyutthihi rasmimukhebhi jinanam

||rasmimukhesu jinana samahita vyutthihi sagaratoyanadibhyah |

sagaratoyanadisu samahita vyutthihi tejapathatu mahâtma ||tejapathasmi

samahita bhutva vyutthihi vayupathânusmrâtman |

vayupathe tu samahita bhutva vyutthihi bhumitalanu mahâtma ||

bhumitale tu samahita bhutva vyutthihi sarvatu devavimanat |

sarvi tu devabalana samahita vyutthihi te gaganânusmrâtman ||eti

samadhi vimoksâcintyas tesâcintyagunôpacitanam |

kalpâcintya prabhasiyamanah sarvajinebhi na sakya ksayitum

||sarvajinebhi ca bhasitâite karmavipaku jagasyâcintyo |

nagavikurvita buddhavikurva dhyayina dhyanâcintya vikurva ||te ca vase
sthitâsta vimoksah sravakâika bhavibahu bhonti |

bhutva bahu punâika bhavitva dhyayati prajvalate gaganasmin ||te hi

mahakarunaya vihina bodhi anarthiku lokôpeksi |

darsayi kayavikurvâcintya kasya na darsayi loka hitâisi ||candra sa

surya nabhe vicarantau darsayi sarvadisî pratibhasam |

utsasarohradakupatada-

[cambridge ms f156b --->]

ge bhajanaratnasamudranadisu ||

[bendall ed p346 --->]

evam acintiya darsiyi rupam sarvadasaddisi te naravirah |

sarvasamadhi vimoksavidhijña yatra tathagata saksi svayambhuh

||sagaradeva rutavatinama yavat satva samudry utpanna |

tesu svarângarutesu vidhijña tosai sarvarutan svarutena ||sa hi

saraga sadosa rutavati sarvarute pratighosa vidhijña |

dharanidharmabalam vasiprapta kah sa na tosi sadevakalokam

||mayakaro yatha vidyavidhijño darsayi rupa vicitrânantan |

ratridivâikamuhurtuku masan varsasatam puna sphitapradiptan

||mayakaro hi saragu sadoso tosayi mayavikurvita lokam |

dhyânâbhijñā vimoksasusiksita kasya na tosayi caryavidhijñāh
||rahu yathêsa ya nirmani kayam kurvati vajra pade talabandham |

darsana sagaru nabhipramanam bhoti sumerutale sama sirsah ||so
'pi saragu sadosa samoho rahu nidarsayâdrsa rddhi |

marapramardana lokapradipa kasya na darsayi rddhi ananta ||pasyâcintiya
sakravikurva devasurêndraranasmi pravrtte |

yatuka bimbaranekasuranam tatuka nirmani sakru svakayan ||

[bendall ed p347 --->]

sarvasurêndrasuras ca vijani sakrama ... purato gata svâyum |esa
grhyeta vajradharanam sambhramu gacchisu sarvasurêndrah ||netra
sahasra bhayankara darsi jvalapramuñcana vajra grhitam |

varmita kaya durasada teja sakram udiksya palatv asurêndrah || so
hitêtvarapunyalena sakra vikurvati devajayârthi |

sarvajagasyâsesata tranam aksayapunya kuto na vikurvi || ...

vayuta sambhuta meghapravarsi vayuta megha punah prasamenti |

vayuta sasya virohati loke vayu sukhâvaha sarvajagasya ||

so hi asiksita paramitasu buddhagunesu asiksita vayuh |

darsayi lokavipakâcintya kasya na darsayi te varalabdha ||

iti siksasamuccaye ratnatrayânusmrtinamâstadasah paricchedah
samaptah ||

navadasah paricchedah ||

anyo 'pi punyavrddhaye hetuh karyah |

yo 'yam sarvâvasthasu satvârthah ||yatha kathitam câryaratnameghe |

sa tathagatacaitye va tathagatavigrahe va puspam va dhupam va
gandham va dadat sarvasatvanam dauhsilyadaurgandhyamalâpanayanaya
tathagatasilapratilambhaya ca parinamayati |

sa sanmarjanôpalepanam kurvan sarvasatvanam
aprasadikêryapathavigamaya |

prasadikêryapathasampade ca parinamayati |

sa puspacchatram aropayan sarvasatvanam sarvaklesaparidahavigamaya
parinamayati |

sa viharam pravisann evam cittam utpadayati |

[cambridge ms f158a --->]

sarvasatvan nirvanapuram pravesayeyam |

sa niskramann evam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatvan samsaracarakan niskramayeyam |
sa labhanadvaram udghatayann evam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatvanam lokôttarena jñanena nirvanasugatidvaram
udghatayeyam |
sa pithad evam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatvanam sarvâpayadvarani pidadhyam |
sa nisidann evam*cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatvan bodhimande nisadayeyam |
sa daksinena parsvena sayyam kalpayann evam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatvan eva parinirvapayeyam |
sa tato vyuttisthann evam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatvan vyutthapayeyam sarvaklesaparyutthanebhyah |
sa sariragatya gacchann evam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatva mahapurusa-gatya gacchantu |
sa tatrôpavistae evam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatva nihsalyakriya yad uta ragadvesamohebbhyah |
sa saucam kurvann evam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatvanam klesamalat praksalayeyam |sa hastau praksalayann
evam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatvanam sarvaklesa-
[bendall ed p349 --->]
vasanam apanayeyam |sa padau praksalayann evam cittam utpadayati
sarvasatvanam anekaprakarani klesarajamsy apanayeyam |mukham
praksalayann evam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatvanam sarvadharmamukhani parisodhayeyam |
sa dantakastham bhaksayann evam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatvanam nanavidhan klesamalan apanayeyam |
sarvam kayâvastham sarvasatvahitasukhaya parinamayati |
tathagatacaityam vandamanâivam cittam utpadayati |
sarvasatva vandaniya bhavantu sadevakasya lokasyêti ||athava
yathâryaprajñaparamitayam |
punar aparam sariputra vyadakantaramadhyagatena bodhisatvena

mahasatvena nôttrasitavyam na samtrasitavyam na samtrasam apattavyam

|

tat kasmad dhetoh |

tatha hi tena sarvam parityaktam sarvasatvanam arthaya |

tenâivam cittam utpadayitavyam |sacem mam vyada bhaksayeyus
tebhyâiva tad danam dattam bhavatu |

mama ca danaparamitaparipurir bhavisyati |

abhyasanna ca bhavisyati |

tatha ca karisyami yatha me 'nuttaram samyaksambo-

[cambridge ms f158b --->]

dhim abhisambuddhasya satas tatra buddhaksetre tiryagyonigatah satvah
sarvena sarvam na bhavisyanti na prajñasyante

||corakantaramadhyagatena sariputra bodhisatvena mahasatvena
nôttrasitavyam na samtrasitavyam na samtrasam apattavyam |tat
kasmad dhetoh |

sarvasvaparityagakusala hi te bodhisatva mahasatvôtsrstakayenâpi
ca bodhisatvena bhavitavyam parityaktapariskarôpakaranena ca |

tenâivam cittam utpadayitavyam |te cen me satvah
pariskarôpakaranani haranti tebhyaivâitad danam dattam bhavatu |

sacem mam kecij jivitat vyaparopayeyuh tatra maya na dveso na
krodhôt padayitavyah |

tesam api maya na kayena na vacasa na manasâparaddhavyam |

evam ca me tasmin samaye danaparamita ca silaparamita ca
ksantiparamita ca paripurim gamisyati |

anuttara ca me samyaksambodhir abhyasanna bhavisyati |

tatha ca karisyami tatha pratipatsye yatha me 'nuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhasya satas tatra buddhaksetre |

ete cânye ca dosah sarvena sarvam sarvatha sarvam na bhavisyanti
na prajñasyante ||paniyakantaramadhyagatena sariputra bodhisatve-

[cambridge ms f159a --->]

na mahasa-

[bendall ed p350 --->]

tvena nôttrasitavyam na samtrasitavyam na samtrasam apattavyam
|tat kasmad dhetoh |

asamtrastadharmano hi bodhisatva mahasatva bhavanti |

evam cânena cittam utpadayitavyam |

sarvasatvanam maya sarvatrsnacchedaya siksitavyam |

na bodhisatvena mahasatvena samtrasam apattavyam |saced aham
trsnaya kalam karisyami |

api tu khalu punah satvanam antike mahakarunacittam utpadayisyami |

aho vatâlpapunyâmi satva yad etesam loke evamrupani
paniyakantarani prajñayante |

tatha punar aham karisyami tatha pratipatsye yatha me 'nuttaram
samyaksambodhim abhisambuddhasya satas tatra buddhaksetre sarvena
sarvam sarvatha sarvam paniyakantarani na prajñasyante |

tatha ca sarvasatvan punyaih samyojayisyami
yathâstângôpetapaniyalabhino bhavisyanti |

tatha drdham viryam arapsye sarvasatvanam krtaso yatha
viryaparamita tasmin samaye paripurim gamisyanti ||punar aparam
sariputra bubhuksakantaramadhyagatena bodhisatvena mahasatvena
nôtrrasitavyam na samtrasitavyam na samtrasam apattavyam |

evam câna samnahah samnaddhavyah |

tatha drdham viryam arapsye tatha ca svam bu-

[cambridge ms f159b --->]

ddhaksetram parisodhayisyami yatha me 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim
abhisambuddhasya satas tatra buddhaksetre sarvena sarvam sarvatha
sarvam evamrupani bubhuksakantarani na bhavisyanti na
prajñasyante |

sukhitâiva te satva bhavisyanti sukhasamanginah |

sarvasukhasamarpitas tatha ca karisyami yatha tesam satvanam yo
yâivâbhiprayo bhavisyati yad yad evâkanksisyanti manasa tat tad
eva pradurbhavisyati |

tad yathâpi nama devanam trayastrimsanam manasa sarvam
pradurbhavati manasa sarvam utpadyate |

tatha drdham viryam arapsye yatha tesam satvanam
dharmikâbhiprayah paripurim gamisyanti |

avaikalyam ca jivitapariskaraih sarvasatvanam bhavisyati
sarvesam sarvatah sarvadêti ||evam ayam ... sarvâvasthasu
satvârthah ... punyavrrdhihetuh |

vistaratas tv aryagocaraparisuddhisutre drastavyah ||

kim ca |

... dharmadanam niramisam |

punyavrddhinimittam bhavati ||

[bendall ed p351 --->]

yathôktam aryâdhyasayasamcodanasutre |

vimsatir ime maitreyânusamsa niramisadane |

yo labhasatkaram apratikanksan dharmadanam dadami |

katame vimsatih |

yad uta |

smrtimams ca bhavati matimams ca bhavati buddhimams ca bhavati

gatimams ca bhavati dhrtimams ca bhavati prajñavams ca bhavati

|

[cambridge ms f160a --->]

lokôttaram ca prajñam anuvidhyati |

alparago bhavati |

alpadveso 'lpamohah |

maras câsyâvataram na labhate |

buddhair bhagavadbhih samanvahriyate |

amanusyas câinam raksanti |

devas câsyâujah kaye praks.ipanti |

amitras câsyâvataram na labhante |

mitrani câsyâbhedyani bhavanti |

adeyavacanas ca bhavati |

vaisaradyams ca pratilabhate |

saumanasyabahulas ca bhavati vidvatprasastas ca |

anusmaraniyam câsya tad dharmadanam bhavati |

ime maitreya vimsatir anusamsêti ||aryaprajñaparamitayam tv aha

|

sacet tvam ananda sravakayanikanam pudgalanam sravakabhuma
dharmam deseyah |

tasyam ca dharmadesanayam ye trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau
satvas te sarve 'rhatvam saksat kuryus tad adyâpi tvaya me
sravakena sravakakrtyam na krtam syat |

sacet punah tvam ananda bodhisatvasya mahasatvasyâikam api
prajñaparamitapratismyuktam padam desayeh prakasayer evam
aham tvaya sravakenâradhitah syam |

taya ca purvikaya dharmadesanaya ye trisahasramahasahasre lokadhatau

satvas te sarve 'rhatvam prapnuyus tesam cārhatam yad danamayam
punyakriyavastu silama-

[cambridge ms f160b --->]

yam punyakriyavastu bhavanamayam punyakriyavastu |

tat kim manyase anandāpi tu sa bahu punyaskandhah |

aha |

bahu bhagavan bahu sugata |

bhagavan aha |

atah sânanda sravakayanikapudgalo bahutaram punyaskandham prasavati
yo bodhisatvanam mahasatvanam prajñāparamitapratismyuktam
dharmam desayati |

ato 'py ananda bahutaram punyaskandham prasavati yo bodhisatvo
mahasatvo 'parasya bodhisatvasya prajñāparamitapratismyuktam
dharmam desayati |

antasâika-

[bendall ed p352 --->] divasam api |

tisthatv anandâikadivasah |

antasah pragbhaktam api |

tisthatv ananda pragbhaktam |

antasâikanalikam api |

yavad antasâikaksanasamnīpatam api |

peyalam ||

idam ananda tasya bodhisatvasya mahasatvasya dharmadanam
sarvasravakayanikanam api sarvapratyekabuddhayanikanam ca
pudgalanam kusalamulam abhibhavati |

evam kusalamulasamanvagato bodhisatvo mahasatvah |

evam kusalamulam samanvāharann asthanam anandānavakaso yat sa
bodhisatvo mahasatvo vivartetanuttarayah samyaksambodheh |

nâitat sthanam vidyatae iti ||katham dharmadanam datavyam |

yathâryasaddharmapundarīke 'bhihitam | kalena cō cintayama-

[cambridge ms f161a --->]

nu panditah pravisya layanam tatha ghattayitva |

vipasya dharmam imi sarva yoniso utthaya desetâlinacittah
||sukhasthito bhoti sada vicaksano sukham nisannas tatha dharmā
bhasate |

udaraprajñapta karitvâsanam caukse manojñe prthivipradese
||cauksam ca so civara pravaritva suraktarangam ca
prasannarangaih |

asevakam krsna tatha daditva mahapramanam ca nivasayitva ||

[bendall ed p353 --->]

sapadapithasmi nisadyâsane vicitradusyehi susamstrtasmin |

sudhautapadas cõparuhitva snigdhenâ sirsena mukhena câpi
||dharmâsane tatra nisidiyanah ekâgra satvesu samam vipasyan |

upasamharec citrakatha bahu ca bhiksunas cõ bhiksunikas tathâiva
||kilasitas câpi vivarjayita na câpi utpadayi khedasamjñam |

aratim ca sarvam vijahita panditah maitribalam parsadi
bhavayec ca ||bhasec ca ratrimdivam agradharman
drstântakotiniyutaih sa panditah |

samharsayet tam ca tathâiva tosayet na câpi kiñcit tatra jatu
prarthayet ||khoüdyam ca bhojyam ca tathâñnapoünam vastroüni
savyâsanacivaroüni |

gilanabhaisajya na cintayet sah na vijñape-

[cambridge ms f161b --->]

t parsadi kiñcid anyat ||

[bendall ed p354 --->]

anyatra cinteya sada vicaksanah bhaveya buddho 'ham ime ca satva |

etac ca me sarvasukhõpadhanam yam dharmâ sravemi hitaya loke
||atrâivâha ||

na kasyacid antaso dharmapremnâpy adhikataram anugraham karoti ||

aryacandrapradipasutre 'py aha |

adhyesayeyur yadi tvam te dharmadanasya karanat |

prathamam vaca bhaseya nâham vaitulyasiksitah ||

evam tvam*vaca bhaseya yusme va vijñapanditah |

katham mahâtmanam sakyam purato bhasitum maya ||

sahasâisam na jalpeta tulayitva tu bhajanam |

yadi bhajanam vijaniyah anadhito 'pi desayeh ||

yadi duhsilan pasyesi parisayam bahun sthitan |

samlekham ma prabhase tvam varnam danasya kirtayeh ||

bhaveyur yadi câlpêcchah suddhah sile pratisthitah |

maitram cittam janitva tvam kuryah samlekhikim katham ||

[bendall ed p355 --->]

paritta yadi papêcchah silavanto 'tra vistarah |

labdhapaksas tada bhutva varnam silasya kirtayeh |

iti ||uktam câryasagaramatisutre |

tad yatha |

same |

samavati |

samitasatru |

ankure |

mankure |

marajite |

karade |

keyure |

oghavati |

ohokayati |

visathanirmale |

malâpanaye |

okhare |

kharograse |

[cambridge ms f162a --->]

grasane |

hemukhi |

paranmukhi |

amukhi |

samitani sarvagrahabandhanani |

nigrhitah sarvaparapradinah |

vimukta marapasah |

sthapita buddhamudrah samudghatitah sarvamarah |

acalitapadaparisuddhya vigacchanti sarvamarakarmani ||

imani sagaramate mantrapadani dharmabhanakena supravrttani krtva
dharmâsanakena supravrttani krtva dharmâsananisannena sarvam

parsadam bodhyakarâbhinirhrtaya maitrya spharitva |

atmani vaidyasamjñam utpadya dharme bhaisajyasamjñam
dharmastravanikesv aturasamjñam tathagate satpurusasamjñam
dharmanetryam cirasthitikasamjñam utpadyêmani mantrapadany
amukhikrtya dharmasamkatha karaniya |

tasya samantad yo janasate na maro na marakayika va
devatôpasamkramayisyanti vicaksuhkarane |

ye 'py enam upasamkramisyanti te 'py asya na saksyanty antarayam
kartum iti ||atrâivâha |

dharmabhanakena cauksena sucisamudacarena susnatena
sucinivasitena bhavitavyam iti ||evam dharmadanam ||

[bendall ed p356 --->]

bodhicittam ca punyasya vrddhihetuh samasatah ||yathôktam
aryaratnakarandakasutre |

tad yathâpi nama mañjusrir nanagandhavrksas ca
caturdhatuamgrhita vivardhante |

evam eva mañjusrir nanasambharôpacitam bodhisatvasya kusalamulam
|

bodhicittasamgrhitam sarvajñataparinamitam vivardhatae |

iti ||esâdikâdika-

[cambridge ms f162b --->]

rmikanam sahasa bodhisatvasiksa smaranârtham upadarsita |

vistaratas tu buddhavisayâiva ||atra câsya yathôktayah
siksayah |

siddhih samyakprahananam apramadâviyojanat |

smrtyâtha samprajanyena yonisas cintanena ca ||tatrânutpannam
papakanam akusalanam dharmanam anutpadayâiva chandam janayati
vyayacchati viryam arabhate cittam pragrhnati
samyakpranidadhatîty anena raksa ||utpannam ca prahanaya
chandam janayatîty anena suddhih |

anutpannam kusalanam dharmanam utpadaya chandam janayati |

yavad utpannam ca sthitaye bhuyobhavaya chandam janayatîty adi |

anena vrddhih |

etani ca nityam apramadâdhisthitani karyani
sarvakusalamulanam tanmulatvat ||yathôktam aryacandrapradipasutre |

yavanta dharmah kusalah prakirtitah silasrutam tyagu
tathâiva ksantih |

sarvesu mulam hy ayam apramado nidhanalambhah sugatena desita |

iti ||

ko 'yam apramado nama |

istavighatânistâgamasankapurvakam pratikaratatparyam |

tad yatha tivrakopaprasadasya rajño

bhaisajyatailaparipurnabhajanam grhitva picchila-

[cambridge ms f163a --->]

samkramena bhrtasya

[bendall ed p357 --->]

gacchatah ||uktam hy aryatathagataguhyasutre |tatra katamo 'pramado

|yad indriyasamvarah |

sa caksusa rupani drstva na nimittagrahi bhavati |

nânuvyañjanagrahi |

evam yavan manasa dharman vijñaya na nimittagrahi bhavati |

nânuvyañjanagrahi |

sarvadharmesv asvadam câdinavam ca nihsaranam ca

yathabhutam prajanati |

ayam ucyate 'pramadah ||punar aparam apramado yat svacittasya damanam

paracittasyâraksa klesarater aparikarmana dharmarater anuvartanam

yavad ayam ucyate 'pramadah |

yasya guhyakâdhipate sraddha câpramadas ca tasyânulomikena viryena

karyam |

yena tan apramadakaranam sraddhakaranams ca dharman

samudanayati |

yasya guhyakâdhipate sraddha câpramadas ca viryam ca tena

smrtisamprajanye yogah karaniyah |

yena smrtisamprajanyena sarvan bodhipaksan dharman na

vipranasayati |

yasya guhyakâdhipate sraddha câpramadas ca viryam ca

smrtisamprajanyam ca tena yonisah prayoge yogah karaniyah |

yonisah prayukto hi guhyakâdhipate bodhisatvo yad asti tad astîti

prajanati |

yan nâsti tan nâstîti prajanati |

yavad asti samvrtya caksur ity adi ||tatha atrâivâha |

sadâpramado hy amrtasya mulam satvârthayu-

[cambridge ms f163b --->]

ktasya ca bodhicittam |

yad yonisas cāiva vivekacittam aparigraha sarvasukhasya mulam iti ||aha
ca |

parâtmamasamatâbhyasad bodhicittam drdhibhavet |

apeksikam parâtmavam parâvaram yathamrsa ||

[bendall ed p358 --->]

tatkulam na svatah param kim apeksyâstv aparata |

atmatvam na svatah siddham kim apeksya paro bhavet ||tadduskhena na
me badhêty ato yadi na raksasi |

nâgamikayaduskhat te badha tat kena raksasi ||aham eva tadâpîti
mithyêyam parikalpana |

anyâiva mrto yasmad anyas tatra prajayate ||anyas cej jayate tatra kim
punyena prayojanam |

yunah kim vrddhakayasya sukhaya dhanasamcayaih ||mrte garbhagate
tavad anyo balah prajayate |

mrte balye kumaratvam tannasayâgato yuva ||

tannasac câgato vrddhah |

ekah kayah katham matah |

evam pratiksanam cānyah kayah kesanakhâdivat ||

atha balyaparityagad balo yati kumaratam |

kayasvabhavo vaktavyo yo 'vastharahitah sthitah |

kayas cet pratimâkarah pesibhasmasu nâsti sah ||suksmabhavena cet
tatra sthauyam tyaktva vyavasthitah |

anirdesyah svatah praptah |

kayêty ucyate na sah ||tatra cintâiva me nâsti drsyakayas tu
nasavan |

avasthabhis ca sambandhah samvrtya cāiva drsyate ||

[bendall ed p359 --->]

aga-

[cambridge ms f164a --->]

mac ca tad astitvam yuktyagamanivaritam |

na gunavyatirekena pradhanam vidyate yatah ||na ca trini
pradhanani tatha satta gunâpi |

pratyekam tryatmakas te 'pi sesam nâikavidham jagat ||acetanam ca
vastrâdi tatsukhâdyatmakam katham |

sukhâder na pattôtpattih pattâdes tu sukhâdayah |

pattâdinam ahetutvad abhavas tatsukham kutah ||tasmad
agamayuktibhyam anityam sarvasamskrtam |tad
dhetuphalasambandhah pratyaksatvan na sadhyate ||svasamtane ca
drsto 'sau nityesu ca katham yatha |

param anus [[doubt]] tu nâiko 'sti digbhedânupapattitah ||dipatailam
ksayam yati ksiyamanam na laksyate |

evam bhava na laksyante ksiyamanah pratiksanam
||samtanah samudoiyas ca panktisenâdivan mrsoi |

tatrâbhyasad ahamkarah parasmin kim na jayate ||

[bendall ed p360 --->]

tasmad evam jagat jñeyam yathâyatanasamcayah |

apraptam eva tad duskham pratikaryam parâtmanoh ||ayuktam api ced
etat svâtmany asâtîratra na |

yad ayuktam nivartyam tat svam anyad va yathabalam ||krpaya bahu
duskham cet kasmad utpadyate balat |

jagadduskham nirupyêdam krpaduskham katham bahu ||evam
bhavitasamtanah paraduskhasamapriyah |

avicim avagahante hamsah padmavanam yatha ||satvesu mucyamanesu
ye te pramodyasagarah |

tair eva nanu paryaptam moksenâpy arasena kim ||

evam parârtham krtvâpi na mado na ca vismayah |

na vipakaphalâkanksa parârthâikântatrsnaya [[doubt]]
||dasadiksatvasampattir atmi-

[cambridge ms f164b --->]

yâsya na samsayah |

nâsty ersyâvakaso 'pi parasaukhye svasamjñaya ||

[bendall ed p361 --->]

paresam atmano vâpi samanya papadesana |

punyânumodana câivam buddhâdhyesanayacanam ||

parinamanam apy evam nirvisesam pravartate |

punyam pravartate tasmad anantam satvadhatuvat ||ayam sa
margapravarah ksemânantasukhôtsavah |

bodhisatvamahasârtha kalilapritivardhanah ||

palyamanas ca satatam vajrapanyatyantrikaih |

maragulmikasamtrasajanair buddhakimkaraih ||sambuddharajatanaya
bodhicittarathasthitah |

vahante tena margena stuyamanah surâdibhih ||

tasmad atmatvam aropya satvesv abhyasayogatah |

parâtmaduskhasantyartham atmâdin sarvathôtsrjet ||trsna
parigraho yasya tasya duskham na samyati |

parinamavinasitvat sa duskhajanako yatah ||loke duskhâgnitapte ca
ka ratih susukhe bhavet |

samantad dahyamanasya nakhâdahe 'pi kim sukham ||atmatrsna ca
sarvesam duskhanam mulam uttamam |

tasman nihanmi tam eva satvebhyah svârtham utsrjan ||

[bendall ed p362 --->]

tad agraduti jñâtêccha jetavya sarvayatnatah |

atmatatvasmrtim krtva pratityôtpadacintaya ||yad bhayan
nôtsrjamy etat tad evâdadato bhayam |

pratiksanam hi yaty eva kayas cittam ca me yatah ||yadi ni-

[cambridge ms f165a --->]

tyâpy anityena nirmala malavahina |

bodhih kayena labhyeta nanu labdha mayâiva sa ||evam atmanam utsrjya
sarvasatvârtham acaret |

bhaisajyapratimakalpo lokadharmesv acintakah ||sarvasatvârthamantritve
svaprajñam viniyojayet |

yuktya samraksya tu dravyam satvesu vôpayojayet ||svakaye parakaye
va yad duskham nêha duskhakrt |

satvanam bhogavighnatvat klesah sodhyah prayatnatah |

lokôpajiviyat sattirthad [[doubt]] bhujangakunapêva ||punyaksetram
idam suddham sampatsasyamahaphalam |

sukhadurbhiksamaptam jagat samtarpayisyati
||labhasatkarakayâdi tyaktam nanujane [[doubt]] maya |

kopah kasyârtham adyâpi mrsa va tan mayôditam ||svârthaghnesu
yadi dvesah krpa kutra bhavisyati |

nirdayasâyâpi kah kopah parârtho yadi nasyati ||

[bendall ed p363 --->]

akrosâdiksamah satyam iksukas turikâdayah |

svamy-asanena durnyasta nôpabhogya bhavanti te ||cintayati pratikaram
na ca svamihitêcchaya |

nâpi samcodayaty enam bhogârtham nôpayati ca
||anusmrtyôpasmrtyâitan akrstôpta jinâtmajah |

nanavisayadhatunam sarvêndriyamahagadan ||vijñapyâ
smarayitvâitan krudghan apy upakarinah

[cambridge ms f165b --->]

svabhavatyaktamadhuryah sukhayanty eva duskhitan ||

dhatavah pañca bhuvāritejo 'nilakhasamjñāitah |

yavat satvah sthitas tavat sarvesam arthakarinah
||sarvaduscaritenâisam satvârthad vinivartanam |

evam etan karomy esa dhatun sad api nirvyathan ||yavad
akasanistasya nistha lokasya sambhāvet |

tavat sthāsyami lokârtham kurvan jñānapurāhsarah ||atmācāryō
'nūsiyasyad dhi sadātmanam susisyavat |

aprstva cātmanātmanam balenāraksitakriyāh ||

[bendall ed p364 --->]

kāiva mama duskhena duskhi syan me bhayad bhayī |

taddosānusayajñō va yathātmagurur atmanah ||aviragy- apalayī ca
karunavisayo 'pi va |

nityasamnihitas cāpi sisytāmasamah kutah ||klesōnmatto 'tha
mohāndhah prapatabahule pathi |

skhalan pade pade socyah parātma ca sarvada ||skhalitānvesanam
tasmāt samanavyasanāj janat |

na yuktam yujyate tv atra gunan drstvādbhutam mahat ||nāikena
sakyam adatum maya dosamahōdadhih |

krtyam anyair mamāivātra ko 'nyadosesu mēksanah
||paracodanadaksanam anadhistōpakarinam |

vakyam murdhna praticchami sarvasisyō bhavamy aham ||samgramō
hi mamāikasya bahubhih klesasatrubhih |

tatrāikena ranāsaktam anye nighna-

[cambridge ms f166a --->]

nti mam sukham ||

tatra yah prsthato bhitim sravayed anyato 'pi va |

pradvisto va prasanno va same pranapradah suhrt ||

[bendall ed p365 --->]

alisamhatanilena cirabharanabharina |

vicitrasurabhisphitapuspasekharaharina ||yugapat
sarvadigbuddhaksetrasagaracarina |

balina pratikaryena sarvamarâpaharina
||narakapretasamtapapasamônuktavarina |

samsaragahanântasthabhavyasatvârthasarina
||jagannetrôcchavôtpadibalâlankaradharina |

vidusa balavapusa lokavismayakarina ||mañjusri samjñakam yat
tat pindibhutam jagaddhitam |

sarvenâivâtmabhavena namas tasmai punah punah ||

anekaduskhasamtaptaprahladanamahahradam |

trailokyatrsnapatalaprapuranamahâmbudam
||jagadistaphalasphtadasadikkalpapadapam
|prarthitapraprtisamhrstajagannetrôtpalârcitam
||vismayôdgataromañcair bodhisatvasataih stutam |

mañjusriyam namasyami pranamair uttarôttaraih
||nihsesaduskhavaidyaya sukhasttrapradayine |

sarvâkarôpajivyaya mañjughosaya te namah ||

[bendall ed p366 --->]

iti jinatanayanam sarvathâtyadbhutanam caritam upanibdhyôparjitam
yac chubham me |

bhavatu sukham anantam dehinam tena yavat sugatapadam ana-

[cambridge ms f166a --->]

ntavyomasimâdhipatyam ||punyavrddhih samapta ||

samaptas câyam bodhisatvavinayo 'nekasutrântôddhrtah
siksasamuccayêti ||